NORTH DAKOTA STATE UNIVERSITY
3 0109 00228 5099

LINCOLN
SCHOLARSHIP
FUND

56873

PN 6121 T46 1929 v.15

Thorndike
Modern eloquence.

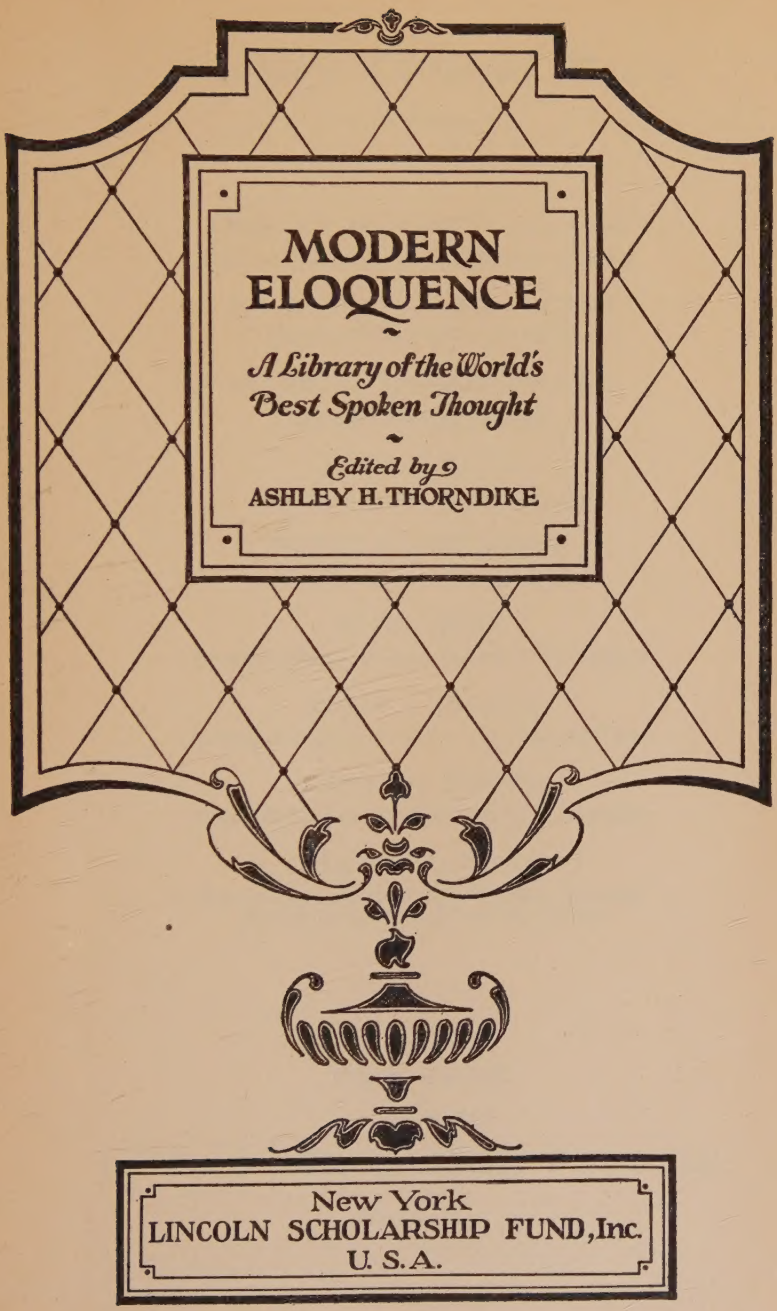
DATE DUE

Subject To Recall After 2 Weeks

LIBRARY
NORTH DAKOTA
STATE UNIVERSITY
FARGO, NORTH DAKOTA

DEMCO

DATE LOA



MODERN ELOQUENCE

A Library of the World's Best Spoken Thought

Edited by
ASHLEY H. THORNDIKE

New York
LINCOLN SCHOLARSHIP FUND, Inc.
U. S. A.

Advisory Editorial Board

BRANDER MATTHEWS, CHAIRMAN
Professor Dramatic Literature, Columbia University

SIR ROBERT LAIRD BORDEN
Formerly Prime Minister of Canada

NICHOLAS MURRAY BUTLER
President, Columbia University

JOHN W. DAVIS
Formerly U. S. Ambassador to England

HENRY CABOT LODGE
Late Senator from Massachusetts

ELIHU ROOT
Formerly Secretary of State, Secretary of War, Senator

OSCAR S. STRAUS
Formerly Secretary of Commerce, Ambassador to Turkey

AUGUSTUS THOMAS
Playwright, Chairman Producing Managers' Association

HENRY VAN DYKE
Professor of English Literature, Princeton University
Formerly U. S. Minister to the Netherlands

NEW YORK

LINCOLN SCHOLARSHIP FUND, INC.
U. S. A.

MODERN ELOQUENCE

A Library of the World's Best Spoken Thoughts

IN FIFTEEN VOLUMES

The outstanding After-Dinner Speeches, Lectures and Addresses of Modern Times, by the most eminent speakers of America and Europe.

VOLUMES I • II • III
AFTER-DINNER SPEECHES

VOLUMES IV • V • VI
BUSINESS · INDUSTRY
PROFESSIONS

VOLUMES VII • VIII • IX
PUBLIC AFFAIRS
Literary • Educational • Government • Citizenship
Lives of Great Men

VOLUMES X • XI • XII
HISTORICAL MASTERPIECES
European • American • World War

VOLUME XIII
FAMOUS LECTURES
Humorous • Inspirational

VOLUME XIV
ANECDOTES · EPIGRAMS

VOLUME XV
PUBLIC SPEAKING
Debates
INDEX

Introductory Essays by Eminent Authorities giving a Practical Course of Instruction on the Important Phases of Public Speaking

MODERN ELOQUENCE

A Library of the World's Best Spoken Thoughts

VOLUME XV

Public Speaking

DEBATES

Index

Edited by

ASHLEY H. THORNDIKE

Professor of English, Columbia University

NEW YORK

LINCOLN SCHOLARSHIP FUND, Inc.

U. S. A.

T39
v. 15

Copyright, 1928, by
LINCOLN SCHOLARSHIP FUND, INC.

Entered at Stationers' Hall, London
All rights reserved

PRINTED IN U.S.A.
Revised Edition, 1929

PN
6121
T46
1929
v.15

CONTENTS

	PAGE
PREFACE	ix
I. THE ART OF SPEAKING	
SPEAKING AND SPEECHMAKING . Harry M. Ayres	3
Lesson I Approaching the Problem	4
Lesson II Planning a Speech	7
Lesson III Preparation of the Speech	10
Lesson IV The Structure of the Speech—The Introduction	14
Lesson V The Structure of the Speech—Presentation and Arrangement of Main Theme	18
Lesson VI The Structure of the Speech—The Conclusion	21
Lesson VII Development of the Speech	23
Lesson VIII Composition and Diction	27
Lesson IX The Delivery of the Speech	30
Lesson X Voice and Gesture	32
Lesson XI Some Varieties of Speechmaking	34
Lesson XII Business Speechmaking	47
PLATFORM APPEARANCE . Dwight E. Watkins	52
THE HYGIENE OF THE VOICE Irving W. Voorhees	67
RULES FOR SPEAKERS . Walter Robinson	74
PRINCIPLES OF EFFECTIVE RADIO SPEAKING . Raymond C. Borden	76
ORIGIN AND DEVELOPMENT OF RADIO SPEAKING Raymond C. Borden	83
DEBATING . Arthur W. Riley	85
A DEBATE CLUB . Arthur W. Riley	103
HOLDING A MEETING	110

56873

PAGE

II. Debates

A Public Debate on Capitalism vs. Socialism 117

Introduction . . Oswald Garrison Villard 119

Presentation . . . . Professor Seligman 122

Presentation . . . . Professor Nearing 131

Rebuttal . . . . . Professor Seligman 138

Rebuttal . . . . . Professor Nearing 143

Summary . . . . . Professor Seligman 149

Summary . . . . . Professor Nearing 151

A Public Debate on the Menace of the Leisured Woman 155

Introduction . . . George Bernard Shaw 157

Against the Leisured Woman Lady Rhondda 160

For the Leisured Woman G. K. Chesterton 164

Summary . . . . George Bernard Shaw 167

III. Index 173

IV. Appendix

Suggested Readings in Modern Eloquence for Each Day of the Year 307

ILLUSTRATIONS

E. R. A. Seligman 122

Scott Nearing 131

Gilbert Chesterton 164

PREFACE

No feature of the last edition of "Modern Eloquence" received more appreciation and praise from the subscribers than the Index prepared by Miss Marian Thorndike and the articles on "Learning to Speak in Public" by Professor Harry Ayres. These two important adjuncts to the collection of speeches in the preceding fourteen volumes are now in their enlarged form assigned to a single volume, the fifteenth and last.

The Index has been considerably enlarged to furnish an even more comprehensive and practicable analysis of the material than before as well as to include references to the new speeches. A number of suggestions from readers have been adopted, and every effort has been taken to make the Index an aid in guiding the reader to the speech, the topic, the person, the occasion, or the quotation that he desires. Care has been taken, however, to keep it from becoming unwieldy or cumbersome. Few things are more annoying than an overelaborate and meticulous reference system.

The Lessons by Professor Ayres, now entitled "Speaking and Speechmaking," have been revised and enlarged by him, and have been supplemented by other articles. In addition to the "Rules for Speakers" by Mr. Walter Robinson and the "Hygiene of the Voice" by Dr. Irving Voorhees, which appeared in the earlier edition, an extensive paper on "Platform Appearance" has been prepared by Dwight Everett Watkins, Associate Professor of Public Speaking in the University of California. This supplements what has already been said in Professor Ayres's Lessons in regard to voice and gesture and treats in a thorough and helpful manner an important phase of public speaking which hitherto has been touched upon only lightly in these volumes.

Still another and a novel phase of public speaking is treated by an additional article "Principles of Effective Radio Speak-

ing," by R. C. Borden, instructor in Radio Speaking in New York University. This, like the paper by Professor Watkins, is eminently practical and is based on personal experience. Mr. Borden was for a time Co-Director of the Radio Voice Technique Committee—an organization of radio announcers, lecturers, engineers, and feature editors, and has had unusual experience in testing and training radio speakers at Station WJZ and WJY. He has added to his practical advice a brief postscript on the "Origin and Development of Radio Speaking." The 1923 edition of "Modern Eloquence" contained as novelties one or two examples of speeches broadcast over the radio, notably the speech by Mr. John J. Carty, made in New York on November 27, 1915, and carried by wireless to San Francisco. This was a pioneer achievement.

Within the five years that have passed the radio has made its way into every nook and corner of the country, and speeches over it are listened to nightly by millions of persons. Manifestly no series of lessons on How to Speak would now be complete without a set of instructions on How to Speak on the Radio. No one could have foreseen this great and peculiar extension of speechmaking when the earlier edition was being prepared; it would be folly to prophesy what the next edition may require in order to present a complete course in the art of modern eloquence.

Although a number of debates were included in the preceding edition, no special instruction was offered either in the principles and practice of debating or in the methods of conducting debating societies. This want has been supplied by two articles prepared by Arthur Riley, Instructor in Debating in Columbia University. The first, "Debating," discusses the methods of preparing an argument, collecting material, suiting it to the audience, planning an introduction and conclusion, handling rebuttal, and other matters essential in the general art of debating. The second article on "A Debate Club" deals with the way to organize such a club, the rules which may be followed, and the various exercises and methods by which skill in debating may be cultivated. Mr. Riley has had much successful experience in training such clubs and in coaching college debating teams. His papers contain the best of what is old

and well tried in this important field and also much that is new and suggestive.

As illustrative of Mr. Riley's articles we print in entirety two recent and remarkable debates with the arrangement of the actual speaking:

Debate between Professor E. R. A. Seligman, affirmative, and Professor Scott Nearing, negative, with Mr. Oswald Garrison Villard in the chair, on the subject, *"Resolved,* That capitalism has more to offer to the workers of the United States than has Socialism," in the Lexington Theater, New York City, January 23, 1921, under the auspices of the Fine Arts Guild.

Debate between Lady Rhondda, affirmative, and Mr. G. K. Chesterton, negative, with Mr. George Bernard Shaw in the chair, on the subject, "The existence of the leisured woman constitutes a grave menace to civilization," held in London, January, 1927.

Such an arrangement was not possible in the preceding volumes of this collection, where these speeches well deserved a place as admirable examples of modern eloquence. Printed here as debates all the flavor and the give and take of debate are manifest. In addition to these, attention may be called to other debates appearing in the earlier volumes.

On Socialism		
Georges Clemenceau	Democracy vs. Socialism	Vol. X 386
Jean Jaurès	The Program of Socialism	Vol. X 375
Lincoln-Douglas		
Abraham Lincoln	Second Joint Debate at Freport	Vol. XI 235
Stephen A. Douglas	Reply to Lincoln,	Vol. XI 175
On Reading		
Arthur James Balfour	The Pleasures of Reading	Vol. VII 41
Frederic Harrison	The Choice of Books	Vol. VII 213
On Labor		
Henry Justin Allen	The Kansas Industrial Court	Vol. VIII 9

Samuel Gompers On the Tariff	The American Federation of Labor	Vol. IV 299
Thomas B. Reed	Protection and Prosperity	Vol. XI 325
Charles F. Crisp On the Philippines	Tariff Reform	Vol. XI 332
Jonathan P. Dolliver	The American Occupation of the Philippines	Vol. XI 384
George F. Hoar	Subjugation of the Philippines Iniquitous	Vol. XI 388

In addition to the lessons and articles in this volume, a great deal of excellent material on How to Speak is to be found in the various introductions to the preceding fourteen volumes. All of these are by public speakers of eminence and all deal with important phases of speechmaking. The Introduction, which is new to this edition, is on "The Presiding Officer" by President Butler of Columbia University, distinguished in many ways and among others as an admirable and efficient presiding officer. A few suggestions and rules as to parliamentary procedure are gathered under the title, "Holding a Meeting."

What is offered in this volume is a course of instruction in the art of expression in speech and debate. The inclusion of so much educational material may raise the question, Do you expect to teach public speaking merely by printed material? The answer is no. Every lesson and article in this book emphasizes the need of practice and gives directions for practice. The guidance of a competent instructor will greatly facilitate the progress that can come only through practice. What the lessons in this volume endeavor to do is to supply all the direction and suggestion that can be offered to the speaker through the printed word and without personal contact.

That is the first and chief aim of the varied material gathered here under the general title "The Art of Speaking"—to give practical guidance to inexperienced speakers. There is a second but not unimportant purpose, namely, to afford a means

of study and appreciation of the examples of modern eloquence that fill the earlier volumes. No better means can be found for the understanding of the achievement of an art than by a study of its technique. The speeches and addresses that make the bulk of these volumes supply the *Who* and *What*, the articles and lessons attempt to answer the *How* of modern eloquence.

I. THE ART OF SPEAKING

SPEAKING AND SPEECHMAKING

A Course of Lessons

By HARRY MORGAN AYRES

Associate Professor of English in
Columbia University

No, of course you do not wish to become an orator. It is no part of your ambition to go round making speeches. Modesty, common sense, and the multifarious demands upon your time forbid.

And yet the chances are you do a good deal of speaking. So far as such speech is something more than a pastime, so far, that is, as it is directed toward some end, to explain your action or your beliefs, to induce some one else to do something or not to do it, there is very little difference between the speaking you engage in every day and the speech made to an audience assembled for the purpose of listening to it.

A large part of business is talk. Our social and civic relations are based on talk; for better or worse we do try to run our affairs by means of meetings and committees. A lawyer talks, but also his client; a physician talks, but to more purpose if his patient can talk, too. Indeed, with so much talk on all sides one who took a vow of silence would doubtless excite the gratitude of the rest of the loquacious world—but the chances are against his keeping his vow.

In the midst of all this the need is for more people who can talk effectively and to the point. Such suggestions as are here offered are not made with a view to developing a finished orator, but are applicable to the experience of everyone who moves about in the world.

LESSON I

APPROACHING THE PROBLEM

The whole doctrine of speaking in public might be compactly expressed as follows:

Know your subject;
Know your audience;
Know yourself;
And then go to it.

Both study and experience, however, are necessary before one can be reasonably sure of responding adequately to all four injunctions at the same moment.

Experience in speaking a man has to get as he can. But opportunities for public speaking to-day are abundant. Every sort of occupation has its conventions, its banquets. There is some sort of club for every conceivable kind of human interest. There are public meetings for this and for that. There is the lecture platform and the stump. The world has never offered a wider range of opportunity, nor extended a more pressing invitation to all sorts of men to speak up, if they will.

Merely to be invited to make a speech is to receive a pleasant public recognition of one's worth. To do so successfully, to delight, to persuade, to put things clearly and convincingly, is a satisfaction that most men would risk much to enjoy. The risk, however, is considerable, and is greatly magnified by the fear of failure, the stage-fright that assails the speaker as he faces his audience. Such considerations have reduced many a good man to permanent inarticulateness. It should not be allowed to act as a deterrent. Most good speakers will confess to never having got rid of a certain amount of nervous discomfort, some shaking of the knees, in the presence of an audience. And they will also be ready to confess that the occasions on which they were not keyed up by some apprehension of the result were precisely the occasions on which they came nearest to failure.

Ordinarily an audience is good-naturedly tolerant. They

expect that as a matter of course the speaker will acquit himself creditably. He is naturally fulfilling a part of the purpose of the meeting, whatever it is. If the speaker is manifestly trying to give his best, they will meet him more than halfway; if he is obviously suffering they will be sympathetic. The man, therefore, who has an opportunity to make a speech, will do wisely to take it. The first plunge is the chilliest; and the man who refuses an appropriate opportunity of this sort merely out of fright, however he may disguise that fright to himself, works himself great and lasting harm.

Having accepted, and wisely, the opportunity to gain experience the prospective speaker will with equal wisdom set himself to study the art which he proposes to practice in public. The chances are he has given little attention to it as a study. It is both the simplest and the most difficult of the arts. It requires only what every man possessed of his faculties always has about him—his mind, his body, his speaking voice. It is the most difficult to practice well because it is something that everybody can practice and does practice—in a way. But it is something which can be made to give an intelligible and helpful account of itself as a result of a little taking of thought.

Suppose, now, the prospective speaker's thoughts go somewhat as follows: "Well, I am fairly in for it. And I am not the first to find myself in this plight. Speeches, and good ones, have been made before this. Let's see what they're like." Such a collection he has before him in these volumes of "Modern Eloquence," but on turning over its pages he might be pardoned if he concluded, somewhat despairingly, "Why, I can't make a speech like any of these!"

It would be only fair if he asked himself in reply, "But do I have to? Am I expected to be an 'orator'? Am I Henry Ward Beecher, hymning in exalted language a Union restored? Or a revolutionary patriot hurling defiance at tyranny? Or a Senator debating the burning question of slavery? Certainly not. I am I. And there is some reason why I have been asked to make this speech, some reason why I should venture to do so. The audience I must face is made up of such and such people, interested in this or that phase of my subject. That's what I'll give 'em. Somewhere in this collection there must be a speech by a man whose problem wasn't wholly different from my own."

So far, well; but how to put the speech together? How to develop my ideas so that they shall be clear and telling? Just there the advantage of studying a wide variety of models comes in. For the underlying principles of good speaking are everywhere the same. Even if my speech is smaller in scope, more modest in aim, lower in tone than anything I find here, nevertheless I can with a little study see how a good speech is put together, observe how it passes easily from point to point, unfolding and driving home its message. These general principles once gained, they are applicable to almost any kind of subject. The possessor of them has a technique which is permanently helpful, something which will make his preparation move forward systematically and without wasted energy, and something which he can count on as coming to his aid in an emergency.

The following lessons aim to make helpful toward such ends a systematic study of the many different kinds of speeches contained in "Modern Eloquence."

SUGGESTIONS

Read over the address of Dean Johnson on "The Business Man as a Public Speaker" (IV, xix). Note particularly what he has to say on

1. The business man as an experienced talker;
2. The greater freedom permitted to the speaker as contrasted with the writer;
3. The necessity of a well organized plan;
4. The use of the pronoun "I."

Read what the late Senator Hoar (IX, xiii) says about
1. The practical value of ability to speak in public;
2. The way in which great orators have trained themselves for their calling;
3. Consider what equivalents for this training you can yourself obtain.

Read Major J. B. Pond's "Memories of the Lyceum" (XIII, 318) for sketches of the great American orators.

The late Speaker Reed (VIII, xiii) describes in detail the great and varied rôle which oratory plays in modern life. Has there been any occasion in your life when you were impressed by a speaker? Try to recall the character of his effect upon you and ways in which he produced it.

Look through Volume VIII for speeches which, though formal in character, make no attempt at flights of "oratory"—the speeches of Sir Robert Falconer, Franklin K. Lane, and Leonard Wood are examples in point.

Good examples of both types—the straightforward, matter of fact, and the emotional—may be found in Volumes IV and V. Which type best suits your audience and your own powers?

LESSON II

PLANNING A SPEECH

Begin by describing to yourself the circumstances and purpose of your speech. Describe it as if somebody else were going to make it. For example:

This is a speech at a banquet of my business or professional associates. They know all about our job. They love it and are a little tired of it. They feel precisely as I do. What they wish is that some one would suddenly reveal the compensations of the thing, remind them of the fun of it. They expect no more than to be entertained; at least, not bored. Would they take a hint—something perhaps they haven't thought of—which will send them back to work refreshed and stimulated?

Or,—They have asked me to speak because I am supposed to know something about railroads. Well, by golly, I'll show them how government interference has wrecked the railroads.

Or,—The guest of honor is so and so. What do I remember about him that will take some of the conceit out of him and then show him up the kindest and wisest fellow that ever was? It's an honor to speak before such a group or in such a place.

Or,—to take another setting,—This is a lecture, a paper, a

talk of some sort, on salesmanship or finger-printing or John Keats. These people don't know anything about the subject. I can't tell it all to them. What are the half-dozen things they ought to know? What explanation would they need in order to understand them? Among them, which is the most important? Why should they want to know something about this subject, anyway?

Or,—again,—This is a legislative hearing. The committee will in all probability take this view. They know the facts pretty well, but they won't see the special bearing of this particular fact. That's the thing to bring out.

Now, having described the purpose of your speech, and the circumstances in which it will be delivered, imagine the scene as vividly as you can. Imagine yourself making the speech. Remember that everybody makes speeches, especially when one is not talking. In revery we are much of the time saying over what we are going to say—and usually don't; or what we might have said if we had only thought of it; or what we would say if we only had the chance. Such speeches are much better than any that come to delivery before an audience. Thackeray, risen to address a company gathered round the "mohogany tree" could never equal, in pungency or flight of fancy, Thackeray declaiming to the rattle of his cab wheels as he drove to the dinner. It is safe to say that most of the effective speeches that an audience has heard have drawn their strength from much solitary musing of this sort. Practice making your speech —to yourself—in the intervals of ordinary business.

Be chary, at this stage, of "trying it on" other people in the course of conversation. Possibly your ideas are not yet sufficiently robust to stand criticism. You may not yet be quite ready to pick other peoples' brains, or to go to books for information. All you have got so far is a picture of yourself speaking, and speaking well and to a point.

SUGGESTIONS

Turn to Elihu Root's speeches (Volume II, pp. 159–177) and observe how many different types of audience he has been

called upon to meet: a gathering of folk from his home county, an assembly of notables at a luncheon in Petrograd given by the Minister of Foreign Affairs, the members of the Union League Club of Philadelphia, the American Society of International Law. Observe how in each case he selects a thought which will be interesting to that particular audience: for the first, the restorative and steadying effect of country living; for the second, the promise of democratic government in Russia; for the third, the necessity for the business men of the country to arouse themselves to meet the growing governmental hostility to business; for the fourth, the necessity of an increased respect for law.

From this point of view, study Mr. Root's speeches in Volumes VII and VIII.

Observe the circumstances which confronted Ex-Governor Oglesby (III, 6). Rising to address his audience on "What I Know about Farming," his eye caught the harvest decorations about the room and he proceeded to deliver a panegyric on corn—merely, What a wonderful thing corn is! If he had been lecturing to a class in an agricultural college they might have felt defrauded, but the particular audience he addressed were delighted.

Read Lowell's remarks on after-dinner speaking (II, 371). It is all lightly and gracefully put, but it contains some sound advice as to the comparatively simple elements that go to the making of a good speech.

Consider the case of Miss Jane Addams, called upon to second the nomination of Roosevelt for the presidency (VIII, 1). His colorful career offered a wilderness of suggestion. She picks out one reason for indorsing him and drives that home. What is it?

From this point of view, study the speech of H. R. Miller, "The American Ideal" (II, 424), or of Bishop Manning, "The Vision of Unity" (VI, 269).

Consider the circumstances and purpose of Sir Esme Howard's speech (V, 1). He wishes to explain certain business conditions in England and their effect on international relations. He is speaking in the New York Advertising Club and he represents himself as a sales representative for John Bull & Co.

In Governor Smith's speech (V, 294) at a dinner in his honor by the New York Chamber of Commerce, upon his reelection to the governorship, note how skillfully his speech is suited to his audience and how effectively he enlists the interest and assistance of business men in the business of the state.

The speeches of former Vice-President Thomas R. Marshall (II, 404) are good examples of effective brevity.

LESSON III

THE PREPARATION OF THE SPEECH

It has been assumed that your subject is prescribed for you either by the occasion or by your previous interests. This is usually the case. But if you are genuinely in search of a subject, then your browsing in "Modern Eloquence" will be your best guide to the discovery of one. It is not necessary to choose a great subject. It is best not to choose an abstract one. So far as possible speak on a subject you have some acquaintance with rather than one you must wholly "get up."

You will probably choose at first too large a subject, and your problem will be to reduce it to proportions which you can handle in the allotted time. Remember: ideas sink in slowly. The hearer cannot turn back as the reader can to remind himself of something that has gone before. The speaker must do this for him, and see to it that the hearer does not lose his bearings. This takes time. One idea clearly presented is better than half a hundred imperfectly or hastily put forward.

Remember also that it takes longer to deliver a speech be-

fore an audience than it does in rehearsal. Many a speaker, aghast at the prospect of having to fill an hour, discovers that he has prepared more material than he can get rid of in three hours. Cut down. The material you discard is not wasted; it is part of your background.

The character of your preparation will depend on the nature of the subject and the extent of your preliminary grasp of it. But in any case it should be considerable. You must work and work hard if you would succeed. If you know your subject you must work hard over the arrangement of it. If you don't know it very well then you have the double task of collecting and ordering your material.

Do not omit the preliminary reverie described in Lesson II. Do not mind if it keeps you awake a night or two. You have got to get excited about this subject, and excited about the situation, if you expect others to be interested.

When you have carried on this reverie for not too long a time, begin to get something written down. Many people use cards, which can easily be shuffled about in new combinations. Others prefer a large sheet of paper, which shows the whole growing outline at a glance. It doesn't make very much difference. Begin to write. Jot down the ideas as they occur, in any order. Rearrange. Cut out.

If it is necessary to go to books, consult the subject catalogue in a large library. If you have only a small library within reach, consult the librarian. It is best not to make an elaborate bibliography at the outset. Seize upon the most promising looking book and go through it, taking rather brief notes, not omitting page references. Then go through the book again, and copy out such passages as you will actually quote or such statistical tables as you may need for your guidance. As a rule, choose the latest book you can get. This will probably give you references to other works on the subject and draw attention to such different views or interpretations of it as there may be. Do not scorn the encyclopedia, the World Almanac, the Reviewer's Guide to Periodical Literature, and the files of your own special journals. Consult the index of "Modern Eloquence."

Make your notes as brief as may be consistent with clear-

ness. It is the thought or the fact you want, not the language—that is to be your own. Remember that you are in search of only a few needful things among many which for your immediate purpose you cannot use. But you can't tell which those things are until you have been over the ground.

You have now collected a considerable body of material and have a pretty fair idea of what you want to say. It is safe to begin to talk your subject with anybody who will listen. Unexpected relations between its parts will appear to you. You will get many a hint of the things that are not instantly clear to others. You will clarify your own mind. Helpful suggestions often come from the most unpromising sources. Do not be afraid to be a bore for a while that you may be sure of being interesting later.

SUGGESTIONS

Turn over the pages of "Modern Eloquence" until you find a speech which resembles, in subject and occasion, the speech you are called on to make. Analyze it into its principal headings. Such an analysis of President Butler's speech on "Five Evidences of Education" (VII, 73) might read somewhat as follows:

Who is the educated man?
Not a matter of mere quantity.
Appears in traits or habits of intellect and character:
1. Correct use of mother tongue;
2. Refined and gentle manners;
3. Power and habit of reflection;
4. Power of growth;
5. Power to do—efficiency.
All types of educated men meet on this plane.

Or, take Mr. E. A. Filene's speech "Why Men Strike" (IV, 237).

Men strike because they don't like the bosses.
Management may make mistakes;
Terms of employment may be unjust.

Result: hostility to present industrial system, inclining people to socialism and communism as remedies.
Socialism and communism not present practical remedies.
Most employers' wealth legitimately gained,
But present wage system in stage of development which deserves study looking to improvement.
Faults of present system and their remedies:
1. Autocratic control, either by employers or employed naturally breeds hostility.
   Remedy: joint control.
2. "Counterfeit," i. e., actually inadequate wages.
   Causes of this.
   Ways in which employer can restore genuine wages.
3. Need of humanizing industry.
   Confidence in leaders;
   Participation of employees in fixing terms of employment (already referred to);
   Right of collective bargaining;
   Reduction in hours of labor;
   Compensation for industrial accidents;
   Safeguards for health and working conditions;
   Opportunity of employer to accomplish these things.
4. Business must become a profession and be carried on in spirit of service to the community.
   Proper use of profits;
   Elimination of strikes both good ethics and good business.

Let the first writing you do be no more than a skeleton of this sort. Build it up as you go along.

Make a similar analysis of Charles A. Dana's speech on "Journalism" (VI, 47).

The speeches of General Horace Porter in Volume III lend themselves readily to this kind of analysis.

What are the leading ideas in J. C. Smuts's "British Commonwealth of Nations" (III, 254)?

Study some of the abstract subjects that are well treated in these volumes, such as President Eliot's "Truth and Light" (II, 13), President Hibben's "Righteousness" (II, 213), John Bassett Moore's "American Ideals" (II, 436), Roosevelt's "The Strenuous Life" (VIII, 362), Cortelyou's "Efficiency" (VI, 139).

Pick out some of the simple subjects from which have grown successful speeches, such as Mark Twain's "Babies" (I, 298), Samuel S. Cox's "Smith and So Forth" (I, 352), John Cotton Dana's "Mere Words" (VI, 59).

Select and analyze some speeches which are largely explanatory—Lord Cunliffe, "The Bank of England" (IV, 144), Paul Henderson, "Aircraft for Industry" (IV, 389), John W. Davis, "Our Brethren Overseas" (VI, 86), Owen Young, "The Dawes Plan" (V, 405).

LESSON IV

THE STRUCTURE OF THE SPEECH

The Introduction

A speech, as Aristotle said of a play, has a beginning, a middle, and an end. The beginning gets you under way, and sets your subject before the audience in such a fashion that they are willing to listen; the middle develops this subject, emphasizing and making clear the things which you wish the audience to know, or gradually arousing in them the emotions which you wish them to feel; the end brings you to a graceful and satisfying sense of having completed your task, and affords telling opportunity to remind your audience once more what they have got from you—what it is you want them to know or feel or do about it.

You have now a large mass of material. You know pretty well what you want to say. But you can't fling your notes in the face of your audience. You must arrange it so that they

will be able to follow you and get what you wish them to get. The structure you adopt for your speech will be designed to lead their thought in an orderly manner through to a desired end.

A speaker is usually "introduced" to an audience. The purpose of this is to gain for him their complete attention. This attention, however, is only momentary and it is up to the speaker at once to arouse their interest, to enlist their willingness to think ahead along with him.

Speakers are often in too great a hurry to begin and linger too long over the introduction. Do not be in haste to open your mouth. Gather yourself together after you have risen. Take in the whole audience with your eye. Project your personality among them as far as possible. They wish to feel that you are master of the situation and a leader whom they can gladly follow. Look the part, anyway. The fact that you are the speaker gives you a great advantage. Use it. Do not throw it away by apologizing. Be modest, of course, but remember that before you can interest an audience in your subject it is important that they should be interested in you. Get on good terms with them at once. One of the best ways to do this is consciously and definitely to like them. Remember, they want you to do well.

There are as many different ways of beginning as there are speeches. Express your pleasure at this opportunity to meet with the audience—it *is* a pleasant thing, even though a moment before you were utterly miserable. You may refer to the circumstances out of which this opportunity grew, or to the fact that you once spoke on this subject under very different circumstances. Or you may catch up a phrase or an idea of a previous speaker or of your introducer. Ordinarily it is wisest to establish this personal contact even if what follows is a rather formal speech on a subject in which the audience may be presumed to be interested. The more you know about a subject the less likely they are to suspect that you are human. They would like to be assured of that. Or you may tell a story (don't say you are reminded of it, just tell it) or sketch a little scene from which you can pass easily to the statement of your subject. A literary reference which is to the point and

pretty sure to be understood by the audience makes a possible opening.

Once in touch with his audience the speaker should not long delay the statement of his subject—what it is and why it merits discussion.

SUGGESTIONS

Lyman Abbott's speech on "Faith and Duty" (I, 1) is a good example of the simple, direct introduction. There had been much talk during the evening about the Pilgrims of Plymouth. Dr. Abbott began at once, "I desire to turn your thoughts from the past to the future." He then proceeds to discuss what this country has accomplished and what remains to be done by future generations.

In addressing the New York Chamber of Commerce ("The Making of a National Spirit," I, 35), President Alderman of Virginia begins by playing round the resemblances between school teachers, of which he is one, and merchants, who compose his audience. Both are called hard names, etc., etc. One way and another he gets to Wall Street, where his eye catches the statue of George Washington, at once the richest and most public spirited citizen of his country; this he makes the central theme of his talk.

President Angell of Yale ("National Morality," I, 43) evidently takes a cue from the fact that a few people were leaving the banquet room as he rose to speak. He supposes that this migration is composed of graduates of Harvard, Princeton, and Amherst; and if the kindly toastmaster had kept on, there would have been none but Yale men left to hear him. He keeps on almost to the end in this playful vein.

A good example of an easy, playful opening leading rapidly, yet by almost imperceptible stages, to the serious consideration of a serious subject may be found in Henry Ward Beecher's "Religious Freedom" (I, 87). After calling attention to his

own plight—prevented by the lateness of the hour from delivering the fine speech he had prepared—and after commenting on the plight of the departed Fathers in having to give heed to so much oratorical praise, he continues (p. 88):

"In regard to the subject matter of the toast which I was to speak to, I wish to say this: that those who have oppressed men by religion have only done by that instrument what everybody else has been trying to do by every other instrument. Everybody that has any gumption is a pope, or would be glad to be."

Notice that the language is still colloquial, though we are moving close to the heart of the subject.

A fresh and effective variation of the apologetic opening is found in James M. Beck's "Fourth of July" (I, 78).

Observe how quickly Augustine Birrell gets to his subject, "Mr. Johnson's Personality" (I, 116). We all talk about Johnson. Why? Because he was interesting. What does that mean? And the speech is under way.

Examples of the "thank you" type of introduction are numerous; none better than Lord Bryce's "Changes of Forty Years in America" (I, 168). Notice that he begins his speech on "Peace" (I, 168) in similar fashion.

A pithy sentence, approaching epigrammatic condensation, makes a good beginning. See Henry C. Caldwell's "A Blend of Cavalier and Puritan" (I, 202).

Study carefully the introduction of the late Joseph Hodges Choate (Vol. I). He uses almost every device—direct attack, as in the first speech, a verse quotation, pretended helplessness, etc.

The literary allusion as an introduction is used by George William Curtis, "Liberty Under the Law" (I, 356).

The device of catching up a remark of a previous speaker appears in William Henry Draper's "Our Medical Advisers"

(I, 418). Study the use of this device in the speeches of General Horace Porter in Volume III.

Good-natured rallying, in the form of compliment, is delightfully effective in William M. Evarts' "The Classics in Education" (II, 33).

Edward Everett Hale, "The Mission of Culture" (II, 134), begins with an apt reference to the snowy weather outside.

For the opening with a story, see Governor Smith's "A Business Administration" (V, 294) and Max Steuer's "Cross Examination" (VI, 326).

LESSON V

THE STRUCTURE OF THE SPEECH

Presentation and Arrangement of Main Theme

Your audience is now in a state of expectancy. They are interested to hear what you have to say and disposed to receive it. You must tell them what it is you want them to receive. This involves a statement of the main theme—the proposition in its various aspects which you wish to establish in their minds, about which you wish to inform them or convince them, arouse their emotions or direct their actions.

If your main purpose is to trace the history of a subject, say of the tariff, or of international arbitration, you may begin at once, with merely a word to indicate the bearing, the import, the "aliveness" of the subject to-day. But if your concern is more immediately with the present state of affairs, then it may be necessary rapidly to survey the stages by which the present state of affairs has come about. Here, too, is the place to explain any technical terms or familiar words used in a special sense, anything, in short, of which a knowledge on the part of the audience cannot be taken for granted.

The chief problem is one of selection and emphasis. What

are the particular phases of the subject chosen for discussion? And what is the most natural and effective order in which to take them up?

In preparing your speech set these topics down in one, two, three order. This forms roughly the structure of the main part of your speech. In some form it must early be communicated to the audience if they are to know clearly "what you are driving at." But it had perhaps better not be laid before the audience in the traditional "firstly, secondly, thirdly" manner. In preparation, you may proceed, as already suggested: set down as they occur to you the principal points you wish; then begin to meditate on the contents of the sheet before you. Does (2) naturally and easily follow (1)? Are not (3) and (6) parts of the same topic and best treated together? Is not (4) after all the most important, the most telling? If so, it should go at or near the close of the main body of the speech, or near the beginning, to be referred to again near the close.

All this is the barest skeleton; you will clothe it afterwards. Just now you are to decide what points you are going to make and in what order you will make them. You will develop them later. Hints for this work of development may be jotted down as you proceed.

SUGGESTIONS

Turn once more to Lyman Abbott's "Faith and Duty" (I, 1); at the end of the first paragraph he says: "I want to tell you, as far as I can within the limits of time allotted to me, what we have done in my lifetime, and what we have left you younger men to do in your lifetime."

The topics which form the main theme might have been set down in preparation of the speech somewhat as follows:

I. Things done
   1. Abolition of slavery;
   2. Realization of ourselves as a nation;
   3. Extension of public education;
   4. Enlarged scope of work of the church.

II. Things to be done
1. Improvement in relations between labor and capital;
2. Development of a citizen soldiery;
3. Spiritualizing education, in a faith broad enough to include us all.

Or, take General Goethals' speech on the completion of the Panama Canal (II, 92). "I am going to give you," he says at the outset, "a rambling talk on various matters connected with the Canal." The words "preliminary work" occur in the next sentence. It is made plain that the preliminary work falls under these heads:

1. Sanitation;
2. Decision to give the contract to the Government;
3. Building of houses and stores.

He then goes on to say that the Canal is practically complete and that the present concern is with the organization of a scheme of government for the Zone. The rest of the speech deals with this topic. Although the remarks were impromptu and informal, the hearer was never at a loss to know what the speaker was talking about.

Continue with the next speech, "The New South," by Henry W. Grady (II, 97). Mr. Grady states his main theme in the opening sentence, then with admirable effect turns to an expression of his appreciation, a description of his difficult plight, illustrated by stories, approaches his theme by mentioning the Cavalier as having, along with the Puritan, made his contribution to the Republic, rouses his audience to enthusiasm by his praise of Lincoln as embodying the virtues of both types, and finally (p. 100) he is fully embarked on the main theme—the contrast between the old South and the new.

Max Steuer's speech "Cross Examinations" (VI, 326), consists in the main of three remarkable stories, presumably drawn from his own experience. But notice how these stories are labeled and fitted into the structure of the speech and made to furnish an analysis of the art of cross-examination.

Charles R. Wiers in his speech "A Swarm of Be's" (V, 386) takes up in order twelve distinct topics, but with enough anecdotes and epigrams to prevent the numerical iteration from becoming tedious.

Mr. Otto Kahn's speech "A Talk to Young Business Men" (V, 55) is similarly arranged under ten heads.

LESSON VI

THE STRUCTURE OF THE SPEECH

The Conclusion

It is not always easy for a speaker in full swing to come to an effective stop, to make a safe and graceful landing. A speaker too often keeps on and on in the hope of spying a way of escape from a situation of which he has become the victim. This unhappy condition of affairs need not arise if adequate preparation has been made. What is desired is a sense of completeness, of arrival. But if one's remarks are of the "rambling" variety there is no arrival and a sense of completeness is wholly lost. If a speaker merely stops, as it were, in mid career, the audience is defrauded. They cannot easily recover the winged words that the speaker has uttered—as they might turn back the pages of a book or reread a newspaper article—and create a conclusion for themselves.

The conclusion is the speaker's great chance. Here he meets his audience at the point for which they set out together. The ground has been gone over, speaker and audience have a fund of information in common: they understand each other. What, then, was it all about? What are the things chiefly memorable among all that has been said? How do we feel about it now? What, if anything, is to be done about it?

If the speech has been wholly successful up to this point you should not feel called upon to drive these points home—the driving home process should have been carried on through the main body of the speech. You should strive to suggest, as far

as it can be done, that these are the conclusions which the audience itself, being now in possession of the facts, must inevitably arrive at; this is the way they can't help feeling; this is what they naturally want to do.

If the audience has genuinely been giving its attention it will not relish an abrupt stop on the part of the speakers, which leaves a sense of incompleteness. You must contrive to make it plain that you have done what you set out to do. This must be done concisely and clearly. If the subject permits of any elevation of tone, do not be afraid to throw into the conclusion all the force and conviction which you have. If you have dealt fairly with the audience, they will not fail you at this point, but will gladly move to such ground as you wish them to occupy and will applaud with satisfaction at having got somewhere.

SUGGESTIONS

Once more the speech of Dr. Lyman Abbott, "Faith and Duty" (I, 1), offers a good example of a simple and satisfying conclusion—he merely prosecutes his main theme until its bearing is plain, its importance sufficiently emphasized, and then, with a sense of high aspiration and broad vision, he stops.

Charles Francis Adams in "The Lessons of Life" (I, 10) recalls that amid the thunders of Gettysburg he found himself repeating certain lines from Milton, which he quotes. The application of the lines forms the conclusion.

Much of President Eliot's speech on "The Arming of the Nations" (II, 9) is taken up with a description of the peaceable understanding between the United States and Canada with respect to the common frontier. Then the speaker moves on to consider the various problems which in the future may threaten peace. "Some eminent authorities maintain that the way to preserve peace is to make yourself formidable for war. Gentlemen, that is not the way of the United States or Canada since

the year 1817." The point of the speech could not be driven in more effectively.

An example of the surprise conclusion may be found in Mark Twain's "New England Weather" (I, 290).

The imaginative, descriptive type of conclusion may be seen in Justice Holmes's "Law and the Court" (II, 228).

A simple but effective conclusion, with a touch of emotion and personality, is to be found in Nicholas Longworth's "Legislating for a Republic" (V, 128).

LESSON VII

DEVELOPMENT OF THE SPEECH

You have now collected your material, selected from it what you want and arranged it so that it has a beginning, a middle and an end. All the while you have been imagining yourself as delivering it to a particular audience, and very likely several passages of connected discourse have taken shape in your mind. This process of clothing the bare framework is what is meant by the developing of the speech.

Different people will set about this in different ways. The job is to think. And some people like to do their thinking before they write, and some prefer to start writing at once, scratch out and interline as they go along. The latter is perhaps the surer way of making progress, for much of the time we think we're thinking, we aren't.

Whatever one's method, the speech must eventually be written. Only an old hand, trained to all tricks, would venture upon an important speech without writing it, even if he then throw his manuscript away and give a quite different speech when he begins to "feel" his audience. Unless you are very familiar with the habits of your own mind you cannot be sure that you have thought anything out to the point where you can deliver it to an audience until you have written it down or talked it to some one else.

All the textbooks on rhetoric and logic, which of course it is impossible to summarize here, are chiefly descriptions of the process of connected and effective thinking. If you are thinking along in a fine glow, it doesn't help a great deal, perhaps, to stop and wonder whether you are arguing from antecedent probability or analogy, from effect to cause, or from cause to effect, from general to specific, or specific to general. Yet reasoning of that sort you will necessarily employ in establishing and elaborating your main theme.

It will have to be assumed, therefore, that your mind works in something like an orderly and logical manner. If it does not, the chances of your making a good speech at the first attempt are small. But one way to find out whether your argument holds water is to try it on somebody else. Are there, perhaps, a set of considerations which you have left out of account, which tend to destroy the force of your argument? For example, because America has been prosperous and has also usually had a high protective tariff, does it or does it not follow that the tariff is the cause of prosperity? Because Washington gave a general warning against American concern with European affairs, does it follow that his words apply literally to conditions as they exist to-day?

Next to logical development of your thought, which alone gives it meaning, comes clearness in the presentation of it, which alone insures that the hearer will be able to receive it. Do not be afraid to repeat. Don't hesitate to say the same thing over again, with only such changes in phrasing as may be necessary to avoid monotony. Indeed, if you can get your main thought into a compact and striking sentence, use it again and again; each time it appears it will have acquired fresh significance and will come to the audience charged with more and more of the meaning which you wish it to carry.

Your thought may be developed by comparing it or contrasting it with material at first glance perhaps not closely related to it. The discovery by the audience, under your guidance, that a relationship does exist is to them both enlightening and stimulating. Clearness can often be best obtained by the citation of a concrete example or by dwelling upon details which can be made to stand significantly for the whole.

One of the most important aids to clearness is the skillful use of transition. Just what have we done so far? Where have we arrived? What are we going to do next? Why is it the natural and necessary thing to come at this point? Great care should be expended on this phase of the development. Remember you cannot successfully in a speech say as many things as you might in a written article. Make everything serve the few things that you really wish to communicate. Keep the audience advised what those things are. If you are not careful the audience will carry away with them some illustration without remembering what it illustrates.

SUGGESTIONS

A simple and obvious example of the development by means of repetition may be found in Albert J. Beveridge's "The Republic That Never Retreats" (I, 111). Compare this with William Jennings Bryan's "America's Mission" (I, 158), a speech on the same subject. In both cases much of the material used for development is in the nature of historical illustration, but where Mr. Beveridge has to make only one point and strongly reinforce it, Mr. Bryan has to make several points and develop each in a somewhat different way.

Observe that President Eliot's "The Arming of the Nations" (II, 9) develops his theme of disarmament by the description of a single situation—that on the frontier of Canada and the United States.

Mr. Walter Lippman ("The Theater Guild," II, 333) develops his theme, dramatic criticism, by means of a fable describing a competition for the best essay on The Elephant. The playing of a game like this, in all its varieties, he then applies to dramatic criticism. Finally he describes the triumphs of the Theater Guild over the difficulties that faced it. Notice that the illustrations and contrasts which he selects are usually from contemporary events.

Sir Ernest Shackleton develops his speech on "Penguins" (III, 208) chiefly by reinterpreting the remarks of previous speakers capped by stories. But he does get to penguins finally and there contents himself with a few illustrations showing how human penguins are.

Stories, if they possess a discernible application and are not too long, are one of the handiest devices for development, especially in after-dinner speaking. Study the section in Volume XIV entitled "Speechmaking," which furnishes numerous illustrations. Study the use of illustrative anecdote in Augustus Thomas's "Individual Liberty" (III, 344).

Study carefully the contrasting methods of two speeches near the end of Volume III. That of Dean John H. Wigmore ("My Creed for the Nation," III, 401) is a series of propositions very simply stated in the form of a creed. It is a plain and effective statement of fact. Now turn to the whimsical development of the theme "The Ideal Woman" (III, 411) by Dr. Harvey W. Wiley, decked out with humorous verse, scientific terminology, and classical mythology.

Contrast with these two the speech of Harry C. Spillman, "Doing Unto Others" (III, 271). It contains only one proposition—the Golden Rule works in business—but that proposition is developed with illustrations from the philosophers, the Bible, modern business men and the insane asylum.

For unity of effect in development of the theme, study Woodrow Wilson's "Force to the Utmost" (XII, 297); for closeness of argument, the speeches by Nikolai Lenine, "A Dictatorship of the Proletariat" (XII, 196), "The Peasants" (XII, 202).

Among speeches which directly aim to stir an audience study especially Brand Whitlock, "Lafayette, Apostle of Liberty" (XII, 239), Viviani, "Declaration of War by France" (XII, 45), "Spirit of France" (XII, 91), "Addresses in America" (XII, 223 and 225), Carrie Chapman Catt, "A Call to Action" (VIII, 77).

LESSON VIII

COMPOSITION AND DICTION

"It is a great matter," said Cicero, "to know what to say and in what order to say it, but how to say it is a greater matter still." Such an injunction had more bearing on the highly rhetorical style which Cicero carried to perfection than it would have on most speeches to-day. But a speech which has every other virtue can be spoiled if it is not composed in a style which is reasonably correct and clothed with a diction which is appropriate to the occasion.

It is a good rule never to talk down to your audience. Give your best; the audience expects it. They wish to be proud of you. At the same time they do not wish to observe in you a superior condescension. It is perfectly possible to be colloquial and yet dignified. Almost anyone of President Eliot's speeches will show that this can be done. But do not, on the contrary, adopt a grandiloquent, highfalutin' style, too far above the level of ordinary discourse.

Do not allow yourself to be beset with fears that you may make a so-called grammatical mistake. If you are habitually a careless speaker, of course your sin will find you out on the platform. But if you find yourself in an error, never mind; forge ahead and trust to the interest of your topic and your evident sincerity of purpose in presenting it to carry your audience with you. A slip is always pardonable, but an intentional cheapening of your speech in the hope of ingratiating yourself with certain types of audiences will usually produce the opposite of the effect desired.

One who wishes to become a good speaker must become acutely observant of his own speech, constantly checking it up with reference to what he regards as the best practice of others. People learn more of pronunciation by the ear than they do by consulting a dictionary. When it is a matter of the meaning of a word the dictionary should be freely consulted. The range of one's vocabulary should constantly be increased. This can best be done by a conscious effort to use the new words that

one hears or reads. Resolve to make definite additions each day to the words or phrases which you actually use, not merely those which you more or less understand when somebody else uses them. Consciously avoid the trite and stereotyped phrases to which some speakers desperately cling. Avoid vague words and confused figures of speech.

Successful composition depends in great measure on sentence structure, and here the chief aim is variety. There is a time for the short sentence and a time for the long one, a time for the loose, easy sentence which explains itself as it goes along and which could be stopped at any point, still remaining clear and complete up to that point; and there is a time for a type of periodic sentence which through a succession of clauses reaches finally to a climax. Even a series of sentences of strictly like formation may, if the effect is carefully premeditated, offer still another kind of variety. Do not crowd too many or unrelated ideas into a single sentence. Aim to make of each a structure that hangs together.

SUGGESTIONS

Read widely and assiduously in "Modern Eloquence." It is better, for a mature person, at any rate, to exercise the mind in the thrust and turn of countless models of good diction than laboriously to correct the mistakes in carefully prepared examples of bad English. Often one encounters some wholly simple person whose habitual speech is without distinction, but who once on his feet will speak with flow and dignity. Such a person will usually be found to have saturated himself with the noble diction of the King James Bible. Familiarity with the Bible and with Shakespeare might be said to be essential to good speaking in English. But a close familiarity with the material in "Modern Eloquence" will greatly help to bend one's powers to the practical issues of speaking in public.

Between the sonorous roll of Webster's periods and the colloquial tones of Job Hedges or George Ade you will have no difficulty in finding models which approach what should be your proper style.

If you hesitate where to begin, try the speeches of William Cullen Bryant, Ralph Waldo Emerson, and Justice Oliver Wendell Holmes, Jr. You will not thereafter be at a loss to know what the term "distinction" means.

Note in other speakers expressions that seem to you overworked and deserve a rest. No two such lists would wholly agree. How do you feel about *viewpoint, along these lines, fill a long felt want, it has been well said?*

Study in the dictionary the meaning of words that you may be tempted to use vaguely, such as *factor* and *phase,* or incorrectly, as *aggravate, alternative, transpire, venal* and *venial.*

The temptation is to use *shall* and *whom* too often. Test your own use of these words and observe them in the pages of "Modern Eloquence."

What is your feeling with regard to the following expressions?

Equally *as* good (instead of equally good).

I felt *like* I was going to cry (instead of *as if*).

I *inferred* that that was what I wanted him to do (instead of *intimated* or *implied*).

I had no doubt *but* that he was coming.

He wouldn't speak to me, *due to* the money I owed him.

I will give you an *instant* (instead of *instance*).

It is *liable* to rain.

The reason is *because* he couldn't.

Read the speech of Patrick Francis Murphy "In Honor of Joseph Choate" (II, 450), and William J. Bryan's lecture on "The Spoken Word" (XIII, 91).

See the Epigrams in Volume XIV and study Edward S. Jordan's witty and epigrammatic speech, "Advertising Automobiles" (V, 32).

The material in Volumes X and XI—the great orations of the past, both foreign and American—scarcely furnishes models which can be directly imitated, but the prospective speaker cannot do better than to steep himself in them.

LESSON IX

THE DELIVERY OF THE SPEECH

You are now before the audience, prepared to produce your speech. Where, by the way, have you got it? Have you memorized it and come prepared to spout it with what pretense at concealing the fact you may be able to contrive? Or will you frankly read from your manuscript? Or have you some notes out of which you will do the best you can to construct a speech as you go along? Or do you trust wholly to the occasion to start you off and to your experience, which must be a large one, to carry you through?

There is a good deal to be said for the method of reading from a manuscript. At times it is the only way. You bring to your audience tangible evidence that you are prepared to meet the importance of the occasion. If there is a good deal of ground to be covered, much detail to be conveyed, it is perhaps the only way to get through. A politician desiring to give a careful statement of his position or a scientist producing the results of his research will perhaps not care to trust to the chances of even apparently extemporaneous speaking. Every word he wishes to be carefully weighed and he does not wish to be carried by his audience outside his text. If a man reads well many of the disadvantages of this method may be removed. But disadvantages there are. The manuscript is a barrier between the speaker and his audience. They miss the power of his eye, and are defrauded of the pleasure of sharing with the speaker the thrill and effort of the laboring mind. The work is all done; there it lies and might just as well be read in the newspapers.

Memorizing, too, has its disadvantages. What if the speaker should break down? or get to spouting so much above his natural levels of utterance that it all sounds more like some one else's work than his own?

Undoubtedly, a sense of spontaneity, a feeling that the speaker is actually speaking what he is at that moment thinking, is, in short, sharing an experience with the audience—

these are the desirable things. Yet there is no such thing as an extemporaneous speech; there is at most the application to a new set of circumstances of powers and stores which the speaker has already exercised and accumulated.

Therefore, write your speech by all means; or, if your mind is sufficiently trained, do the close thinking which is equivalent to writing. Then read it if you must; otherwise, if your thinking has been hard enough you will not need to memorize or strive to recall what you wrote; trust to the stimulus of your audience and the integrity of your preparation, and speak. What results may not in every case be precisely what you wrote, but it may be a better speech. As a speech, it ought to be more effective.

The fact is, however, if you can only establish right relations with your audience you can read or extemporize or effect a combination of both to your own best advantage. Whatever the method, you must be in command of the situation. You must have the self-confidence that entitles you to command, but also the sincerity, the charm and the tact which persuades your audience to concede it to you gladly.

It is assumed that you are familiar with your subject, that you are interested in it and that you are prepared to treat it fairly. Ordinarily the audience will assume these things and it requires only moderate skill to confirm this belief on their part and rather more than ordinary clumsiness to destroy it. Therefore put yourself at once on the side of the audience. Approach your subject with them in a spirit of helpfulness and friendliness. Be quick to catch their reactions. If they are puzzled, explain. If their attention wanders, throw in a brief anecdote, the briefer the better. If they seem hostile, try to get at the grounds of their hostility. You wish to convince them, of course, but you can't convince them against their will. It may be that the grounds of this irresponsiveness or hostility are matters which you had hardly taken into account in your preparation. Never mind. Forget the speech which you thought you were going to make and give the speech you ought to give. If you have not shirked the labor of preparation, you can make this shift in your plans, and give a better speech.

SUGGESTIONS

The matter of this lesson is treated at greater length in the paper in this volume by Dwight E. Watkins on "Platform Appearance."

Look up what Dean Johnson has to say on the way to read a paper (IV, xxxiv); on memorizing (p. xxxix).

Read what Colonel Higginson says about the use of notes in the delivery of a speech (II, xviii).

Make a practice of reading aloud—it is not necessary or perhaps even desirable that you should have an audience—from the pages in "Modern Eloquence."

Memorize a few passages that move you. A good illustration of a speaker quickly responsive to the feelings of his audience is Lloyd George in most of his speeches in Volume XII.

Note the circumstances under which the following speakers rose to their feet: Asquith (IX, 35), Stanley Baldwin (IV, 33), Chatham (X, 101), Viviani (XII, 45). Imagine the manner of delivery that would be effective in each instance.

LESSON X

VOICE AND GESTURE

It is a good rule to speak in your natural voice. If you are speaking out-of-door or in a large hall it may be necessary to increase the volume, to proceed more slowly, and to utter important words with more than usual distinctness. Observe closely, however, the manner in which you talk to a friend or a customer on a subject in which you are very much interested and make this the basis of your platform voice.

Speaking loud enough to be heard, practice speaking quietly.

It was Beecher's quietness which stilled his tumultuous audience at Liverpool. Wendell Phillips, who tamed many a hostile throng, spoke so quietly that everybody stopped to hear what he was saying. Hamlet's advice to the players is still the best thing that has been written on this subject:

"Speak the speech, I pray you, as I pronounced it to you, trippingly on the tongue; but if you mouth it, as many of your players do, I had as lief the town-crier spoke my lines. Nor do not saw the air too much with your hand, thus, but use all gently, for in the very torrent, tempest, and, as I may say, the whirlwind of passion, you must acquire and beget a temperance that may give it smoothness. . . . Be not too tame, neither, but let your discretion be your tutor. Suit the action to the word, the word to the action; with this special observance, that you o'erstep not the modesty of nature."

One of the best ways to exercise the voice for public speaking is to do your reading aloud, especially poetry. The reading aloud of good verse will call out your reserves of resonance and demand a distinctness of utterance which will soon become habitual. It will also accustom you to the utterance of many words which you ordinarily only hear or see, without using them yourself.

Stammering, if it is severe, calls for expert advice; but it is purely a mental condition and can often be materially overcome by merely opening the mouth a little more and speaking with a fuller tone than usual. True nasality can be met by holding one's self under firmer control, thus avoiding the relaxation of the soft palate which permits the escape of air through the nose. Nasality, so-called, the thinness of voice which results from a constriction of the muscles about the nose and upper lip, can be corrected by a greater degree of relaxation.

Throw the voice well forward, as you do when you speak into the telephone, but let your whole body be behind it. Speak in the natural voice or a very little louder, and at your usual rate of speed. If the auditorium is very large or with a high ceiling, be careful to speak more slowly and distinctly than usual. If the room has a tendency to echo, loud speaking is likely to become confused. Slow and distinct utterance will overcome the echo. In a small room before a small audience,

the danger is in speaking too slowly rather than too rapidly. The rest is largely a matter of good general health and mental and physical poise.

Demosthenes' three requisites for good speaking, "first, action; second, action; and third, action," have in view a somewhat more vivacious Mediterranean type of oratory than you are likely to practice. Gestures are valuable as a reinforcement of the spoken word. Inappropriate gestures, the repetition of spasmodic and unmeaning movements of the hands and arms, are worse than no gestures at all.

The speaker, like the golfer or the boxer, will begin by getting a good stance. Then let him throw his whole self in his speaking, allowing his countenance to express the emotion with which he wishes his thought to be received. Reasonably appropriate gestures of the hands and arms will follow almost automatically—the hand will rise, palm outward, for quiet; the clenched fist fall to express determination, the arm will sweep from the body to indicate largeness or extent.

Unless gesture is or can be made to appear wholly spontaneous, it is best avoided, and may not be greatly missed. The best speaker, however, is something more than a voice; he speaks with his whole body and with the whole spirit that inhabits it and makes it alive.

LESSON XI

SOME VARIETIES OF SPEECHMAKING

You have now made your speech. You have been successful at points where you expected to fail; some of your best things fell rather flat; several things infinitely better than anything you used occurred to you after you got to bed. Do not lose these last; they are your preparation for your next speech and constitute the best lesson in the art of speechmaking.

On the whole, the satisfaction of having it all over drives out any other feeling. But if you have been successful a certain sense of power still remains with you—or, if you have come short of success, a highly valuable determination to succeed

next time. While this mood is on you ask yourself this question: Just what sort of speech was I trying to make? An hour's reading of "Modern Eloquence" at this time would be worth more than many hours of desultory perusal. As an aid to finding rapidly what lies nearest to your need a number of speeches in the several volumes are here analyzed under subjects. These represent subjects and occasions on which many speeches are made every year. For additional matter you should, of course, consult the Index, under such heads as Anniversaries, Birthdays, Canada, Commencement addresses, Democracy, Education, Enthusiasm, Holland, Ideals, Invention, New England, Pilgrims, Pulpit, Puritans, Railroads, Scotch, Shakespeare, Success, Vision.

This is the time to read many examples of the kind of speech you were making or might have made. If your task was the introduction of a speaker, follow up the references here given under that head; if it were a humorous speech, you come with the eye of a connoisseur to the appraisal of the specimens given under that caption; so likewise if the occasion was a debate or the celebration of a national holiday.

MODEL SPEECHES ON SPECIAL SUBJECTS AND OCCASIONS

INTRODUCING A SPEAKER

Earl Balfour	Introducing	Chief Justice Taft	I	60
Charles W. Price	"	Governor Henry J. Allen	III	113
Frank R. Lawrence	"	John J. Carty	II	316
Chauncey M. Depew	"	Sir Henry Morton Stanley	XIII	377
A. B. Walkley	"	Sir James Barrie	I	66
Mr. Bowen, President New England Society	"	James Rowland Angell	I	43
A. Barton Hepburn	"	Lord Bryce	I	168
Chester S. Lord	"	Nicholas Murray Butler	I	188

Eugene H. Outerbridge	Introducing	Lord Cunliffe	IV	144
President Harding	"	Charles Gates Dawes	IV	150
Frederick A. Ward	"	Thomas Nelson Page	III	28
D. B. St. John Roosa	"	Theodore Roosevelt	III	154
Joseph H. Choate	"	Sir Ernest Shackleton	III	208
Whitelaw Reid	"	Henry Morton Stanley	III	280
Joseph H. Choate	"	George T. Wilson	III	419
Strickland Gillilan	"	Mrs. Margot Asquith	II	87
Nicholas M. Butler	"	Andrew W. Mellon	V	175

GREETINGS AND TRIBUTES TO GUESTS

George Bancroft to William Cullen Bryant	I	63
Irving T. Bush to Charles Evans Hughes	I	183
Nicholas Murray Butler to Aristide Briand	I	188
Andrew Carnegie to General Goethals	I	209
Joseph Hodges Choate to Ambassador Bryce	I	274
Chauncey M. Depew to Premier Briand	I	397
Darwin P. Kingsley to Charles M. Schwab	V	62
Darwin P. Kingsley to M. Viviani	II	303
Wm. Lyon Mackenzie King to Marshal Foch	VIII	229
Hamlin Garland to Booth Tarkington	II	75
Julia Ward Howe to Oliver Wendell Holmes	II	240
Charles Evans Hughes to Lord Reading	II	260
Thomas R. Reed to Joseph H. Choate	III	137
Patrick Francis Murphy to Joseph Choate	II	450
Sir John Simon to Hon. John Davis	III	233
Michael Pupin to Guglielmo Marconi	III	117
Josiah Quincy, Jr., to Charles Dickens	III	123
General Brusiloff to Elihu Root	III	165
Charles Emory Smith to Benj. F. Harrison	III	244
William Winter to John Gilbert	III	425

COLLEGE COMMENCEMENTS

Elbert H. Gary	Ethics in Business	IV	288
Wm. C. Redfield	Facts and Ideals	V	229

John Davison Rockefeller, Jr.	The Personal Relation in Industry	V	250
Thomas Carlyle	Inaugural Address at Edinburgh	VII	83
Arthur James Balfour	The Pleasures of Reading	VII	41
Charles Francis Adams	A College Fetish	VII	1
Nicholas Murray Butler	Five Evidences of an Education	VII	73
Ralph Waldo Emerson	The American Scholar	VI	104
Sir Auckland C. Geddes	Commencement Address	VII	176
Ernest Martin Hopkins	An Aristocracy of Brains	VII	235
George Washington Goethals	Serving Your Country	VIII	181
Brander Matthews	American Character	VIII	293

STATES AND SECTIONS

Edwin Anderson Alderman	Virginia	I	26
Roscoe Conkling	The State of N. Y.	I	332
David Dudley Field	Early Connecticut	II	45
John R. Fellows	North and South	II	37
Henry Woodfin Grady	The New South	II	97
George Frisbie Hoar	South Carolina and Massachusetts	VIII	196
Charles W. Price	Kansas and Its Governor	III	113
Joseph C. Lincoln	Cape Cod Folks	II	326
George B. McClellan	New York and the South	II	386
Atlee Pomerene	Ohio	III	65
Ernest M. Stires	The Southland	III	291
Booth Tarkington	Indiana in Literature and Politics	III	331
Augustus Thomas	The South as a Custodian	III	336

Edward Oliver Wolcott	Bright Land to Westward	III	438
Hudson Stuck	Alaska, Fish and Indians	III	301

CITIES

Edward Everett Hale	Boston	II	141
John Hudson Finley	The City and the Flag (N. Y.)	VIII	176
James Proctor Knott	The Glories of Duluth	VIII	231
Eugene H. Outerbridge	The Port of N. Y.	III	16
Rudolph Blankenburg	Philadelphia	I	130

THE AMERICAN CITIZEN

Edwin A. Alderman	The Making of a National Spirit	I	35
Albert J. Beveridge	The Republic That Never Retreats	I	111
Louis D. Brandeis	True Americanism	VIII	44
William J. Bryan	America's Mission	I	158
Irvin S. Cobb	Our Country	I	319
Wm. M. Evarts	What the Age Owes to America	VIII	144
George W. Goethals	Serving Your Country	VIII	181
Franklin K. Lane	The American Pioneer	VIII	246
Abraham Lincoln	Central Ideas of the Republic	II	324
Wm. McKinley	American Patriotism	III	284
Brander Matthews	American Character	VIII	293
Henry Russel Miller	The American Ideal	II	424
John Bassett Moore	American Ideal	II	436
Booker T. Washington	Progress of the American Negro	VIII	433

Thomas D. Talmage	Behold the American	III	324
Joseph Wheeler	The American Soldier	III	391
Warren G. Harding	Citizenship	II	163

LAW

Lewis E. Carr	The Lawyer and the Hod Carrier	I	224
Benjamin N. Cardozo	Modern Trends in the Study and Treatment of the Law	VI	34
Joseph H. Choate	The Bench and the Bar	I	251
Frederic René Coudert	Our Clients	I	348
John William Davis	Our Brethren Overseas	VI	86
Oliver Wendell Holmes, Jr.	Law and the Court	II	228
" " "	The Use of Law Schools	VI	189
F. Charles Hume, Jr.	To Young Lawyers	VI	206
Almet F. Jenks	Observations of a Jurist	II	284
John Lowell	Humors of the Bench	II	379
Richard Olney	Commerce and Its Relations to the Law	III	9
Elihu Root	Rocking Chairs and Respect for Law	III	175
Julius M. Mayer	The Court and the Law	VI	281
Roscoe Pound	The Task of the American Lawyer	VI	308
John H. Perry	Newspaper Law	VI	290
Max Steuer	Cross-Examination: Is It an Art or an Artifice?	VI	326
Harlan F. Stone	The Training of Lawyers	VI	345
George W. Wickersham	The American Law Institute	VI	390

Edward Douglas White	The Supreme Court	VI	373
John Sergeant Wise	The Legal Profession	III	428

REMINISCENCES

Charles Francis Adams	The Lessons of Life	I	10
William Cullen Bryant	A Birthday Address	I	164
James Bryce	Changes of Forty Years in America	I	168
Chauncey M. Depew	Eighty-Seventh Birthday	I	372
Thomas A. Edison	Looking Back Over Forty Years	IV	209
Charles W. Eliot	On His Ninetieth Birthday	VII	154
Meredith Nicholson	The Sunny Slopes of Forty	VII	316
Elihu Root	75th Anniversary of the Century Club	VII	365
George Bernard Shaw	On His Seventieth Birthday	III	212

INVENTION AND DISCOVERY

John J. Carty	The Wireless Telephone	I	230
Cyrus W. Field	Story of the Atlantic Cable	IV	221
David Dudley Field	The Telegraph	II	49
Murray Hulbert	Inventions and Inventors	VI	199
Guglielmo Marconi	The Progress of Wireless Telegraphy	VI	273
Michael Pupin	In Honor of Marconi	III	117
Horace Porter	Men of Many Inventions	III	73
Robert E. Peary	The North Pole	III	48
" "	Farthest North	III	49

Sir Ernest Shackleton	Penguins	III	208
Henry Morton Stanley	Through the Dark Continent	III	280

HUMOROUS SPEECHES

George Ade	A Cincinnatus from Indiana	I	20
Sir James Barrie	An Inoffensive Gentleman on a Magic Island	I	66
" "	Barrie Bumps Stevenson	I	73
Joseph H. Choate	A Test Examination	I	246
" "	The Pilgrim Mothers	I	254
Samuel L. Clemens	New England Weather	I	290
" "	Mistaken Identity	I	303
Irvin S. Cobb	The Lost Tribes of the Irish in the South	I	309
Samuel Sullivan Cox	Smith and So Forth	I	352
Chauncey M. Depew	Woman	I	389
Simeon Ford	Palm Beach	II	59
" "	A Run on the Banker	II	55
Strickland Gillilan	Me and the President	II	85
Sarah Grand	Mere Man	II	124
F. Charles Hume, Jr.	To Young Lawyers	VI	206
Horace Porter	Men of Many Inventions	III	73
" "	A Trip Abroad with Depew	III	80
James Proctor Knott	The Glories of Duluth	VIII	231
Job Elmer Hedges	Ohio, The Presidency and Americanism	II	197

MEDICINE

Lewellys F. Barker	The Wider Influence of the Physician	VI	19
Nicholas M. Butler	Progress in Medicine	I	194

Wm. Henry Draper	Our Medical Advisers	I	418
Livingston Farrand	The Work of a Great Physician	VI	123
Oliver Wendell Holmes	Practical Ethics of the Physician	VI	175
Sir William Osler	Farewell to the Medical Profession	VI	285
George Edgar Vincent	The Doctor and the Changing Order	VI	364
Hans Zinsser	A Scientist's View of the Medical Center	VI	414

THE CHURCH

Charles Henry Brent	The Call to the Church to Develop a Christian International Life	VI	25
James Edward Freeman	A Bishop's Charge	VI	137
Cardinal Gibbons	Supremacy of the Catholic Religion	VII	183
Newell Dwight Hillis	The Pulpit in Modern Life	VI	162
William R. Inge	Faith and Reason	VI	213
William T. Manning	The Vision of Unity	VI	269
John H. Wigmore	Enlistment in the Christian Ministry	VI	398

WOMAN

Joseph H. Choate	The Pilgrim Mothers	I	254
Chauncey M. Depew	Woman	I	389
Samuel L. Clemens	Woman, God Bless Her!	I	305
Horace Porter	Woman	III	85
Theodore Tilton	Woman	III	350
Henry Watterson	Our Wives	III	373
Kate Douglas Wiggin	"Sov'ran Woman"	III	395
Harvey W. Wiley	The Ideal Woman	II	411

Lady Astor	Women in Politics	VI	14
Carrie Chapman Catt	Political Parties and Women Voters	VIII	70
Florence E. Allen	Women and World Peace	VI	1
Miriam A. Ferguson	Women in Business	IV	219
Ora Snyder	The Woman Employer	V	302

THE FLAG

Albert J. Beveridge	The March of the Flag	XI	372
John Adams Dix	The Flag—The Old Flag	I	413
John Huston Finley	The City and the Flag	VIII	176
Franklin Knight Lane	Makers of the Flag	VIII	244
Fitzhugh Lee	The Flag of the Union Forever	II	321
Alvin Owsley	Respect the Flag	VIII	331
Lew Wallace	Return of the Flags	VIII	424

FOURTH OF JULY

James M. Beck	Fourth of July	I	78
Louis D. Brandeis	True Americanism	VIII	44
William Maxwell Evarts	What the Age Owes to America	VIII	144
Edward Everett	The History of Liberty	XI	60
Walter Hines Page	The Fourth of July in London	XII	246
John Hayes Hammond	The Fourth of July	II	159
William McKinley	American Patriotism	VIII	284
Whitelaw Reid	The Fourth of July	III	145
Lew Wallace	Return of the Flags	VIII	424
Woodrow Wilson	Address at Gettysburg	XI	438

MEMORIAL DAY

O. W. Holmes, Jr.	Memorial Day	VIII	208
Thomas W. Higginson	Decoration Day	VIII	193
Henry Russel Miller	The Second Birth	VIII	311
Benjamin G. Humphreys	Old Traditions	VIII	217

WASHINGTON'S BIRTHDAY

Jane Addams	Washington's Birthday	I	16
John W. Davis	George Washington	I	364
George E. Vincent	Washington's Birthday	III	368

LINCOLN

Phillips Brooks	The Character of Lincoln	IX	67
Henry Watterson	Abraham Lincoln	IX	420
Stephen S. Wise	Lincoln: Man and American	IX	454
Warren G. Harding	On Lincoln's Birthday	II	165
William H. Taft	The Lincoln Memorial	VIII	419

ENGLAND AND AMERICA

Joseph H. Choate	The British Lion and the American Eagle	I	268
Charles Dickens	Friends Across the Sea	I	408
Sir Auckland C. Geddes	Coöperation Between Great Britain and America	II	77
Lord Reading	Across the Flood	III	128
William H. Taft	America and England	III	316

IRELAND

Henry Ward Beecher	Home Rule for Ireland	I	103
Irvin Cobb	The Lost Tribes of the Irish in the South	I	309
Michael Collins	Independence for Ireland	V	111
Arthur Griffith	The Irish Free State	VIII	187
John Boyle O'Reilly	Moore, The Bard of Erin	III	13
John Redmond	Ireland and the War	XII	30

CANADA

Charles P. Beaubien	Canada and Peace	VIII	36
Sir Robert Laird Borden	Walk and Not Faint	VIII	39
" "	Canadians at the Front	I	138
Sir Robert Falconer	The United States as a Neighbor	VIII	153
W. L. Mackenzie King	France and Canada	VIII	225
Sir Wilfred Laurier	Ready, Aye, Ready	XII	70
Arthur Meighen	The Glorious Dead	XII	456
W. R. Riddell	Canada	VIII	345

THE DRAMA AND THE THEATER

Brander Matthews	Edwin Booth	IX	351
Robert Collyer	Tribute to Edwin Booth	I	330
Sir Henry Irving	The Drama	II	272
Joseph Jefferson	In Memory of Edwin Booth	II	281
John Gilbert	Playing "Old Men" Parts	II	79
Wm. S. Gilbert	Pinafore	II	81
Arthur W. Pinero	The Drama	III	60
Walter Lippmann	The Theater Guild	II	333
David Belasco	Forty Years a Theatrical Producer	I	105
George Arliss	A Curtain Speech	VI	12

VERY SHORT SPEECHES

George Arliss
A Curtain Speech VI 12
Herbert F. deBower
The Price of Success IV 170
Livingston Farrand
The Work of a Great Physician VI 123
Walter Hampden
On Receiving the Gold Medal of the National Institute of Social Science VI 160
Darwin P. Kingsley
In Honor of Charles M. Schwab V 62
Augustus Thomas
On Being Awarded a Gold Medal VI 362
Fred A. Wirth
The Four-Minute Man VI 412

ON RECEIVING AN HONOR

Walter Hampden
On Receiving a Gold Medal of the National Institute of Social Science VI 160
Thomas M. Marshall
Thanking the French Ambassador II 405
Charles M. Schwab
On Being Awarded a Bronze Tablet V 274
Augustus Thomas
On Being Awarded the Gold Medal of the National Institute of Arts and Letters for Drama VI 362
Elihu Root
A Plea for the League of Nations III 177

LESSON XII

BUSINESS SPEECHMAKING

Public Speaking by Business Men has been fully discussed in the Introduction to Volume IV by Dean Johnson; and the Preface to that volume treats of the rapid extension of speechmaking in modern business. Volumes IV and V of "Modern Eloquence" are devoted to speeches on business subjects by business men, representing topics and occasions on some of which nearly every business man is likely to be called upon for a speech. After you have made your first speech you will turn again to these volumes with quickened interest. As a supplementary aid to the Index, a number of these business speeches are here grouped by subject matter, purpose, or occasion.

These should be studied for the means by which the speech is built to fit the particular audience or subject. Some are very short; some are matter-of-fact, others emotional; some are witty and epigrammatic, others serious and informing. Every art of the effective speaker, every variety of appeal to an audience is illustrated here as well as in political or memorial or educational addresses. Business speechmaking requires all the skill and knowledge that "Modern Eloquence" has to offer.

ADVERTISING AND SALESMANSHIP

Calvin Coolidge	The Advertising Profession	IV	130
Edward Stanlaw Jordan	Advertising Automobiles	V	32
Ivy L. Lee	Publicity for Public Service Corporations	V	110
John Baker Opdycke	The Relation of Literature to Advertising	V	207
Edith McClure-Patterson	How Women Regard Advertising	V	144
C. K. Woodbridge	Salesmanship and Advertising	V	396

GOVERNMENT AND BUSINESS

Julius Howland Barnes	Team Play Between Government and Industry	IV	46
Bernard Mannes Baruch	Patriotism in Industry	IV	62
A. J. Brosseau	Highways and the Taxpayers	IV	90
Charles Gates Dawes	Business Organization of the Government	IV	150
William E. Humphrey	The Federal Trade Commission	V	10
Nicholas Longworth	Legislating for a Republic	V	128
Andrew W. Mellon	The Nation's Business	V	175
Alfred Emanuel Smith	A Business Administration	V	294
Charles Richard Van Hise	Government Regulation	V	362

THE EMPLOYER TO THE YOUNGSTER

Samuel Insull	Just as One Friend to Another	V	20
Otto Hermann Kahn	A Talk to Young Business Men	V	55
John Davidson Rockefeller, Jr.	The Personal Relation in Industry	V	250
Charles M. Schwab	How to Succeed	V	262
Ora Snyder	The Woman Employer	V	302

BUSINESS IDEALS

Stanley Baldwin	Goodwill in Industry	IV	33
Bernard Mannes Baruch	Patriotism in Industry	IV	62
Louis Dembitz Brandeis	Business—A Profession	IV	79

George Waverley Briggs	Service, the Genius of Progress	IV	87
Harry Collins Spillman	Adjusting Ourselves to a New Era in Business	V	309

BUSINESS AND SCIENCE

Leo Hendrick Baekeland	The Engineer	IV	20
Margaret Bondfield	Science and the Human Factor	IV	74
Sir Oliver Lodge	Pure and Applied Science	V	120
William Henry Nichols	The Chemist and Reconstruction	V	198

PROBLEMS OF TRANSPORTATION

William Wallace Atterbury	The Public Can Secure the Railroad Service It Wants	IV	12
A. J. Brosseau	Highways and Taxpayers	IV	90
Chauncey Mitchell Depew	A Half Century with a Railroad	IV	171
Joseph P. Harris	The Financing of Electric Railways	IV	360
Paul Henderson	Aircraft for Industry	IV	389
Samuel Rea	American Transportation	V	216

CHAMBERS OF COMMERCE AND TRADE ORGANIZATIONS

Richard F. Grant	Dedication of the Chamber of Commerce of the United States	IV	314
Seth Low	The Chamber of Commerce	V	138

S. C. Mead	The Fundamentals of Commercial Organization	V	166
Charles Nagel	Chambers of Commerce	V	188
Emmett Hay Naylor	The Trade Association	V	193

LABOR PROBLEMS

Henry Justin Allen	The Kansas Industrial Court	VIII	9
Lord Ashfield	Man and Machine in Industry	IV	1
Andrew Carnegie	The Common Interest of Labor and Capital	IV	100
Edward A. Filene	Why Men Strike	IV	237
Elbert H. Gary	Labor	IV	278
Samuel Gompers	The American Federation of Labor	IV	299
William Green	Modern Trade Unionism	IV	317
John Kirby, Jr.	Labor and Legislation	V	67
John Davison Rockefeller, Jr.	The Personal Relations in Industry	V	250

INSPIRATIONAL

Carrie Chapman Catt	A Call to Action	VIII	77
George Bruce Cortelyou	Men of Vision with Their Feet on the Ground	I	343
Will H. Hays	Teamwork	IV	377
Franklin K. Lane	Makers of the Flag	VIII	244
William C. Redfield	Facts and Ideals	V	229
George Waverley Briggs	Service, the Genius of Progress	IV	87
Charles S. Hart	Imagination in Business	IV	370

Samuel Insull	Training for Leadership	V	28
Charles D. Norton	Enthusiasm	V	204
Harry Collins Spillman	Doing Unto Others	III	271
Charles M. Schwab	How to Succeed	V	262

SPEECHES AT BUSINESS CONVENTIONS

William Wallace Atterbury
Annual Convention of the National Retail Dry-goods Association IV 12

Leo Hendrick Baekeland
American Chemical Society and Society of Chemical Industry (of Great Britain) IV 20

George Bruce Cortelyou
Banquet of the American Gas Institute IV 139

Will H. Hays
Annual Convention of the National Association of Letter Carriers IV 378

John Kirby, Jr.
Convention of the National Association of Manufacturers V 67

Thomas William Lamont
American Bankers' Convention V 93

Ivy Ledbetter Lee
Convention of the American Electric R. R. Association V 110

Emmett Hay Naylor
United Typothetæ of America V 193

Harry Collins Spillman
Annual Convention of the Biscuit and Cracker Manufacturers' Association of America V 309

PLATFORM APPEARANCE

By DWIGHT EVERETT WATKINS

Associate Professor of Public Speaking in the University of California

David Warfield once said, "First *look* the part, then *act* it," and although the famous actor was not at the time thinking of speakers at business luncheons and sales-meetings, he gave just as good advice for such occasions as the man who uttered the more famiilar admonition, "Have something to say, say it, and sit down."

Many a man who has had excellent ideas, who has arranged them logically, who has phrased them in clear, forceful, even eloquent words, who has been possessed of a pleasing and well modulated voice, and who has even known when to stop, has failed in speaking before his fellows because he did not "look the part." Emerson's famous sentence, "What you *are* speaks so loud, I cannot hear what you *say*," expresses much the same idea. No man whose body and face put him in the $3,000 class can hope to succeed when he attempts to speak for the $10,000 class.

Please do not understand me here to say, however, that a man must have the bodily measurements of an Apollo Belvidere, or a countenance leonine in grandeur. Many men of inferior physique and unhandsome features have risen to great heights in the art of influencing their fellow men by speech. What I *do* mean is that whatever physical endowments a man has and whatever resources of countenance he possesses should be developed to the highest degree.

Have you ever passed by a restaurant where good steaks were served at ninety cents and gone into the restaurant up the street where you paid a dollar and a half for a steak?

Why did you do it? It was because you liked *the way the dollar and fifty cent steak was served.* So it is with speaking. Whatever is said must be said with that subtle something called "style."

To determine what is good "style" in the bodily action and facial expression of a speaker, however, is by no means simple, for what is good in one place under certain conditions, in another place and under other conditions may be very bad.

Above all, however, in all places and under all conditions, *a speaker must possess physical well-being.* Let me repeat that a man may not be large or even strong, but he must have the appearance of good health. That mysterious and illusive force known as personal magnetism seems almost inseparably connected with a proper functioning of the human organism.

Keep Your Chest Up

Probably the most important factor in revealing the condition of physical health is the position of the chest. *Keep your chest up!* Don't "throw back your shoulders," but carry the necktie high. The chest should be kept high, simply because this is the attitude of natural courage, and if you assume this posture *you yourself* will *feel* more courageous and *your audience* will *think* you more courageous. This is not empirical advice. It is the scientific truth discovered by Professor James of Harvard, and Professor Lange of Copenhagen. Emotions are the result of bodily changes, and courage brings the chest up and cowardice brings it down. Recently I was talking to an army captain, who told me that soldiers are taught to keep the chest up, not only because they look better, but because they make more courageous soldiers if they maintain this attitude. Stand erect, then, because you yourself will be more courageous and the attitude bespeaks courage to your audience, and courage is a manifestation of superb physical well-being, which is magnetic.

The Waistline In

Another important point in giving the impression of good health is the position of the abdomen. *Do not protrude your*

waistline. The attitude that allows the waistline to protrude has been called the *lordosis* attitude. The name is well chosen, for a protruding abdomen always gives the idea of false importance, of "lording it over" everybody, or bombast, while the successful speaker seeks modesty and sincerity. You can never force a speech down the throats of your auditors, for you thus arouse their hostility, and the protruding waistline always fosters this antagonism. In addition, this attitude stretches the abdominal muscles and prevents the strong strokes at the waist that are so necessary under normal speaking conditions. To correct this attitude place the fingers upon the hip bones and gently force them backward a little. This changes the angle between the backbone and the leg bones and causes the waistline to retreat to its proper place. *A well set-up man should somewhat resemble a bull*—he should be rather heavy about the fore-quarters!

The Neck Erect

Further, good health is revealed by the position of the neck in reference to the spinal column. Beware of the desk-neck! Many of our luncheon speakers have evolved from executive chairs. In their former environment they bent all day long over reports and letters, and when they left the desk they forgot to leave the desk-posture behind. As a result, as they stand before an audience, their necks strike forward at a marked angle with the backbone. This results in either a weak posture of the head, posed upon a "swan-like" neck—certainly not persuasive with an audience looking forward to hearing something from a strong masculine character—or, in other cases, to the thrusting forward of the chin, which gives the attitude of aggressiveness and pugnacity, which is equally undesirable. Always, too, the desk-neck interferes with proper vocal technique, for to secure the best tones, the chin should be well in.

All these things, the keeping of the chest up, the keeping of the waistline in, and the keeping of the neck erect, have to do with the general impression of physical well-being. Their effect is subtle but nevertheless powerful, and every speaker

will do well to consider them carefully. Exercises are of little benefit in securing them, except in revealing what is wrong. Rather than practice exercises, the speaker should *seek to make the proper posture a habit by constantly giving attention to it.*

The following advice in regard to a speaker's general posture by Professor Hollister,[1] of the University of Michigan, is worthy of careful study:

> The speaker should seek to make his standing position and general bearing strong, erect, dignified, and free. He should practice standing with his feet separated and one foot advanced slightly so that he has the greatest strength and freedom of movement. He should readjust the position of his feet on the floor until he can sway the body from side to side, forward and backward, and in a circular way, with the greatest freedom and security. His body should be so poised that the weight may be equally distributed over both feet or easily shifted from one foot to the other. He should stand at his fullest height and not allow the weight to settle down on one foot in a tired, slouching manner, with one hip thrust out and the body crooked. He should look at himself in a large mirror to see if he is plumb; to see if his body is symmetrical with respect to a vertical plane drawn through the center of his chest and the center of his image in the glass. He should examine himself to see if his head wilts forward or is cocked on one side or the other, if one shoulder is lower than the other, if one side of his body is turned toward the image in the glass more than the other side. As he stands before the mirror he should adjust himself until he looks symmetrical and erect; until he looks as strong, as manly, as self-possessed, as worthy of respect and confidence as is possible. In this way he should study himself as an audience would see him. When he has adjusted his image in the glass until it looks the best to him, he should shut his eyes and try to get the general physical and moral sensation that belongs with that image. He should practice until the feeling that goes with the image is fixed upon him and he is able to reproduce the image in himself without the aid of the mirror. He should walk about the room sustaining this feeling of strength and ease, occasionally returning to the mirror to see if the image is right. As he walks along the street, or has other opportunity, he should practice this bearing. In this way he will establish better habits of standing and walking, which will be used unconsciously on the platform. Only by building up good habits while off the platform can the speaker hope to use them while on the platform.

[1] F. D. T. Hollister, p. 350 of *Speech Making,* George Wahr, Ann Arbor, Michigan.

Walking the Platform

The speaker's manner of "walking the platform" is important in creating a favorable or unfavorable impression. Usually very little walking about on the platform is needed. A little stepping backward and forward and a little turning from side to side is all that is needed However, as the size of the audience increases, it will be found of advantage to move about more freely, and then it behooves the speaker to consider carefully just how he is moving. On the whole, most of the movement on the platform should be done in the shape of the letter V, that is, if the speaker finds himself at the extreme right of the platform and wishes to go to the extreme left, he should first retire a few steps obliquely toward the center of the platform and then come out obliquely again toward the left. During this whole movement, the eyes should not be taken from the audience. If a speaker's table is upon the platform, and the speaker wishes to go to the other side of the table, he should follow the same procedure, never taking his eyes from the audience. It is not well to drop the eyes to the floor, or direct them to the side of the room, or to turn the back or side to the audience while walking around a table. A speaker should probably very rarely walk straight across the front of the platform from one side to the other, and, above all, a speaker should not "walk over his foot," that is, he should not, if upon the right side of the platform, lift the right foot over the left, in beginning his steps toward the left side of the platform. It is always best, also, when stopping on the extreme right of the platform to keep the right foot slightly advanced, and when stopping on the extreme left of the platform to keep the left foot slightly advanced, for, otherwise, the speaker is in danger of turning a "cold shoulder" upon a part of his audience.

Let Your Hands Hang at Your Sides

But there are other matters of appearance besides general posture which the speaker should consider. One of the most important of these is what shall be done with the hands. *Let your hands hang at your sides.* Most inexperienced speakers

prefer to put their hands behind them—and that is just the reason you should not do it. The position with the hands behind the back is a position of refuge. One feels he can better control nervous disturbance if he "grabs onto something," and if he may "hang onto" one of his hands behind his back he feels relief; and, moreover, he feels that the audience cannot see him do it! But beware of the delusion. Although the audience may not "figure it all out" this way, they are subconsciously aware of the ruse, and almost always set less store by what the speaker says. It takes more "nerve" to let your hands hang at your sides, and therefore this position bespeaks greater power. Of course, an experienced speaker may occasionally put his hands behind his back, provided he does it in a perfectly relaxed way, but on the whole, it is better to avoid it. Be especially careful, however, if you do put your hands behind your back to let them hang, loosely locked; never clamp them tightly, and do not place them high over the back.

"May I put my hands in my trousers' pockets?" is a question often asked. Yes, if the occasion is not very formal. But don't keep them there long. This position is also one of refuge in many cases, and consequently detracts. If a frock coat is worn, often the thumb is dropped into the trouser pocket. This is more a piece of symbolic action, however, meaning, "I am now becoming less formal and am putting my hand in my pocket," rather than a real putting of the hand in the pocket.

"May I put my fingers in my vest pocket?" is another common question. This, I believe, is almost always bad. It usually accompanies a protruding waistline and appears egotistical. You may drop your hands, one or both, into the pockets of your business coat, letting the thumbs remain out, but do not overwork this attitude.

"May I press my fingers on the table and lean forward over the table?" lawyers often ask. Unquestionably the attitude seems to come from the counsel table. It is not bad, if it does not become a habit, but most men who allow themselves this indulgence seem to be unable to control it, and thus hamper their upright and forthright power.

Grasping one or both lapels of the coat does not seem bad for a moment or two, but no one, at least within city precincts,

feels that it is allowable to thrust one's thumbs in the armholes of his waistcoat. Usually only women drop their hands together in front.

Another good reason for letting the hands hang at the sides is that they are then ready, on the instant, to be used in gesture, whereas if they are behind one, or in the pockets, there is delay in getting them into action, and also some reluctance.

Gestures

But a speaker's hands are not always at rest, and certain considerations in regard to their use when in action should be observed. On the whole, gestures and general platform movement become more important as the size of the audience increases. Before a committee, or small body of hearers, unless the discussion becomes more than ordinarily animated, little gesture and movement is necessary. On the other hand, in an auditorium seating several thousand hearers, a speech without some gesture or platform movement would seem extremely wooden and ineffective. Two reasons may be assigned for this fact. In the first place, in the case of the small audience, the hearers are close to the speaker and can see the least change in his face, and the slightest movement of his hands or body, thus being able to make up their minds just how the speaker feels about what he is saying. In the case of the large audience, the hearers are so far away that a good deal of the speaker's facial expression is lost, as are a good many of the smaller movements of his hands and body. Consequently, if the speaker is to show the audience how he feels about what he is saying, he must "write large" his responses to his thoughts. This means that the fist must supplement the frown in anger, that some movement of the arms and hands must supplement the lowered chest in discouragement, and that, in general, some bodily response must be resorted to which the audience can plainly see. The second reason why more action is needed in the large auditorium is that the emotions of the speaker usually run higher before the "great throng" than before the committee. It is only when popular emotions run high that a really large crowd can be secured, and, if the popular emotions are running

high, naturally the speaker himself will be more highly charged with emotion, and if he is not to act a falsehood in his speech, he must give vent to this emotion in action. Further, the very presence of the vast audience usually stimulates a speaker, so that he naturally rises to higher planes of thought and emotion.

Let it not be inferred, however, from what has been said, that the speech before the committee or board of directors should be devoid of gesture and movement, or that at times, if the occasion demands it, the action should not be vigorous and emphatic. Circumstances must always govern the speaker's general reaction. On the whole, however, a speaker will feel the need for action much more before a large audience than before a small one.

A very important thing for every student of speaking to remember is that "the whole man is present in every speech." This means that we do not react "piecemeal" to a situation but that the whole human organism is present in every reaction. It will do little good (and may do harm) to practice assiduously some gesture of the hand, without bringing the whole body into harmony with it. Likewise to practice facial expression without attention to general posture and movement of the arms and hands would, in general, be folly. Posture, movement, gesture, facial expression—all should be coördinated.

In all gestures used to emphasize a thought, the body, head, and hand should take the same general direction. This is merely to say that the speaker should not scatter his forces, but should concentrate them upon a single objective. If the body is pointing in one direction, the head and eyes in another, and the hand in still another, it is plain to see that a speaker is dissipating his power. Have one of your friends execute a fist gesture, first looking at you, but allowing his body to point to one corner of the room and his fist to another, and then directing his body, face and eyes, and also his fist, directly toward you, and you will feel the increased power of the latter position. Let him try the same method with the open hand, palm up, and with the index finger, and also with the open hand, palm down.

You may think that in concentrating all your force this way upon one part of your audience you are neglecting other parts,

but such is not the case, for one part of the audience delights in seeing you direct even to another part, and if you are agile in getting from one part of the audience to another, every part will receive due attention in time. It was said that when President McKinley spoke, every member of the audience went away feeling that McKinley had looked him in the eye at least once. Further, directing the body first this way to support a gesture and then that, removes the wooden effect that so many speakers give by keeping the body always to the front, while the head and hands turn about from place to place. Of course one should never allow his head to point steadily forward and turn his eyes from side to side. In addition, also, the agreement of direction in the face and eyes, the body, and the hands give the impression of being at home as a speaker.

In the action of the hand and arm, in making gestures, *get the elbow free from the body.* Even slight embarrassment seems to make the elbow cling to the body, and when a speaker fails to get the elbow well removed from the side an audience instinctively feels that he is embarrassed, which, of course, lessens the speaker's power. Also, *see that there is a distinct stroke, a movement up and down, at the wrist.* This gives point and meaning to the gesture. A gesture made with the hand and forearm acting as one long, straight rod lacks not only grace, but effectiveness. With the action of the wrist, secure a slight movement of the elbow also. Try these things before your mirror, and your own sense of grace and power will give you valuable aid in developing good gesture.

Again, *make your emphatic gestures over your forward foot.* The old law that every student of physics learned in the high school comes into play here—"the line of direction must fall within the base." Translated into terms of speechmaking, this means that if you extend the weight of your hand and arm in front of you, your foot must be forward to support it, or else you must protrude the back part of the body to maintain your balance, a procedure which makes for an ungraceful pose. One very good way to avoid error in the poise of the body is to make all of your emphatic declarations to the right side of your audience over the right foot, using the right hand, and all of your emphatic utterances to the left side of your audience over the

left foot, using the left hand. Be careful in all of this not to let your shoulder get too far forward, for this turns the body away from the general direction it should have, which is toward those addressed.

Sometimes however, if dignity and reserve power are present, a speaker makes an emphatic gesture with his weight upon the back foot, but in this case there is little attempt to get forward to the audience. The gesture generally comes down near the speaker's body. The effect is that of an *ex cathedra* utterance, the speaker relying upon his authority and personal influence.

Kinds of Gestures

Gestures have been variously classified according to their purpose. Some are locative, that is, they are used to locate things. Others are descriptive. Some are suggestive, that is, they suggest ideas. Still others are emphatic, used to give greater force to the ideas which they accompany.

Locative gestures are found in such expressions as "Yonder is the tree," "The road runs along the top of that ridge yonder." In these gestures the speaker's eyes ordinarily first flit to the scene that is being pointed out, and then immediately come back to the audience. In case a scene is being painted in an extremely vivid manner, the speaker's eyes often stay with the imagined scene for some time.

Descriptive gestures are just what the name implies—they are gestures which aid words in describing anything. When we say, "The smoke rolled up and up toward the sky," we very likely use a rolling motion of the hand to show how the smoke rolled. If a speaker should say, "As I stood there and watched that great volume of water tumbling over the precipice, I was filled with wonder," he would very properly use a descriptive gesture to show how the water tumbled.

Descriptive gestures often are quite closely confined in scope, that is, they do not move through great distances. For instance, in the last example, if the speaker were behind a speaker's desk, he might simply move the hand from the wrist. In such cases descriptive gestures become suggestive, merely starting the imagination of the hearers in the right direction.

Gesture is used suggestively also to show the speaker's moods. For instance, if a speaker should say: "As for these objections we hear, let them go," he might very well shrug his shoulders, or use the open hand with the palm up in a gesture of tossing them aside. Sometimes such gestures are called "manifestive" gestures, for they manifest the feelings of the speaker. A frown, for example, used in the sentence, "I can't understand this attitude of the opposition," would manifest the speaker's uncertainty or struggle.

Emphatic gestures are among the most common gestures that speakers use. When a speaker says: "These are the cold, hard facts, and you cannot get away from them," and supplements his words by the use of his fist, he is using emphatic gesture. Emphatic gestures are almost always necessary for spirited or earnest speaking. The thought and emotion takes hold of the whole body, and words seem inadequate to express the meaning of the whole man.

There used to be a rule for speakers which said, "Never use literal action for figurative language," and under this rule inexperienced speakers were adjured not to point to their own bosoms on such a phrase as "The great heart of South Carolina," and not to go through the motions of climbing a ladder on such a phrase as "Climbing up the ladder of fame." The concrete instances cited were good, but the general rule is probably wrong. Professor Winans, of Dartmouth College, says on this point: "When it is said that we should never use those gestures which indicate a literal carrying out of the figurative language, this might be understood as denying our most primitive use of gesture, and as forbidding one to make a wry face when one speaks of a 'bitter pill,' or as a criticism of the Crow Indian who told me the sermon we had listened to was a 'high-up talk,' with hand held above his head. Perhaps it is sufficient to say, keep always in mind the fact that a figurative statement is figurative. Also be careful of faded metaphors. A speaker once extended his arm when he mentioned 'the arm of a crane.' I saw a debater, describing what he considered the repeated encroachments of England upon the Transvaal, move down the platform one step for each encroachment."

Grace in gesture was probably more sought after in former

years than at present, but it still is effective. We would no longer tolerate the broad, sweeping, unnecessary curves indulged in by the old-time elocutionist, but even to-day there is a charm about graceful gestures that is not present in jerky, abrupt, and angular gestures. The curved line is probably more satisfying to the eye on ordinary occasions than the straight line, but it should not be deliberately sought after. It comes into gestures as a result of poise and coördination, and disappears in gestures when a speaker has gone beyond poise, as in heated discussion, and has become explosive and unreserved. It is probably possible to say that curves disappear in gestures in the proportion that earnestness appears.

It almost goes without saying that there should be reserve in gesture. A speaker who uses up his whole repertory of gesture in the milder parts of his speech, has nothing left to fall back upon when he really becomes in earnest. Gestures are supports for words, and as long as the words can carry the full meaning of the speaker, there is no need to resort to them. When the speaker feels, however, that he must supplement his words in order to convey his whole meaning and how he feels about what he says, he should not hesitate to use gesture, and to use it freely.

Facial Expression

But the use of gesture by a speaker, important as it is, falls far short of being as vital to his success as his facial expression. The face is man's most expressive agent for the communication of his feelings. The muscles of the countenance are small and consequently are the first to respond to an emotion, and, on account of this fact, are closely watched, although unconsciously, by the auditors to detect the full import of what is being said. But many speakers totally neglect this source of power. They speak with a mask-like countenance that never changes no matter what particular emotion may be wrapped up in the words they are uttering. Do not imagine that I am advocating the perfect galaxy of grimaces that the elocutionist of former days demanded. Far from it! But *there should be sane, conservative changes in the expression on a speaker's face according to the emotional demands of the situation.*

Two facial expressions, perhaps, rise above all others in their frequency and necessity. The first is *an expression of friendliness.* But do not substitute a silly grin for an expression of sincere friendliness! Your audience will surely be able to tell the difference. Do, however, try to be sincerely friendly, especially in beginning your speeches. Do not study your mirror, trying all kinds of smiles, but cultivate friendliness in all your life. A man cannot be a grouch all morning in his office, and then come before the noonday lunch-club and be friendly. The emotions must be woven into the warp and woof of his life. Faces in which the lines run up and down are rarely persuasive. See to it that the habitual lines of your countenance are more or less horizontal—those of the sincere smile, such as were seen in the face of President Harding—and you will add to your power.

The second emotion, rivaling closely the emotion of friendliness, is *earnestness.* Earnestness is akin to yearning. It denotes an intense desire. It means a girding up of the loins to the accomplishment of the task in hand. No speaker in driving home his important sentences can afford to lack the visible signs of this deep spiritual characteristic. Usually there is a lowering and wrinkling of the brow, together with a slight narrowing of the corners of the mouth and eyes. The frown is vitally essential, and is usually accompanied by a more vigorous articulation.

Other emotional changes of the countenance—a myriad of them—of course there are, and the greater the speaker the greater his command of them, but they are not to be secured through facial athletics, but rather by a true cultivation of the emotional nature. Read some poetry aloud every day, throw yourself into it with all the true and carefully graduated emotion you are able to summon, emotion that springs from clearly picturing yourself in the situation of the poet or character involved, and you may be confident of a deepening spiritual power that will be reflected in your face, and will greatly aid you in influencing your fellow men.

A speaker probably never reaches his full powers until he is free in gesture and facial expression. His voice and his rhetoric will both be better when he is free in his action. To

become free, it is necessary to practice much before a mirror, and, if possible, to seek the advice of a friendly critic. In regard to practicing before a mirror, Professor Hollister, who has already been quoted, has this to say: "If the speaker will stand before the mirror and talk to his image as he would to an audience, he may be able to see the movements of his hands, head, face, and feet, and in this way correct the more glaring faults in his physical speech. If his hands flap at his sides too much in half-formed gesture, if his gestures are too extended, too sweeping, too far to the side, too angular, too stiff, too limp, too late, too numerous, he may notice it and be able to correct his faults. If his head wags too much, and his shoulders twitch, if his neck is wooden, and his arms are bound to his body, if his eyes look askance too often, he may see these things and mend them. If he moves his mouth too much in speaking, frowns or smiles without cause, or blinks too often, he may also discover this. Two serious faults, however, he cannot see, and these are the vacant staring, and the unsteady shifting of the eyes. However, he will become conscious of these, for the moment his eyes shift from the image in the glass or look through the image into space, he will be unable to see the image clearly. His vision ceases to be properly centered and properly focused for direct speaking. By this method he may learn to look steadily at others."

But even if a speaker follows all the suggestions that have here been laid down, he may still fail. *The speaker must see to it that the amount of his gesture and bodily movement, and the quality and intensity of his emotions, fit in with the situation in which he finds himself.*

A speech given in a bare hall to an audience of laboring men will differ from that given in a richly draped and decorated hotel parlor to an audience of club women. Before the laboring men there would need to be a large amount of strong, virile gesture, and an enlarged play of bold and clear-cut emotions. Before the club women there would be more limited and refined action, and more subtle and polite emotion. Salesmen and men of active habits require more vitality in delivery than do teachers or sedentary office men. In fact, to address desk-men with violent gestures and intense emotions is to insult them and

antagonize them. You must decide, too, whether you wish immediate response to your appeal, or whether you merely desire to sow the seed for a future harvest. Immediate response demands more emotion and speed, while the triumph of the intellect at a future time may safely be left to a cold matter-of-fact presentation of sound argument, in which the body is comparatively passive and the face comparatively unmoved. But a speaker must largely learn these things by experience, although many valuable hints may be gained from carefully watching and analyzing successful and unsuccessful speakers.

Last of all, *be careful in selecting your tailor.* Many a good speech, well delivered by an A-1 man, has lost considerable power because of an ill-fitting suit. Any discussion of the tailor's art belongs to a tailor's magazine, but watch the dress of successful speakers. Don't, however, wear a belt. Personal efficiency, generally, is against it, and a speaker, especially, on account of the strong waist-strokes needed, finds a belt uncomfortable. Be careful, too, about the fit of the collar. Don't wear too large a collar, nor too high a one, nor too low a one, and see to it that it doesn't "ride your vest." In this whole matter of dress, if you can't quite decide what is wrong with your dress, consult the best haberdasher that you can find.

In regard to platform appearance, this much is sure—if you will consider carefully your physical well-being, if you will carefully criticize your posture, movement, and gesture, if you will be careful to cultivate sane and true emotions in all your life, if you will carefully consider various audiences and their needs, and if you will ponder carefully all matters of dress, you will be sure to improve your speaking.

HYGIENE OF THE VOICE

BY IRVING WILSON VOORHEES, M.S., M.D.

Assistant Surgeon to the Manhattan Eye, Ear and Throat Hospital. Fellow of the Academy of Medicine, &c., &c.

THERE is at least one marked difference between the singer and speaker in so far as the matter of voice production is concerned; namely, that few if any singers ever think seriously of doing public work with any hope of credit to themselves unless after some months or years of training by a teacher of singing. A speaker is, however, regarded as something of a success if his voice is big enough to be heard, regardless of manner or method. He may know little or nothing of "placement" or "resonance," and he probably cares less, the whole effort being centered on having his message "go over."

Now this often does very well, at least for a time, but under the strain and stress of public campaigning or other prolonged effort, "the voice gives out" as the newspapers tell us. One very readily accepts the explanation of overuse, and that is, of course, a factor, but it is not the whole story. If the speaker has a structurally normal vocal apparatus free from congestion due to infection, and if he knows how to make proper use of it, there are scarcely any limits as to what he can do with it. But let us go back a moment to certain fundamentals.

Voice is produced at the larynx by the vibrating vocal cords stirred to activity by air waves which strike up from below. This statement, however, will not suffice as a definition because it is not sufficiently comprehensive or inclusive. Not the throat alone, but every part of the body contributes its share, —the nose, accessory nasal sinuses or resinators, mouth cavity,

pharynx, teeth, lips, tongue, lungs, bony thorax, diaphragm, thoracic and abdominal muscles—all, of course, under the control of the will as expressed through the central nervous system and spinal cord.

There are three main factors to be considered: 1. The motive power factor; that is, the abdominal and thoracic muscles, and the diaphragm. 2. The vibratory factor (vocal cords). 3. The resonantic factor, or that part of the anatomy which reinforces sound; namely, the pharynx, mouth and accessory resonators (nasal sinuses). Variations from the normal in any single one of these three, or vagaries of combinations of any two of them, may produce an abnormal voice—either superlatively good or abnormally bad.

Sound is produced in the larynx, but articulation, or the transformation of meaningless sound into voice, is performed in the mouth. In speaking, therefore, the two parts work together, the larynx sending out a stream of sound and the mouth by means of the tongue, cheeks, palate, teeth and lips breaking it up into variously formed jets or words.

Suppose now there is some fault of structure or function in any one of the three elements named above; that is, let us assume that the nose is obstructed by bony growths or polypi or chronic discharge. The voice will then be poorly reinforced or resonated, and nearly the entire stress of the vocal effort will lie across the level of the larynx, thus making greater demands on that organ than it can tolerate. The speedy result is hoarseness, poor carrying power, and ineffectual effort.

Again let us assume that there is some growth on the vocal cords which keeps one or both of them from vibrating normally—the result is hoarseness and weak voice. Such cases are not infrequently treated as laryngitis until seen by a physician who is skillful with the laryngeal mirror, when the diagnosis is self-evident.

Finally, assume that the body musculature is weak, congenitally, or from lack of developmental exercise—it becomes impossible to do big tone work, there is little volume, and, no reserve power where great effort is required.

As for the throat itself, correct function of the vocal cords

fundamental law and the one which is most frequently violated. The campaign speaker is always confounding big, burly voice with strong argument, and the ambitious singer is always mistaking a big brawling tone for genuine art. Accuracy of method should be the first consideration.

Everyone should know quite exactly his natural vocal limits, and not make himself ridiculous by attempting to do things quite out of his reach, not only for his own sake, but to spare pain and discomfort to his auditors. First in this connection is an instinctive knowledge of distance—so to modulate the voice that a fine well-poised tone will go spinning to the topmost gallery with the same ease as a sentence or phrase delivered forte. If a speaker hears his own voice very loudly there is evidently much rebound, and he is not being heard by others nearly so well as he thinks.

The speech must be slow, fairly light, with good lip and tongue action. The voice should be directed forward against the upper teeth and hard palate, and increased and diminished in a monotone. Certain syllabic exercises such as the "no, na, nu, ni, nā," and the "co, ro, mo," varieties sung with moderate strength in middle voice are helpful. During these exercises special attention must be paid to the breathing.

Anything which disturbs the automatic singing act, every adventitious element in the tone-producing and tone-resonating apparatus, violates the fundamental principle that the least exertion should secure the greatest effect. The voice must be handled as an individual problem. The psychic element, mental poise, and suggestion are all important.

Weakness of the voice, or phonasthenia as it is now commonly known, is a disturbance in which a given voluntary impulse to the vocal bands is not followed by a normal tonal effect—that is to say, the produced tone is higher or lower than the intended tone, is unpleasant to the ear, and has no staying nor carrying power.

The fundamental cause of this difficulty is in many cases faulty voice placement. Just as many people never learn to walk, some never learn to speak properly.

Voice fatigue in speaking is often due to the fact that the voice is pitched too high; i. e., above its normal range. Accord-

ing to Spiess, the most favorable tone register for speakers is about three tones below the middle of the voice range. The patient should be taught by a teacher of expression how to secure and maintain a proper relationship between the natural voice and the height necessary to declamatory demands.

Phonasthenia is a condition which affects nearly all ages and both sexes. Voices of high pitch are especially susceptible, because not infrequently they have poor carrying power, and the user is always making an effort to be heard distinctly by all. Teachers, preachers, stump speakers, vendors, telephone operators, and singers are most frequently affected.

The symptoms of phonasthenia are definite and certain. There is a sudden and severe hoarseness or huskiness, tendency to clear the throat constantly, discomfort in the sides of the neck and discomfort on swallowing. There is no sign of an active inflammatory process, although redness is pronounced if the condition is aggravated by vocal effort.

Chronic diseases are a potent cause of voice fatigue; chronic tonsillitis with concrement formation is especially important. Nasal growths and deformities, purulent discharges, and chronic hypersecretion are also frequently responsible agencies.

No one who is dependent upon his voice for a livelihood should take chances with chronic, diseased tonsils; for these little organs are likely to flare up at any moment, and either cause the cancellation of an engagement, or, if one chooses to go on, may be the cause of making an unfavorable impression upon an audience. In adults, the best treatment is total removal with the capsule, and the best surgical method is under local anesthesia—cocaine or procaine.

How long should the voice of a speaker last? With good vocal equipment, few and mild infections (colds), and proper usage, a voice should last about as long as its owner has reason to use it. In women, this is ordinarily about fifty or fifty-five years; in men about sixty. Certain it is that abuse rather than use shortens its span; that, if badly used, its period is short; and that, if wisely used, there are no definite limitations except certain changes in quality that go along with changes in the tissues as one grows older.

As to the care of the voice, one must make every effort to avoid infections of the nose and throat. Scarcely anything is more harmful than to sing or talk straight through a severe laryngitis, as it puts a strain upon the vocal cords which they are not fitted to withstand. Therefore one must endeavor to avoid drafts, wet feet, sudden chilling of the body surface, and, above all, contact with those having colds. This counsel is practically impossible to follow because of the exigencies of modern civilization, the crowding and massing of people in great cities, and the ignorance and willfulness of those who sneeze and cough without shielding the face, thus broadcasting millions of bacteria which must be inhaled by unsuspecting and helpless persons. Expectorating in public is disgusting, and of course unsanitary; but it does not approach in harmfulness the pollution of the air in crowded, inclosed public places by those who will not use a handkerchief.

In order to cleanse the nose many people have the habit of spraying or douching while performing the morning toilet. A nasal douche should not be used as a routine procedure. This is definite. However, if there is much free discharge (crusts), one may use any of the good alkaline preparations now on the market, taking especial care not to blow the nose forcibly afterwards. So-called normal saline or physiologic salt solution is, perhaps, as helpful as anything which is sold over the counter. This is made by putting a level teaspoonful of ordinary table salt (not shaker salt) into a pint of water at body temperature, roughly about 100° F. Where there is much discharge one should make up a quart, using two teaspoonfuls of salt. The ordinary household douche bag is excellent for this purpose. It can be fitted with a glass tip—a medicine dropper of fairly large caliber is excellent for the purpose—and hung about a foot and a half above the head. If there is much discharge as in acute sinus infection, suction and irrigation by means of the Nichols' nasal syphon will cleanse the nose better than any other method, but it should never be used save upon the advice of a physician.

Following douching, only very slight snuffing should be allowed, placing one finger against a nostril so that only one side of the nose at a time will be submitted to air pressure.

To relieve the nose of stuffiness an atomizer is always safer even if not so efficacious as douching.

In order to keep one's general physical condition up to a high mark, systematic general exercise is absolutely essential. Fencing, swimming, gymnastics, such as dumb-bell exercises, etc., all have their advocates; but, unless one has a definite time each day planned out for it, preferably under the supervision of an instructor, exercise is likely to be very irregularly carried out; and, hence, with little or no benefit.

Vocal exercise should, of course, be part of the day's routine, particularly breathing. Singers before going on have a way of "warming up" the voice by running the musical scale, first pianissimo, or softly, and then forte. It is impossible in an article of this kind to give exercises of practical value. That can best be done by a teacher, but where the services of a teacher cannot be secured, one can get some valuable suggestions from a book by Professor Gutzmann entitled, "Gymnastics of the Voice," which was published a few years ago in New York by Edgar S. Werner.

With respect to bad vocal habits, and the effort to acquire the opposite through thought and painstaking practice, one is sometimes asked whether silence preceding a performance is not wise; that is, Would it not be a good thing to give the voice absolute rest before "going on"?

Brouc lays it down as a rule that the most absolute silence must be observed during the whole day before using the voice in the evening. This counsel of perfection is, of course, for actors, but if the rule is sound it must apply to speakers of all kinds. It is hard to believe that such an ultra-Trappistical code is beneficial, even supposing that anyone could be found to adhere scrupulously to it.

That the voice should not be exerted as in prolonged declamation, or even much speaking in noisy streets, cabs or trains, everyone will agree to, but absolute silence would probably be rather injurious than otherwise.

As in all other matters of life, sound, practical common sense should govern the singer's acts. Mackenzie cites the curious case of a lady who was in the habit of drinking a glass of cold water immediately after leaving the stage. This

must have been a great shock to the nerves, and is certainly not to be recommended.

The matter of diet is more or less of a bugaboo both to singers and speakers. Personally, I have no faith or belief in dietary fads of any kind. Those who advertise a special kind of bread or cereal to vocalists are either cranks or ignorant enthusiasts. The diet should be a mixed one of fats, carbohydrates and proteids, with a reduction in the intake of meat proteid after middle life, and a reduction in quantity both of meat and vegetables as a whole. A good meal after prolonged vocal effort is in order, but immediately preceding an engagement one should eat sparingly.

Any disorder of the stomach or intestines should be treated promptly and cured by a specialist, particularly if there is a bad taste in the mouth, or a burning sensation much of the time. This not infrequently indicates stomach hyperacidity which causes congestion of the larynx and excessive secretion of mucus. Mucus on the cords makes the voice husky and uncertain, calling for a frequent clearing of the throat or "A-hem." Very often this indicates a chronic catarrh of the larynx and requires persistent and prolonged treatment to effect permanent relief.

RULES FOR SPEAKERS

By WALTER ROBINSON

Be prepared
Speak distinctly
Look your audience in the eyes
Favor your deep tones
Speak deliberately
Cultivate earnestness
Be logical

Don'ts for Speakers:

Don't be afraid of your voice
Don't forget your audience can think
Don't be ashamed of your own opinion
Don't cover too much ground
Don't forget to practice

First Aid to Speakers:

Know your subject
Be prepared and don't rely on inspiration
Originality comes from meditation
Have a definite purpose
Avoid irrelevancy
Believe and feel what you say
Be sincere, earnest and enthusiastic
Don't hurry into your subject
Wait for attention
Begin in a conversational tone but loud enough to be heard
Don't force gestures
Cultivate the straightforward open eye

Don't walk about while speaking
Don't be didactic
Good diction is a passport recognized by everyone
Let your grammar, vocabulary, and pronunciation be the best
Cultivate a genial manner
Pauses are of great oratorical value
Write much and often
Read aloud and regularly
The best way to learn to speak is to speak

PRINCIPLES OF EFFECTIVE RADIO SPEAKING

By RAYMOND C. BORDEN

Instructor in Radio Speaking in New York University

FOREWORD

Most of the principles of effective platform speaking carry over as principles of effective radio speaking. It is not my purpose in the present article to review this common body of theory. I wish, rather, to confine myself to such points of technique as distinguish the radio speech from other speech forms.

In the winter of 1924 the program manager of one of our largest eastern broadcasting stations put two questions to his radio public:

1. Does radio speaking call for the development of a special technique?
2. If so, upon what principles should this technique be based?

The first of these two questions, radio listeners found no difficulty in answering at once. Yes! radio speaking did call for a specialized technique, a technique contradistinguished in many ways from that of ordinary face-to-face speaking. No doubt about *that!*

In the first place, they pointed out, the face-to-face speaker could look at the people in his audience as he talked, note their reactions to his words, sense their shifting emotional attitudes, tell when they were interested and when they weren't—

and be guided accordingly. The radio speaker had no such guide. Sphinx-like, the microphone could tell him nothing.

Again, the face-to-face speaker could count on his physical personality to attract and hold interest—by movement on the platform, by facial expression, by eye contact, by gesture. The radio speaker could count on nothing of the sort. Into the microphone he went—only a voice; out of the loud speaker he came—only a voice, a disembodied voice crying for attention in an acoustic wilderness of static, code and heterodyning, struggling to hold attention, once claimed, unaided by the flash of the speaker's eye, the sweep of the speaker's hand, the visual dominance of the speaker's corporeal presence.

These, and still other considerations, the radio public interpreted as ample justification for their offhand answer to question No. 1.

Question No. 2 proved harder to answer. Upon what principles did the assumed specialized technique of the radio speaker rest? Different persons offered different suggestions. To settle the question an authoritative and thoroughly representative research committee was formed, consisting of practically all the radio editors of the New York City press together with a sizable group of experienced radio announcers, lecturers, program managers, university voice experts, studio directors and engineers.

This committee, in which the writer was privileged to function as an associate director, conducted a series of practical tests calculated to determine the distinguishing characteristics of effective radio speaking. Records were made of the addresses of representative radio lecturers by means of special equipment. These records were then utilized for purposes of analysis, comparison and jury rating. Several prominent announcers were trained to change their delivery technique in accordance with the committee's tentative recommendations. The reactions of the public to these changes were then carefully noted and interpreted as meaning either ratification or rejection. Thus, as a result of constant experimentation, a program of "rules and regulations" for radio speakers was finally drawn up.

It is this program which furnishes the basis for the principles of effective radio speaking discussed in the following pages.

(A) PRINCIPLES OF SPEECH DELIVERY

I. Rate

1. For maximum effectiveness, the radio speaker should talk at an average rate of approximately 165 words a minute.

The tendency of most radio speakers is not to exceed this speed limit but, rather, to talk too slowly—at an average rate of from 100 to 120 words a minute. This tendency is probably due to a mistaken notion that a more rapid delivery is incompatible with the mechanical difficulties of radio transmission and reception.

An overdeliberate radio speaker is almost certain to lose his audience at the end of a very few minutes. A brisk radio speaker transmits with perfect clarity, provided his enunciation is reasonably good, and he has a *much better chance of holding his audience.*

The radio speaker is only a voice, remember. His listeners cannot sustain their interest by looking at him when he pauses. The frequent pauses characteristic of a deliberate delivery register on the air as total blanks.

2. For maximum effectiveness, the radio speaker should inject into his delivery marked rate variations.

That is to say, while maintaining the rate average noted above, he should talk, now relatively rapidly, now relatively slowly. An important key clause, he can deliver with some deliberation; an unimportant qualifying phrase, by way of contrast, he can brush over quickly. Such changes of pace constitute one of the three Variety Stimuli essential to the retention of the audience's interest. The remaining two stimuli in this category we shall discuss in connection with pitch and volume.

II. Pitch

1. According to the æsthetic judgment of a preponderating majority of radio listeners, the radio speaker

should strive for an average voice pitch of "low middle range."

Just why this æsthetic judgment should have been so clearly formulated by the radio public is a matter of considerable mystery. But there it is, none the less. It is because of this principle that most broadcasting stations refuse to hire women announcers and are even reluctant to schedule women speakers for lectures.

2. For maximum effectiveness, the radio speaker should inject into his delivery marked pitch variations.

The adjective "marked" in the foregoing principle deserves special note. It is not to be confused with "moderate" or "mild." *Marked* pitch variations constitute the second of the three Variety Stimuli essential to the retention of the radio audience's interest.

3. The radio speaker should be on the alert to avoid manneristic or uninterpretative pitch variations.

Although pitch variation is an end in itself through its bearing on the psychology of attention, it cannot be divorced from its equally important function of aiding in the interpretation of thought. Beware of meaningless intonations in the radio speech—particularly, mechanically recurrent rising or falling intonations at the end of breath-groups. Such defects are noticed in the radio speaker by even careless listeners—listeners who wouldn't think of looking for such a defect in a platform speaker.

III. Volume

1. For maximum effectiveness, the radio speaker should get fairly close to the microphone and talk quietly.

In this connection the vocal volume adapted to a moderately animated conversation between two friends at a dinner table may be accepted as a norm. Straining for volume by the radio

speaker is quite unnecessary in view of the fact that his voice can be electrically amplified to any desired degree by the turn of a switch in the control room.

2. The radio speaker should inject into his delivery marked volume variations.

Again note the use of the adjective "marked." Marked volume contrasts—i. e., vigorous stress placements on important words and phrases—constitute the last, and perhaps most significant, of the three Variety Stimuli essential for the retention of the radio audience's interest.

3. The radio speaker should take care that his volume variations do not become manneristic or uninterpretative.

Injudicious stress placements on unimportant words—mechanically recurrent stresses of initial or final words—show up in the radio speech as under an acoustic microscope.

IV. Distinctness

1. The radio speaker should enunciate distinctly, but not pedantically.

In this connection the standard of enunciation observed by cultured people in informal conversation may be accepted as a norm.

A speaker whose enunciation is impaired by a speech defect —whether due to foreign dialect, provincial dialect, or organic inadequacy—must recognize that he will be at a hopeless disadvantage "on the air." Correct all your speech defects before you appear before a radio audience—an audience, above all other audiences, critical of just such disturbances!

V. Visualization

1. The radio speaker should seek to visualize an audience as he speaks.

Not a large, formal audience seated in an auditorium, however. He should visualize, rather, a small, informal group of friends seated directly in front of him.

To this imaginary group of receptive human beings he should address his remarks—not to the unreceptive, inanimate microphone.

(B) PRINCIPLES OF SPEECH CONSTRUCTION

I. Length

The radio speech should seldom exceed ten minutes in length —never fifteen minutes. Even a highly effective radio delivery will fail to hold the attention of the average radio listener beyond the latter time limit.

II. Unity

The radio lecturer should confine himself to the treatment of one central idea in a given speech. Exceptions to this rule are few and unimportant. The mechanics of radio transmission as well as the psychology of the radio listener preclude the successful treatment of a complicated thesis involving several coördinate ideas.

III. Development

The central idea of the radio speech should be developed with a maximum of "human interest material"—that is, with plenty of concrete illustrations, anecdotes, colorful descriptions, narrative incidents, etc.

Courtesy may hold the attention of a platform speaker's audience. No such consideration weighs with a radio audience. If a radio speech is not interesting in substance, as well as animated in delivery—zip! a twist of the dial transports the audience *en masse* from the presence of the speaker.

IV. Humor

Whimsical anecdotes calculated to provoke a quiet smile are about as far as the radio speaker can safely go in the direction

of humor. In his long-distance contact with his audience there is lacking that delicate equilibrium of psychological stimuli necessary for the precipitation of a hearty laugh.

When the radio speaker does make an obvious attempt at humor, his joke or "wise-crack" usually falls flat—dismally flat!

V. Vocabulary

1. The radio speaker should refrain from using "big" words not in the ordinary, garden variety vocabulary. Due to the unanalyzed, and unanalyzable, nature of his audience, safety dictates that his vocabulary conform to a low common denominator of intellectual comprehension.

2. The radio speaker should taboo, as far as possible, all words which contain an unusually large proportion of breathed consonants. *Speech noises do not transmit as well as speech tones.*

Consider the word "stressed," for example. In this word, out of a total of six sound units, we find four breathed consonants—four speech noises. This is too high a proportion of breathed to voiced sounds. Such a word might easily lose out in transmission.

Most words which are taboo on account of their acoustic composition can be easily replaced by synonyms. Thus Stressed can be replaced by Emphasized—a word in which there are only two speech noises to seven speech tones.

VI. Sentence Structure

All critics of radio speaking are agreed that simplicity is the paramount test of good sentence structure. Stylistic considerations ordinarily quite important are either waived or modified greatly to conform with this key principle.

Ergo—in the radio speech use loose sentences rather than periodic, short sentences rather than long.

ORIGIN AND DEVELOPMENT OF RADIO SPEAKING

By RAYMOND C. BORDEN

For the first transmission of human voice by radio, we must go back as far as nineteen hundred. It was in this year, as the direct result of experiments conducted by the scientist Fessenden, that the radio speaker was born.

The concentrated development of all communication devices that occurred during the World War took the infant science of radio telephony out of the experimental laboratory and placed it on a thoroughly practical basis. Consequently, immediately after the war we find the radio speaker in the service of the American telephone system—a highly useful and extremely busy employee.

He is not a public speaker yet, however—please notice. At first no one thought of using radio telephony for any purpose other than point-to-point communication, as a substitute for a wire connection. But soon came the great idea of broadcasting! Tests conducted at Deal Beach, New Jersey, by the Westinghouse Electric Company with intent to correct the one still existing defect of radiophone communication—lack of secrecy—were picked up by hundreds of wireless telegraph amateurs located in the neighborhood. These amateurs had formerly been content to sit by the hour listening-in to the dots and dashes of code translation. Imagine how they felt when they suddenly began to hear human voices and music coming over the air! Imagine with what enthusiasm they prayed for a continuance of this new, entrancing form of entertainment! Thrill of thrills! Sensation of sensations!

Letters by the score flooded the Westinghouse experimental station at Deal—letters of fervid appreciation. With these letters came the realization that the lack of secrecy in radiophone communication was not a disadvantage at all, but its

most important asset—an asset destined to carry it into its own special and exclusive field, radio broadcasting.

Newspapers and business houses were quick to see in this broadcasting medium a wonderful means of advertising their activities. By entertaining the public, they could build up good will.

Now dawns the day of the radio speaker!

In November, 1920, radio broadcasting in America on an organized scale began. That very month, from the Westinghouse Electric Company's station, KDKA, radio speakers *broadcast* election returns to the nation. Two months later the Reverend E. J. VanEtten *broadcast* America's first radio sermon from the pulpit of the Calvary Episcopal Church of East Pittsburgh, Penn. Shortly thereafter the ranks of radio speakers were swelled by educators, politicians, college debaters, authors, newspaper editors, reviewers, sport experts—and reformers.

By 1921 the idea of broadcasting had gripped the nation, and radio progressed by leaps and bounds. When great events could not come to the station, the station now went to the events. Through the aid of "remote control" the radio public listened-in to national political conventions, presidential inaugural ceremonies, and regular sessions of state legislatures. Through the same aid it listened to the last public utterances of Harding and Wilson. Everything "went on the air."

From 1921 to the present the development of radio, and, with it, of radio speaking, has been so rapid as to almost defy chronicling. Radio broadcast stations have continued to spring up like mushrooms all over the country, first by tens, then by hundreds. Colleges and universities have established radio courses; newspapers, regular radio news services; health agencies, radio setting-up exercises every morning; domestic aid societies, systematic radio information for the benefit of housewives; cultural organizations, radio appreciations of literature and art.

And radio is still growing. When or where it will stop we don't know. But we do know this. The art of radio speaking to-day is of incalculable importance, and merits the closest study in all the particulars of its specialized technique.

DEBATING

By ARTHUR W. RILEY

Instructor in Debating in Columbia University

If everyone is not a born debater, everyone is born to debate. From the cradle to matrimony one debates, and debates thereafter. Eventually through controversy we hope to reach a common decision, since only through agreement is accomplishment possible. The house must be stucco or brick; the baby's name Mary or Jane. Two men may not be president; two policies may not govern the same business. Everywhere the wrong idea or the inferior method must be exposed. We debate. We seek through contention to discover the wisest course. The janitors argue and the directors argue. Everyone debates.

The field of human endeavor is filled with controversial questions: Why should I hire you? Why is your product worth buying? Why is your client innocent? Why should we accept your advertising scheme? Why should we pass this bill which you propose? Why should I come to church? Every question anticipates a debate. In business we are not in the habit of saying, "I must go down now to have a debate with Mr. Baker about the purchase of some bonds"; or in the ministry, "I must debate with any imps or devils that are tempting my congregation." But in all probability we shall debate with Mr. Baker, and in all probability we shall debate with the devils. Continually we are striving to induce others to think or act according to our desire. No one, therefore, who is interested in convincing others can ignore the need of knowing the essence of argumentation.

While our purpose here is to consider the methods of debating from the view of public speaking, we may at the same time remember that many of the things which apply on the

platform apply also to a private discussion. Surely to speak soundly one must know what he is talking about; to speak clearly he must have method and organization; and to speak at all he must have an audience—one person or many—who will have very decided reactions to his method of presentation. To know how to debate, then, is valuable even though we make few formal addresses, and even though we seldom take part in a formal debate.

The Essence of Argument

This is the primary idea which all speakers must understand: The essence of a good argumentative speech is thought conveyed through emotion. Some persons would attend a lecture entitled "The Principles of Astronomy." Many more would attend a lecture called "The Romance of the Stars." We are responsive to thought when our emotions are touched. Two men spoke at an election rally. The state treasurer droned out a gigantic list of bonds, taxes, and statistical excerpts to show that the state had reduced the cost of operation. The speaker droned. Nobody listened. Then came the spellbinder of the evening. He proved that Columbus discovered America; that Washington was the father of his country; and that the American people were the greatest on God's earth. The audience cheered and went home. The next day they had forgotten the state treasurer and the flag-waving orator. The experience of the state treasurer illustrates that no amount of proof has any value if the audience does not listen. A speech that bores the audience is a failure. On the other hand, the spellbinder who arouses his audience to a receptive mood, and thereafter presents no proof of his contentions, can make no lasting impression. The essence of a good argumentative speech, we observe, is thought conveyed through emotion.

At the outset, then, we realize that the debater has two major fields of preparation. He must know that while nothing is more alluring than a study of audiences, nothing is more necessary than a thorough investigation of the subject. Moreover, to the great debater the building of the argument is an enticing task, since he has learned that real, invigorating joy

comes to one who has built a solid case. Such a man gathers his material, organizes it into strong proof, stays out of the court room or assembly until he is ready. Because he is experienced, he prepares.

How to Prepare for Debate

If we say, in approaching the problem of preparation, that no one should have an opinion not based on knowledge, practically everyone will agree, though practically everyone has opinions based on no knowledge at all. A young lady was asked, "Which do you think is better morally—literature of to-day or literature of twenty-five years ago?" "Why, literature of to-day!" "What books written twenty-five years ago have you read?" After some hesitation the reply came, "Not any." From this general class of hasty opinionists, typified by the young lady, the debater must remove himself. His eyes must forsake the newspaper headlines, too frequently the sole giver of information, and thereafter turn to the library and to all valuable sources of knowledge.

In planning a preparation of the argument, we must understand that three things are to be done: We must find material, read it, and remember what we have read. The last-mentioned part of our work we consider first—memory. Perhaps we shall read all afternoon, perhaps a year. We may expect to find ideas so important that we feel we shall never forget them. Still, the experience of most persons is that after a long period of study the mind is filled with elusive glimmerings. We read all afternoon and know nothing at all. Quite obviously we must make written records of what we read, must hold a book in one hand, a pen in the other. For the purpose of these records, we may use a notebook, or better by far a number of cards of envelope size. Points written on cards may later be grouped under main headings without the trouble of recopying.

Collecting Material

Now we begin our search for material. The library offers

many keys. In the first place, all the books are listed in the files, once under the author's name and sometimes under the titles. Moreover, in a good library system books are listed under general titles, such as Marketing, Oratory, Geology, Law. The key to magazines is found in Poole's "Index to Periodical Literature," and in the "Reader's Guide." Often we may find a work compiled for some specialized field such as Webb's "Dictionary of Statistics," the "Statesman's Year Book," or the "Index to Legal Periodicals." When the New York *Times* is kept in bound volumes, an index is available. Moreover, many books have the keys within them, such as the encyclopedias, the debaters' hand books, or the current almanacs. We must be on the watch always for the bibliographies, reference lists appended to books or articles, or published sometimes separately in one volume. Finally, we may feel assured in knowing that a most valuable key is the librarian, who can always give aid.

Now that we have our keys, we are ready. An attorney produces his witnesses, makes his arguments, and cites precedents and opinions of jurists. Similarly, we gather the evidence, note the arguments used, and find authority. At first we try to understand the problem generally; we consult the encyclopedia or a textbook or some explanatory article. Thus we come to know the background of the question, sense the points of dispute, and get our bearings for our future reading. We are on the way. Returning to our keys we make a list of references. We are interested in all sides of the controversy, since our own arguments are tested by our opponent and since we must refute the points which he advances. Attention now is given to articles which bear directly on the dispute. Each piece of evidence and each piece of argument must be recorded on a separate card. If the author is a significant person, an expert, we may make a record of his opinion. We must be watchful for good illustrations, interesting handling of figures, or effective sentences, all of which will be valuable later on. All in all we must feel that we have covered all the points, that we know the case. We must feel that, should we express an opinion on literature, we know the books written twenty-five years ago; or that, should we make a political speech, we may

go beyond establishing that Washington was the father of his country.

Analyzing the Material

We proceed now to analyze the material. In a famous poem by Robert Southey, called *"After Blenheim,"* two children are anxious to learn the cause of the battle. But the old grandfather, though he knew all the details of the conflict, could not very well explain what it was all about. We frequently hear debaters who seem in a similar state of mind. All the details may be given, all the evidence and arguments piled up; yet the central ideas, the points of controversy, the issues, are obscure. Hence, our next step, now that we have gathered material, is to discover what issues are to determine the clash of debate. Let us by no means mistake for issues the main points in the argument of either side. The points of controversy belong to neither side, are not created by the debaters. They exist alone and apart from the argument. If an accused person seeks to establish an alibi, the issue is: "Was he there?" If he succeeds in proving that he was not, all additional evidence against him is worthless. There is no other issue.

Primarily, then, we must study our material to discover what vital points are at stake, what the essence of the controversy is. We have accumulated several pieces of argument and evidence, all of which must be grouped under specified headings. One method is simple. We may sort our cards, putting into one pile all those relating to a common point. We group, for example, ten cards on the history of the question. The main headings thus found, we seek the issues. Possibly already our reading has suggested them; likely some writer has stated what they are. Whatever is admitted by both sides, or whatever though disputed is not sufficiently vital to determine the verdict, is not an issue. In discussing the wisdom of a constitutional amendment, both sides may agree on the history of the question; both may agree that a problem exists, both sides may disagree on minor points; but until the opponent denies that the amendment can solve the problem, or until he claims that worse difficulties will arise from its passage, not until then

has any vital clash or issue arisen. Therefore, in our own particular problem, we must discover immediately what is at stake, on what issues our case shall stand or fall. Careful thought will reveal them. Using the discovered issues as the basis of the entire argument, the wise debater will make an outline or a brief of all the case.

Preparing for the Audience

We turn immediately to the second field of preparation, a consideration of delivery to an audience. We are to make a speech to a group of people; we are to convey to them the thought which we have amassed. Not unlike the playwright's is our problem now, for we are to plan a structure for our ideas and later give this structure to the actors or to ourselves for presentation to the audience. Let us not confuse a speech with an essay which appears in a book and which we read at home. Much more is it like the drama, planned to be spoken, planned to move toward a climax, planned to convey thought by emotional appeal. Our problem henceforward, then, is to prepare our material for presentation. On the issues, we are to plead before an audience. We may by no means advance from this point in our consideration of public speaking until we are totally aware of our problem. One may not rush from the library to the platform. Some pause is necessary, though the speaker's experience will determine its extent. When we feel that our argument is strong, we give entire attention to its presentation. We have mentioned heretofore a political spellbinder who had nothing to say; we mentioned also a state treasurer who, though he had something to say, approached the platform without consideration of the problem of delivery. Preparation for the audience is primarily a problem of foresight, a problem of anticipation. All the evidence we have gathered will be valuable only to the extent we can employ it in convincing and persuading the audience. We are ready, then, to organize our speech.

A first principle is unity. The speech must keep to the main road and the clear road. Only the evidence and only the arguments which contribute to our purpose may be employed. If

we should see advertised in the newspaper: Mr. Jones will speak on the causes of the Revolution and the manufacture of Colonial furniture, we should be surprised. Frequently the speaker is tempted to use nonapplicable material simply because he has taken a fancy to it, or because he really has no central purpose, no objective. Primarily, the speaker must know what his purpose is, and must thereupon eliminate every particle of material that fails to contribute to that purpose. In the argumentative speech unity will be maintained by a strict adherence to the issues.

With the foregoing principle to keep us from going astray, we plan the most effective method of presenting our argument. On reflection, we decide that the audience must be made ready to receive our case; therefore, we plan an introduction. Secondly, we must present our argument—we call this the main part, the body, or the discussion. Last, we must sum up, drive home our arguments, close the case—this is the conclusion or the peroration. Simple though this division appears, we continually hear speakers who have no head or tail to their presentations. We shall treat the parts in a general way and give immediately afterward the things which may be considered in each of the three.

The Introduction

The curtain rises in the theater. If no scenery is used, we yet must wait for an inkling of the story. But if the curtain rises to disclose a palatial room, or a business office, or a dirty cellar, we are already started in the story. We listen carefully to what the first actors say, because we know they are setting the groundwork of the play. Here, then, is a dramatic introduction, its value dependent upon the skill of the playwright. Here, at least in point of purpose, is very nearly an oratorical introduction, its value dependent upon the skill of the speaker. Quite frequently the building of the groundwork determines the success of the entire speech.

Two things must be done in the introduction: The audience must first be made willing to believe and then able to understand the arguments that follow. Most audiences will give

attention at the beginning, at least from curiosity. The pill-seller on the corner attracts the inquisitive. But primary attention is often like the hermit's in Anatole France's "Thaïs," "I long to know your arguments, that I may refute them." Original attention must be guided by the skill of the speaker into a willingness to believe. Though an audience would not be complimented by this remark, we might say that a speaker who gives his best argument to a hostile or indifferent audience is casting his pearls before swine; and we might venture to say in continuation that nothing will move a pig-headed gathering. The speaker's skill must change their attitude. Sometimes the most brilliant audience will not be inclined in the speaker's favor. Before the far-famed audience of college professors, one would have some difficulties to overcome, were his pleas for the abolition of compulsory education. At times a speaker faces an audience well disposed, already willing to believe, and therefore he has no opening problem. But the speaker who anticipates a problem should consider the suggestions given hereafter.

To make the audience able to understand (the second purpose of the introduction) requires that we recall our own situation when first we entered the library. "At first," we said, "we try to understand the problem generally. Thus we came to know the background of the question, sense the points in dispute, and get our bearings." We must give the audience, similarly, sufficient information for following our main arguments. This information may include a history of the question, the reason for the present discussion, an explanation of unfamiliar terms; usually it should include a statement of the issues and of the main points on which the speaker bases his contention. But common sense always must govern this explanatory part of the speech, also the speaker may find himself insulting the intelligence of his listeners by saying what they already know. We must tell what is needed, no more.

The Body of the Argument

This favorable attention we must now repay with a sound body of proof. Reliable evidence, sensible reasoning, and an

effective uniting of them into a strong organization will impress the audience. The slack debater frequently points out great assertions, supporting them with no evidence whatever. Sometimes he attempts a proof by one example when he needs twenty; he is careless about the reliability of his sources. He fails to perceive that testimony may be prejudiced; that it may be inaccurate; that it may be false. Such a debater often forgets that the audience, not sharing the speaker's intensity of feeling, will require vastly more proof than he is prepared to give. As objectionable as producing bad evidence is a citation of another's opinion, when the author is unqualified to speak as an authority. Finally, all the evidence and authorities available are valueless if the debater, by bad reasoning, draws erroneous conclusions. The good debater, of course, will guard against the negligences here observed.

Unity, which we have mentioned as a first principle, is nowhere so necessary as in this body of the proof. Not only should unity be maintained, but it must be apparent. A clear connection of all our arguments, therefore, is needed so that the audience may see that each point aims at the central purpose. If, for example, we cite statistics or produce the opinion of an expert, the reason for so doing must be made clear. Frequently, debaters are told that the aim of this main part of the speech is to drive huge posts into solid ground (nothing but the issues should determine what these posts are), and that each piece of evidence should serve as a blow to give the post a firmer hold. If each point were used as a separate little peg, its value would be insignificant. The unity of the body will be additionally effective if the strongest argument is placed in the most advantageous position. If we begin weakly, then show some strength, and thereafter peter out, our proof will not be likely to succeed. Usually our strongest argument should come last; our next strongest should appear at the beginning. A unified organization, in which the purpose of each point is clear and in which the important arguments are emphasized, will assure a forceful presentation.

The strength of our own proof will be increased whenever we are able to attack successfully the contentions of the opponent. The audience, which we may forget at no time, ordinarily

expects a satisfactory destruction of conflicting arguments, especially when the opponent is speaking from the same platform. At this point comes the test of our preparation of material; we must have anticipated whatever is presented against us. Throughout the course of our proof, therefore, we must pause to destroy whatever tends to interfere with the acceptance of our proposal. Sometimes our constructive argument by its own force weakens a contention of the opposition; but frequently we are compelled to devote a direct attack to some opposing evidence. Whatever the occasion or the method of rebuttal, we must show just what post of the opponent's we are aiming to overthrow, and must make apparent in just what way our pressure is effective.

The Summary and Final Appeal

The time comes to summarize, and to make a final appeal, and to stop. A proper summary is vastly more than a methodical inventory of the main arguments. It should be a rapid, strong uniting, a clear, instant picture of the entire case. The accumulated strength of all our arguments must be merged into a final unity, instantly apparent to the audience. Most effective was Lincoln's summary at Gettysburg, "—that this government of the people, by the people, and for the people shall not perish from the earth." So important is this final marshaling of arguments that beforehand we should plan it carefully. We proceed then with the final appeal. The unified argument may be the basis of this last endeavor. An evangelist, preaching a fiery warning about the uncertainty of the hour of death, ended abruptly with "Are you ready?" The speaker, in this instance, did what usually one must do: drive home the argument by an emotional appeal. No regular procedure, of course, can be suggested for all speeches, the feelings touched in any instance being those responsive. In the ordinary speech for the ordinary occasion, especially if the audience is small, the speaker should not attempt a too strenuous ending, else it will sound forced and superfluous. A simple, kindly last appeal has its place, just as the magnificent peroration of Webster's in his "Reply to Hayne" was there appropriate. In regard to the entire con-

clusion, we must know that to be successful the speech must end with all the principal arguments effectively organized, and with the audience believing what has been submitted.

Addressing an Audience

Undertaking now a general consideration of audiences, we give our attention first to style of language. The argumentative speech must be forceful and clear, since to these qualities an audience will respond. If we irritate our listeners by compelling them to think continually, "What did he say that for?" or "Just what is he driving at?" we are likely to lose their attention. We must not convey a hodgepodge of points, but a clearly connected train of argument moving toward our one objective. While clearness makes possible attention, force maintains it. Therefore the speech, to be effective, must have illustration, concreteness, conciseness, comparison, climax. Consider the words of Othello before he stabs himself:

> And say besides, that in Aleppo once,
> When a malignant and a turban'd Turk
> Beat a Venetian and traduced the state,
> I took by the throat the circumciséd dog
> And smote him—thus!

A study of the elements of good writing is invaluable to the debater.

Before we try to sell Mr. Baker some bonds, we should know Mr. Baker; before we speak before any audience, we should know the audience. Mr. Baker is not Mr. Smith; the American Bankers' Association is not the Socialist Party. We must anticipate that our audience will surely bring all their human nature—likes, dislikes, prejudices, party and religious leanings, hopes, fears, hates. Any one characteristic may be uppermost, but all will come. Though an audience is frequently so mixed that it has no unified attitude, we may find that it is either hostile, friendly, or neutral toward the speaker or toward his cause. In addition, we may discover that the audience is concerned primarily with one part of a question—a meeting of business men in the financial side, a meeting of ministers in

the moral side. A careful study of our audience will reveal what should be avoided and what should be emphasized.

What Reaches the Hearts of an Audience

What reaches the hearts of an audience? First, find out what they are proud of. A group of people bitterly opposed to our ideas will listen if we plead for fairness, if it is too proud to be unfair. Pride of country, pride of race, pride of religion, pride of party, pride of learning—all are foundations of appeal. The audience of mothers favors the building of the church gymnasium when told that their sons will be of the best manhood of the land. The city aldermen consider a new street lighting proposal if other cities are shown to have better illumination. The owner of a comparatively shabby automobile is induced to buy a new one. The desire of people to excel or at least to equal, or the desire to be good or great, is a basis of strong appeal.

What is the audience afraid of? A plea for a stronger fire department, for better police protection, for a suitable army and navy may appeal to a sense of common danger. Threatened hell-fire has made the crooked straight. Parents are aroused by the menace of vice. Loss of honor, championship, money, prestige, love are objects of fear. A plan for safety, therefore, may be based on a strong emotional appeal.

What does the audience love or hate? Here, as in our other questions, we might give an endless list. A church congregation sings, "Oh, let me from this day be wholly Thine," and thereby expresses an ideal; it sings, "Faith of our fathers, holy faith, we will be true to thee till death," and respects its traditions; it sings, "We are not divided, all one body we," and glorifies unity. Each hymn is an expression of the heart, of what the heart loves. The public speaker is fortunate when he can show the consistency of his plea with an accepted ideal. An audience may not be worried by a denunciation of corrupt journalism until the menace to democracy is disclosed. Let the audience learn that what they love is in danger, or what they love will be benefited, and they will listen. The audience also hates. Enemies, impostors, deserters, wrongs, forces of

evil are common foes. The reform organization collapses when the cause is won, since the enemy is no more. The docile nation may become warlike if its citizens are wronged abroad. The audience will hate or dislike whatever opposes the objects of its love.

Personality of the Debater

What we have said here should suggest that although to gather material, find the issues, and organize the arguments are of importance, the study of the audience is absolutely necessary. The speaker, therefore, must be a person in contact with life, must know the ways of people. The response of gatherings at the moving-pictures, at the opera, at the drama—any group, anywhere—will give him material for study.

Finally, we consider the audience's reaction to the speaker himself. Fatal to the debater is an audience's dislike for him. The sour man, the tactless man, the unkindly man does not belong on the platform. No last minute attempt may be relied upon to change a speaker's personality for a temporal period. Whatever a man is in daily life he is likely to be on the platform. Although exceptions will be met with, an audience admires courtesy, fairness, and self-control; it likes modesty and a sense of humor; it respects honest sincerity. A sympathetic man, though he uses no tricks, will reach more hearts than the accomplished shyster.

An otherwise likable man, however, may have so many faults in his method of presentation that even a willing audience cannot give attention. The man who roars so that he makes one constant bellow, the man who speaks so low that the ears of the listeners are strained, or the man who enunciates so sluggishly that no one can understand, probably will not hold his audience. Equally objectionable are a sloppy carriage of the body and the forced use of artificial gestures. Furthermore, the man who becomes pompously oratorical or unfeelingly conversational is not likely to receive a satisfactory response. So that he may eliminate undesirable characteristics, the speaker must learn to criticize himself and to seek the comments of those fitted to advise him.

The Audience on the Radio

In our consideration of presentation to an audience, we must give attention to the vast number of persons who may listen over the radio. Here exists an entirely distinct problem. A gathering in an auditorium or on a street corner are in direct contact with the speaker, respond with a mass feeling to his appeals, watch his gestures and his facial expressions, give encouragement by their favorable reception, laugh together at his humor, are won by his favorable appearance or by his personality. The radio listener sits at home. Between him and the speaker the voice is the only contact. Uninfluenced by the spirit of a meeting, the man in his armchair may give deliberate consideration to the arguments advanced. He dislikes being annoyed by careless enunciation; he may detect easily an attempt to thwart his judgment by giving him sentiment instead of fact. The contact between the radio speaker and his listeners has much of the aspect of a private conversation. We must observe, however, that when a broadcast speech is delivered before a visible audience, their laughter and applause are likely to make the radio listener feel that he is part of the meeting. In any event, we must remember that the radio listener is susceptible to whatever favorable characteristics are present in the speaker's voice, and that he, like all men, has opinions, prejudices, likes, and dislikes.

We have now considered the debater's two major fields of preparation: the building of the argument, and the planning of its presentation to an audience. Whether the speaker advocates a certain policy for a business, campaigns for the election of a candidate, or urges a jury to find for his client, his success will depend on the soundness of his case and on his ability to present his arguments effectively. If we say, therefore, that a good argumentative speech is thought conveyed through emotion, we know at this point precisely what we mean.

Conducting a Formal Debate

A formal debate is a contest in which the representatives of each side of a question, speaking for an equal time on the same

platform, attempt to establish their own arguments and refute those of the opponent. When we say that everyone debates, therefore, we mean no such definite arrangement. But surely enough, when two contractors are competing for the same job, or when two political opponents are speaking in different cities, a debate is taking place. No matter what the occasion or what the circumstances, what we have said about the argumentative speech applies. The formal debate, however, because of its immediate clash of opinion, needs some special consideration.

In arranging a formal debate, we decide first on a clear, definite proposition, so unified in meaning that only one subject will be discussed, and so stated that the affirmative has the burden of proof. No contest may take place if we say simply, "American Prohibition," or "The World Court." Such mere titles permit neither an affirmative nor a negative stand. A statement must be contained in the resolution. But even if we say: "This meeting does not approve of England and France," though we do have a statement, we get nowhere in discussion, since the wording of the proposition is vague, and since the naming of two countries will most likely offer two subjects of discussion. In the proposition: *"Resolved:* That the United States should abandon the Monroe Doctrine," the wording makes a solid basis of argument. Speakers in a debating club should select propositions which are interesting to the members, and should take sides when possible according to their convictions.

We decide next on the method of conducting the contest. Any number of speakers may appear on the sides, although usually the number is one, two, or three. The time is divided equally between the opponents. The debate may be so conducted that each debater speaks only once, the affirmative beginning and the negative ending; or so conducted that each debater makes two speeches, the first (called the main) in the order of affirmative, negative; and the second (called the rebuttal) in the order of negative, affirmative. Any variation may be agreed upon. Frequently, when only main speeches are given, the affirmative is permitted to use a small portion of its time at the end, this being the only rebuttal speech in the debate. Sometimes one debater from each side delivers a

56873

rebuttal speech; in such a case the affirmative speaks last.

The contest is conducted by the chairman, who states the proposition and the method of debate, introduces each speaker, and, when a decision is wanted, finally takes the vote. This decision may be given by judges or by the entire audience. Judges are selected who are thought to be impartial and who have knowledge of what good debating is. Their decision should be based entirely on the skill of the debaters. An audience may be asked to decide which side showed superior skill, or which side made the more favorable general impression. In still another method, an audience may vote on the merits of the question, that is, may vote for one side or the other regardless of the abilities of the debaters. This last method is really a show of opinion and is not a decision on the particular debate. The difficulty of obtaining proper decisions in contests becomes apparent when we realize that debating is an art. As trained critics disagree over the literary value of a novel or as the mass of readers express like or dislike, so disagreement often arises over who won a debate. Frequently, therefore, no proper verdict is possible. An affirmative team may convince ten persons for a lifetime; a negative team may convince ninety for a day. The best we can do, in any event, is to attempt the finding of an impartial verdict. Precaution must be shown in the choice of judges. Moreover, a vote of the audience may be taken before the debate, so that we may determine at the end which side changed the greater amount of votes. Judges should be employed when the audience is known to be hopelessly unfair. On all occasions, a vote of both judges and audience is desirable.

Rebuttal

The essence of the formal debate is the immediate clash of opinion, the immediate reply of one side to the other. Thus the debater, in addition to establishing his own argument, must offset in the minds of his audience whatever persuading has been accomplished by the opponent. Always the issues at stake must be held firmly in mind, else a clever opponent may successfully misstate them, or lead us off to waste time on an

insignificant point. Immediately on taking the platform after an opponent's speech, we must show, in case he has missed the issues, that his speech is of no value. But if his speech has met the issues squarely, we should have examined the evidence and the reasoning that he employed, and must know just in what manner we shall attempt a refutation. If the opponent has been so effective as to have the audience inclined in his favor, we should be unwise to advance in our constructive case, but should attack his argument at once. We should select from the opponent's case a strong point (or better, if possible, find the one point of his entire speech) that we can successfully attack. Poor debaters select for this purpose some trivial point, the refutation of which does not influence an audience; or such debaters repeat a strong point of the opponent and thereupon give a flimsy rebuttal that by its weakness really strengthens the point attacked. When, in a debate, an entire speech is allotted for refutation, we examine the opponent's case to discover whether the evidence is false or insufficient, whether the processes of argument are logical, and whether the conclusions are justified. This examination, however, is at times effectively made in the main speeches, and must be made there in the absence of rebuttal speeches.

If two or more debaters appear for each side, the material must be so divided that each speaker has a definite part of the case. Unfortunate is the team that does not work in unity. Not only must each speaker stick to his own points, but must realize his speech is only part of the case, and that he, therefore, must at least in summary, review all the arguments thus far presented by his side. The division of the case into speeches is determined by the nature of the controversy. But the history of the question, the explanation of unfamiliar terms, and the statement of the issues will appear in the first speech of the affirmative, which, however, is subject to the criticism of the first negative. The final speakers present at the close a quick restatement of all the contentions on their side. Let us remember that during the debate the audience is there, disliking ill temper and quibbling trickery.

And now we reach the conclusion of our discussion. We

have studied one of the greatest arts. As one reads the speeches recorded within these many volumes, he may see the nobility and feel the power of the argumentative speech. But no person need wish for the momentous occasion to give him opportunity for sound and effective argument. Everywhere good thinking is in demand, and everywhere good thinking may inspire appropriate action if only it is conveyed persuasively. A brain, a voice, and a heart will make a convincing speaker.

A DEBATE CLUB

By ARTHUR W. RILEY

Unless a man at some time has been the member of a debate club, he cannot know what fascinating experience discussion meetings offer. In such a gathering a member may come to understand different points of view, and may get invaluable opportunity of expressing his own ideas. To organize a club is easy, since nearly everywhere men and women are eager to take part in a worth-while meeting. Members of the same church, of the same school, factory, neighborhood, office, profession, trade, party, or a combination of any of these, may form a discussion group. One enthusiastic person frequently is able to organize a society.

Before very much progress is possible in maintaining a debating club, a spirit of common kindness must be made to exist. One member may be boisterous; another timid; another easily offended. The dominating idea should be, that the real purpose of the society is the development of whatever is good in the speaking ability of each member, and a suppression of what is unfavorable. Kindly criticism, not satire, will tame the loud and encourage the meek. Members of a club must guard against any spirit that will dampen the desire for discussion.

No complicated set of parliamentary rules is needed for a small group of persons, although a knowledge of the major principles of procedure is valuable. When a group becomes so large that ordinary conversation is maintained only with difficulty, the group will be wise in selecting a discussion leader or chairman. Indeed, a leader is desirable in any event, since tactful guidance will bring about most accomplishment. But the strict rules of parliamentary practice are out of place where men are most interested in discussion, and when zealousness for strict form may result in tomfoolery. Of course,

a club may hold meetings principally for the purpose of learning parliamentary law, in which careful observance may be exercised. For the ordinary meetings the members should decide on some simple rules of practice, best suited to their own ambitions.

The club will do well to elect a permanent leader, although at the meetings every member should be permitted at some time to guide the discussion. The planning of the meetings may be left to a program committee, who may appoint the temporary chairman, find appropriate topics for consideration, or invite persons, club members or not, to give special talks. This program committee may act also as a social or entertainment committee.

Several types of discussion may be introduced into the various meetings. We give here some suggestions.

Formal Debates. The committee well in advance should select the propositions and the teams. Chances of a real clash will be increased if the teams before the contest submit briefs to each other. A critic may be appointed who shall at the end comment on the ability of each debater.

Informal Debates. A resolution may be adopted on which every member of the club shall speak. If experience indicates that informal debates move too slowly, floor leaders for each side may be appointed who shall direct the speaking order of their followers. In holding informal debates, the club may imagine itself to be the state or federal senate, and may even discuss those problems which the real assemblies are then debating. Sometimes the differing factions sit opposite each other so that a member who changes his mind during the discussion may walk over to the other side. The neutrals or independents may join either side at will during the debate.

Mock Trials. These trials may be made highly amusing if the members of the club have imagination and a sense of humor. Of course, unless the society is composed of lawyers or law students, strict adherence to court procedure is impossible. The general method of the trial court, however, can be employed. The participants may be judge, jurors, lawyers, and witnesses. A good plan is to select an interesting case already tried, or about to be tried, in the courts, which

may be reproduced in the club. Still another method is to act out beforehand a series of incidents which will establish grounds for an action in mock trial. In such cases the witnesses are not expected to use their imaginations but to tell only what actually happened. For the routine of the trial this procedure may be used: The plaintiff (or prosecution) presents to the defendant a statement setting forth the cause of action. The defendant thereupon returns a statement containing his reply. For lay purposes, these two statements are usually enough, although in actual proceeding a great many may pass from one side to the other. Of course, this pleading takes place before the day of trial. Now the court convenes to try the case. A jury is chosen; the plaintiff's attorney makes an opening speech to set forth his contentions; the defendant's attorney replies; the plaintiff produces his witnesses; the defendant produces his; the defendant makes a final speech, or summation; the plaintiff does the same; the court charges the jury; the jury reaches its verdict. We need not consider the many customary motions made during an actual case. The judge, however, will decide what evidence is to the point, in case of any objections, and will likewise prevent an attorney from "leading" (hinting in the question what the reply should be) his own witness. The time consumed in a mock trial should be divided evenly between sides.

Pleading Before a Higher Court. This form of meeting resembles the debates of attorneys before courts of appeal. Great interest may be aroused in cases involving the constitutionality of proposed legislation or of lower court decisions. Famous cases, such as the Dred Scott or the child labor controversies before the United States Supreme Court, may be reargued. Such debating is valuable in that the purpose is to convince an expert judge and not a jury. Not so many members can participate in this kind of court procedure, although more than one attorney may speak for either side. The lawyer making the appeal speaks first, and attempts to have the decision of the lower court reversed; his opponent argues that the lower court's judgment should be affirmed.

Round Table Discussions. Frequently the program committee may announce a subject to be discussed not necessarily

by argument. The members seated around a table may, for example, attempt to discover causes of a current crime prevalency and to suggest remedies. Or they may discuss a book, old or new; all of an author's works; the editorials of a certain newspaper; American journalism generally; evolution; forms of government; marriage; ideals—anything in which a group is interested. In such meetings the members are not to be held to strict account for every thought or suggestion offered. In effect, the group will think as a unit, taking for consideration the worth-while ideas that come into the unit mind. The group, instead of the individual, "thinks something over."

Statement of Opinions. Of great value to the members will be meetings devoted to statements of opinion. The method is this: each person is asked to bring a briefly written statement of an opinion that he feels thoroughly justified in holding. When such an opinion is read in the meeting, the members question the giver in an effort to determine whether or not he is justified in reaching his conclusion. The question must not by any means be argumentative—that is, the questions must not seek to debate. The purpose of the questions, it must be understood, is to discover whether the opinion is given on the basis of sound thought and reliable evidence, or on no good basis at all. This opinion might be given: "Mr. Jones should be sent to England as ambassador." Questions: "What are the duties of the ambassador?" "How is Mr. Jones fitted for such duties?" "Have you considered any other persons?" The questioner must insist on definite, complete replies. If the meeting discovers that the opinion is based on no knowledge of an ambassador's duties, it has demonstrated a weakness in judgment, or at least has done so until the giver of the opinion can show good cause for deciding without such knowledge. No other member is to offer aid in the answering of questions. The purpose of such consideration of opinion, obviously, is to discourage shallow thinking.

Two Members Before the Club. In this form of activity two persons sit or stand facing each other before the club. One of them states an opinion; the other (the questioner) seeks to attack it either by debate or by attempting to show in-

sufficient consideration. This method should produce a lively conversation and sometimes a brilliant one. It resembles a game of chess played before onlookers. The participants, as a result of these engagements, become accustomed to the presence of listeners and develop resourcefulness in quick reply. If this activity is employed, every member may take part in his turn. The questioner of the previous pair remains to state the opinion, and the new member enters as questioner.

Parliamentary Law. Some meetings may be governed by strict observance of the rules of order. The club may be divided into a majority group and a minority group at which occasion the majority will attempt to have some resolution passed. Beforehand the members should study some manual, such as Robert's "Rules of Order." During the debate the speakers should seek to employ as many rules as possible, but this suggestion is given so that the members may gain knowledge of procedure, and not by any means so that all these cumbersome rules will be resorted to at every meeting. The members should take turns as chairman.

Sales Talks. Even if no member of the club is engaged in business, a successful meeting may be devoted to sales talks. Each speaker should pick out something to sell—a toothbrush, a house, a brand of soap, or an automobile. Such aids as diagrams, samples, or pictures may be used. Brief debates between the representatives of two business firms may be staged, or each speaker may sell without competition.

Imitation Meetings. A splendid type of meeting—one, however, that requires imagination—is that in which the club assumes itself to be a political gathering, a church convention, a labor union meeting, an association of parents, or what not. By this assumption, the members may come face to face with the problem of fitting the speech to a particular audience. A difficult problem should be arranged—one, for example, in which a speaker in a labor meeting wishes to denounce the right to strike. The club members should, of course, attempt to imitate the attitude of the supposed audience. Different problems should be arranged for different members, since obviously it is difficult to be one minute a member of a hostile audience, and the next minute, when the turn to speak arrives, endeavor

to change one's entire attitude. The club, at the conclusion of the speeches, may discuss their merits.

Humorous Meetings. An evening cannot be wasted if the speakers do no more than to tell funny stories, since practice in story-telling is beneficial to the debater. However, the program may be so arranged that each speaker, by an appeal to the sense of humor, is to arouse interest in some dull subject. The purpose of the speech shall not be to discuss the subject, but merely to bring the audience to the point of favorable attention.

Written Speeches. When the members of the club feel that they have developed ability to criticize the composition of speeches, each member may bring to the meeting a speech which he has carefully worked out. Using the suggestions for speech composition found in the main part of this article, the members will attempt to discover, for instance, whether the speech is unified, or whether it has an adequate introduction. Good characteristics may be pointed out and suggestions given for improvement. All the members may write a speech on the same subject, and thereafter make comparisons; or they may write only an introduction of a speech planned for a special audience, and thereafter compare the methods of approach.

Study of Speeches. The club may hold a Lincoln night, a Webster night, or a World War night, when the purpose shall be to study the merits of the many speeches. The readers shall attempt to discover what qualities are outstanding in any one speech, or in all the speeches of one man. Careful observation of the methods employed by successful orators surely will aid in the development of a speaker's power.

Critical Meetings. Heart-to-heart talks about the speaking abilities and shortcomings of each member are so valuable that an entire meeting should be devoted to them. These meetings, of course, are possible only after the members have had opportunity of judging the general work of each speaker. Everyone should be told frankly by each member just what impression he has made as a debater. If these criticisms are given kindly, each speaker will profit by a true knowledge of what he must develop and what he must overcome.

We have given here suggestions that nearly all debating clubs may follow. Each club, however, will soon develop ideas for its own guidance. By the choice of an active leader and a sensible program committee any society can be assured of time well spent, and of time spent with pleasure.

THE FOLLOWING ARE SUITABLE RESOLUTIONS FOR DEBATE

1. The jury system should be abolished.
2. Voting in the United States should be compulsory.
3. Capital punishment should be abolished.
4. Labor in the essential industries has a right to strike.
5. War should be declared only by popular vote.
6. Membership in the League of Nations is to the best interest of the United States.
7. Germany was responsible for the World War.
8. State censorship of motion-pictures is desirable.
9. The Federal Government should own and operate the railroads.
10. All persons over sixty should receive pensions from the Federal Government.

HOLDING A MEETING

A MEETING of any sort in order to discuss questions or to transact business must be properly organized and conducted according to the accepted rules of order or of parliamentary law. For organization a chairman and a secretary are essential. The chairman's principal duties are: to open the meeting by taking the chair and calling to order the persons assembled; to state the business before the meeting; to recognize persons wishing to speak, deciding who has the floor; to state and to put to vote questions which are regularly moved; and to decide whether the motion is carried or defeated. The principal duties of the secretary are to read the minutes of the preceding meeting and to keep a record of the motions made and business transacted.

The ordinary course of business is managed by means of motions and resolutions. General talk on a subject must not be allowed by the chairman. He must ask for a motion, a definite proposition. When this is made (and seconded) the chairman restates it, and it is then before the meeting for discussion, amendment, postponement, or vote. The proper forms of order and priority of motions have been determined by the general practice of parliamentary bodies, such as the Congress of the United States, and are set forth for the guidance of meetings and associations of all sorts in such manuals as Robert's "Rules of Order." This manual should be studied by anyone who has much to do with presiding or participating in meetings. But an extensive or detailed knowledge of parliamentary law is of little practical service in the ordinary meetings of business or neighborhood or other organizations. A few of the principles are sufficient.

Debate. All ordinary motions are debatable, but certain motions of parliamentary procedure intended to bring things to

a conclusion are, by rule, not debatable, e. g., a motion to adjourn, a motion to lay on the table, a motion for the previous question, a motion to take a resolution from the table or to take it up out of its proper order. All these motions have the effect of closing the debate on the main question.

Amendment. All ordinary motions can be amended, but the amendment must be pertinent. An amendment to an amendment may be moved, but this cannot further be amended. Neither can a motion to lay on the table, or for the previous question, or to reconsider, or to take from the table, be amended. When an amendment has been carried by vote, the original motion as amended is then before the house for debate and vote.

In *electing officers, appointing committees, accepting and adopting reports of committees,* certain forms of procedure are customary. In an organized society there is usually a method provided for electing officers, e.g., by ballot. Often permanent committees are named in the bylaws. Committees for special purposes may be designated at any time upon a motion being carried to that effect. Unless otherwise provided in the motion these members are appointed by the chair. The report of a committee is presented by its chairman. If this report contains no resolutions, it is not necessary for the meeting to take action upon it. The proper motion is that the report be *accepted.* Or the presiding officer may simply say: "If there are no objections, the report is accepted." If, however, the report contains resolutions or recommendations (which should come at the end of the report), the chairman of the committee on concluding should hand a copy of the resolutions to the secretary and should say: "Mr. Chairman, I move the adoption of this report (or resolution, or recommendation)." The report is then before the house for debate and action.

Unanimous Consent. Much business is transacted in any assembly by unanimous consent. Even a motion to adjourn might be reconsidered, or any kind of an amendment might be added—if *no one objects.* Especially in small and friendly

meetings the presiding officer can facilitate matters by proposing thus or so, if there is no objection.

Address the Chair and Speak to the Motion. These are the chief rules for the average person speaking in a meeting. Rise and say, "Mr. President," thus asking for the floor, and wait until you are recognized before beginning to speak. Have clearly in mind the motion before the house, or propose one yourself. Speak for or against the motion, or for its amendment, or postponement, but always speak to the motion.

The following summary of a meeting may indicate some of the commonest forms:

The president takes his place behind the table, raps for quiet, and says, "Gentlemen, the meeting will please come to order"; or, if a quorum is necessary he will say, "Gentlemen, a quorum being present, the meeting will please come to order."

THE PRESIDENT. "The secretary will read the minutes of the last meeting."

The secretary reads the minutes.

THE PRESIDENT. "You have heard the minutes; are there any corrections? If there are no objections, the minutes stand approved."

The president then takes up the regular order of business or states the special business before the meeting. We will suppose an important committee is reporting.

CHAIRMAN OF COMMITTEE. "Mr. Presiednt: On behalf of the House Committee I beg to present the following report." He reads the report which ends with a resolution authorizing the appropriation of a sum of money for a given period. He concludes, "Mr. President, I move the adoption of this resolution."

MR. A. "Mr. President, I second that motion." (It is the usual practice to require motions to be seconded, though President Butler points out that this is not required in all assemblies.)

THE PRESIDENT. "It is moved and seconded to adopt the resolution of the House Committee as read, appropriating $500 a month for five months. Is there any discussion?"

The chairman speaks describing the reasons for the resolutions more fully than in his report. Other members speak.

MR. B. "Mr. President."

THE PRESIDENT. "Mr. B."

MR. B. "I move to amend the resolution by striking out the word *five* and inserting the word *three,* making the resolution read for three months."

MR. C. "Mr. President, I second the amendment."

THE PRESIDENT. "Gentlemen, you have heard the amendment changing the resolution so as to provide for the monthly appropriation of $500 for three instead of five months. Is there any discussion of the amendment?"

Several members discuss the amendment.

MR. D, after being recognized by the president, moves an amendment to the amendment, striking out three and inserting in its place four, so as to make the appropriation for four months. After some discussion the president puts the question.

THE PRESIDENT. "The question is on the amendment to the amendment, making the resolution read, for four months. As many as are in favor say Aye. Those opposed, No. The Ayes have it. The resolution is now amended to read 'for four months.' Are you ready to vote on the resolution as amended?"

MR. E. "Mr. President, I move to lay the resolution on the table."

MR. F. "Mr. President, I second the motion to table."

MR. G. "Mr. President, I must say I object to this method."

THE PRESIDENT. "I shall have to call the gentleman to order. A motion to lay on the table is not debatable. It is moved and seconded to lay on the table the resolution as amended. Those in favor say Aye; those opposed say No. The Noes have it. The motion to lay on the table is lost.

The original resolution as amended is before you. Will the secretary read the resolution as amended."

The secretary reads the resolution. The president puts it to a vote, and it is carried.

Mr. H. "Mr. President, I move we do now adjourn."

Mr. J. "Mr. President, I second the motion."

Mr. K. "I should like to suggest that we start these meetings a little earlier."

The President. "A motion to adjourn is not debatable. Gentlemen, you have heard the motion to adjourn. As many as are in favor say Aye; contrary, No. The Ayes have it The meeting is adjourned."

II. DEBATES

SELIGMAN—NEARING ON
CAPITALISM vs. SOCIALISM

LADY RHONDDA—CHESTERTON ON
THE LEISURED WOMAN

A PUBLIC DEBATE ON
CAPITALISM vs. SOCIALISM

PROFESSOR E. R. A. SELIGMAN, AFFIRMATIVE
Head of the Department of Economics, Columbia University

PROFESSOR SCOTT NEARING, NEGATIVE
Rand School of Social Science

OSWALD GARRISON VILLARD, CHAIRMAN
Editor of *The Nation*

SUBJECT. *Resolved:* That Capitalism has more to offer to the workers of the United States than has Socialism.

Held at the Lexington Theater, New York City, January 23, 1921, under the auspices of The Fine Arts Guild. Full report by the Convention Reporting Company.

OSWALD GARRISON VILLARD

INTRODUCTION

It seems to me that the function of a chairman of this debate ought to partake of the character of a refereeship. I believe that you would be most pleased if I were to simply make the debaters come forward, shake hands and then fall to, I standing by with my watch in hand to take the time. In fact, I really cannot see why the chairman should say anything on this occasion. But I suppose I was chosen for this sporting event because I am a middle-of-the-roader between the two. I am not a Socialist, and yet I am not one who believes that Socialists are wild beasts to be excluded from polite society and legislatures because we do not like their point of view on matters economic and social.

I grew up in the tradition of the Manchester school of *laissez faire* and I still believe that if human nature were what it ought to be, the doctrines of this school would be the ones to be followed. But I am open-minded enough to see that, whether we like Socialism or do not, the experiment is going to be tried in large sections of the earth. I was very much struck by the fact that when I returned from Europe, a few months after the armistice, there were few people whom I met who would believe that I had seen the Red Flag flying over as many public buildings as I saw others that did not have it. It seemed to make Americans very angry to tell them that their troops had been the decisive factor in creating twenty-three Socialist Republics in Germany alone, to say nothing of the other Central European Republics. When I returned I found New York City forbidding the hoisting or carrying of the Red Flag, and, as you know, there exists the greatest confusion in the minds of public men and editors in America as to what constitutes Socialism. To most of our leader-writers there is no difference whatever between the Socialism of the Right, the Socialism of

the Left, Bolshevism, Communism and Anarchism. They are all anathema to the American business man, who lumps them together. Hence, any such occasion as this is heartily to be welcomed, not only for its educational value but because it indicates a return to our habitual American policy of talking things out on their merits, fairly and openly. Lately, the idea has been to lynch the Socialist first and discuss matters with him afterwards.

We are having additional evidence of this intolerance of new ideas in the refusal of the American Legion in Kansas to allow the Nonpartisan League's organizers to talk to the farmers of that state about their proposals for the farmers' economic freedom. How inconsistent we are in these matters appears further from the fact that at the very moment that the Socialist legislators were being thrown out of the Legislature at Albany the then Governor of the State, Alfred Smith, solemnly proposed no less than nine ultraradical or Socialistic laws, including such things as the ownership, development and operation of all water powers by the state, maternity insurance, the municipal operation of all public utilities, the taking over of the medical and nursing professions to the extent of supplying doctors and nurses to rural communities now destitute of such aid, the declaration that production and distribution of milk are a public utility subject to the control of the State in all details, and state-owned and operated elevators in three cities, precisely after the manner of the Nonpartisan League plans in North Dakota. I have long thought that "Al" Smith was a wonderful man, but I do not know of anything in his career that is more wonderful than the fact that he got away with these proposals without even being denounced as a Socialist by the New York *Times*. Of course, he did not get what he asked, but the point is that if the Governor of North Dakota were to come out to-morrow and demand these things the New York *Times* would shriek with anger and declare that Bolshevizing of America was at hand. The so-called Socialistic experiments of North Dakota can be paralleled in almost every state in one field or another, as for instance, in the cotton warehouses in New Orleans and the grain elevators now being erected in New York State. While North Dakota's proposal to issue bonds

for home-building has led to the rejection of their six and a half million bond issue by New York and Boston bankers, many eminent and conservative senators are feeling that here in the East, the states, and even the Federal Government, will have to go into the housing business.

All of which, I think, proves my case that the Socialistic experiment in greater or less degree is going to be undertaken by the world. In the ardent hope that it may produce a better world than we have been living in, my plea to-day is, as I have said, not for Socialism, but for a careful examination of this and all other proposals for the betterment of the race which is so badly off, that, for all we know, civilization may not recover from the shock of this war. I am sure that I cannot define the position which the non-Socialist public ought to take toward this question better than by reading to you an extract from an editorial which appeared about ten years ago in the columns of the New York *Nation* from the pen of its gifted and noble-spirited editor of that day—the late Hammond Lamont. It is as follows:

> Convinced though we are that the reasoning of the Socialists is fallacious, we incline to the belief that a Socialist agitation may in the long run prove beneficial to this country. We were opposed to the free coinage of silver, and yet we are convinced that the two great political campaigns in which that subject was treated so fully in the press and on the platform were extremely valuable in their educational effect. Thousands, nay, millions, of men and women who had grown up without the slightest notion of economics in general and finance in particular, became fairly well versed in the topic; they were made more intelligent and better citizens; and in the end they sustained the principle of sound money. In like manner Socialism may be the means of widening intellectual horizons; it may lay before Americans a new view of some of the larger questions of life—far larger than the petty tenets of trade-unionism. It may set us to thinking; and the salvation of a republic depends upon the efforts of its citizens to think seriously about its affairs. For one thing, Socialism is eminently a peace movement; it is steadily opposed to militarism; and it will thus help us to see more clearly the silliness of the huge naval and military expenditures in which we seem bound to rival the groaning nations of Europe. And as for other questions—we cannot believe that error will permanently prevail over truth. We are confident that individualism, in its main features, is the policy which has formed and which must pre-

serve our institutions. But if we conservatives are mistaken, we cannot but welcome a discussion which shall open our eyes and set us right. Our attitude toward this topic, as toward any other which touches the vitals of our nation, must be that of readiness to defend our faith in open forum, to meet and conquer with reason.

PROFESSOR SELIGMAN

PRESENTATION

Mr. Chairman, Ladies and Gentlemen:—In beginning a debate of this magnitude, it is pertinent to inquire what the words mean What do we really understand by Capitalism and what by Socialism? Unless we are clear about that, we are wandering in a maze of uncertainty. Now, by Capitalism, I think that we may understand that form of industrial organization where the means of production—and by that I mean primarily under modern technological conditions the machine and the funds required to work the machine—are in the control of private individuals. The difficulty of defining Socialism is that while Capitalism is an institution, Socialism is only a theory, unless indeed we accept the sporadic examples that we find in the middle of the nineteenth century in this country, and unless we also accept the gigantic enterprise that is now being conducted by Soviet Russia. There are all manner of forms of Socialism and Socialistic theory. There is the Anarchistic Socialism. There is the State Socialism. There is the sentimental and scientific Socialism. And finally there is the Guild Socialism. What is worse, the Socialists themselves are by no means in agreement. The scientific Socialist, the Marxist, scorns the sentimental Socialist. The Marxian Socialism is supposed to be interpreted by the Menshevik Socialist, but the Menshevik is put by the Bolshevik Socialist in the ranks of the bourgeois. So that you have your choice of the different brands of Socialism as a theory. But as an organization, as an industrial form, all these various forms and kinds of Socialism are permeated by one common idea. That is, that the control of the methods of production, that the control of capital—for, of course, Socialists like everyone else concede the necessity of

E. R. A. SELIGMAN

capital—that the control of capital shall be in the hands of the group and that there shall be no room for private rent, private interest or private profits.

Having thus defined those two opposing ideas, the next point that I desire to make is that while there are all forms and kinds of capitalists, just as there are all kinds and manners of human beings, there are reactionary or stand-pat capitalists and forward-looking, progressive capitalists; while that is true, my contention is that there is only one form of Capitalism and that is progressive Capitalism. Every form of industrial organization is progressive. Slavery in the early centuries was very different from slavery in the later centuries. Serfdom at the beginning was very different from serfdom at the end. Feudalism at its inception was quite contrary perhaps, in many respects, to feudalism at the end. Capitalism is in the very earliest stages of its development, and there are still huge portions of the world which have not yet entered upon Capitalism, like parts of China, like Africa, like many other portions of the world. My contention, therefore, is that by Capitalism we mean a progressive form of industrial society.

The next point that I desire to make is that Capitalism must not be misunderstood. Our debate relates to the welfare of the laborer under Capitalism. Now, it depends not alone upon the direct results so far as the laborer is concerned, what he gets in the way of food and remuneration for his services, etc., but it depends also upon the indirect results. Therefore, the problem is not simply an analysis of the better distribution of wealth, but it is also the far more important problem of the production of wealth. We must consider the two forms of industrial organization from both these points of view.

And finally, before we proceed to come to close grips with the subject itself, let me call attention to the fact that while I do not intend to discuss the theories of Socialism nor the ideal framework of society as elaborated by Karl Marx, I do wish to point out that among his many fundamental doctrines, two at least, and those most germane to our discussion, are no longer upheld and maintained by many of the Socialists themselves. The ordinary Socialist will say to you that the rich are getting richer and the poor are getting poorer. That is simply

putting into common language the pauperization theory of society as outlined by Karl Marx. We all know, however, that the facts have given lie to this statement, and while it is true that the rich have gotten richer, it is also true that the poor are no longer so poor as they were. This has led no less important Socialists than Berstein in Germany and Tugan Baronowsky in Russia to say, "Let us abandon that argument for Socialism." The other argument which is germane to our discussion is the cataclysm theory of society, the argument of Marx that owing to the accumulation of capital, crises occur every few years, that these crises and panics go from worse to worse until finally they become so overwhelming in their nature that a catastrophic cataclysm of society will occur, and Socialism will come in. Marx wrote in the fifties and sixties, and indeed in the early period of capitalist society, it seemed as if his theory were being borne out by the facts. The panic of 1837 was worse than that of 1818; that of 1857 was still worse; that of 1873, the world-wide crisis, the worst of all. But then, and for reasons that I shall mention, came a change. We had gotten over the top and in 1884 the panic was not quite so bad as in 1873 and in 1894 it was not so bad as it was in 1884, and in 1907 it was markedly less bad than in 1894 and to-day, where we are again at the beginning of a period of depression and bad business and unemployment, we are no longer confronted by even the prospect of anything like what happened in the nineteenth century. And what is still more true, we find that where Socialism has been adopted as it has been adopted in Russia to-day, the lie again is given to the Marxian theory because the revolution has come not in a country where Capitalism has been most developed but in the country where Capitalism has been least developed.

Now, then, taking up the points in order, I want first to call attention to the achievements of Capitalism. We are now not discussing what might have been attained under other conditions but simply what has been attained. What are the actual facts and achievements of Capitalism? I should sum them up as follows: first and foremost, I should say that we must recognize the accumulation of wealth irrespective of where it is and in whose hands it is—the cheapening of production and the

accumulation of wealth—because it is undeniable that certain advantages from this accumulation of capital and wealth accrue to the worker. Take as an example the railway system of this country with its twenty billions of capital, which would have been impossible in any preceding order of society and consider its benefits in taking the laborer to and from his work every day; take the accumulation of wealth as typified in this city in our Public Libraries, in our Museum of Natural History, in our Museum of Art and in all other things which make for the convenience and pleasure of life. None of these things would have been possible nor have they ever been possible in a state of society where there has not been an accumulation of capital. For while civilization indeed has its spiritual and indubitable ethical and religious ends, there is no doubt that civilization as we know it, even on the spiritual side, must needs be built up on a certain material basis and substructure. The accumulation of capital itself is an undoubted achievement.

In the second place, I should put the diversification of consumption. Compare the world to-day with what it was in all previous ages and consider what the laborer—even though he be the most poorly paid of all laborers—eats and what he wears and what he has with which to shelter himself. All of this is the result of the capitalist system. The bread which he eats comes from the wheat grown on the farms of North Dakota, and milled in the great mills of Minneapolis and brought here by the railway. The meat which he consumes comes from the far west of this country or perhaps from the pampas of Argentine. The tea which his family occasionally drinks is brought from far off Cathay, and the sugar with which he sweetens the cup comes from all parts of the world, from Cuba or the Far East. Even the tobacco with which he solaces his leisure hours may for all he knows come from Sumatra or from other portions of the Orient. And so it is with what he wears. His shoe is made of leather, tanned from the hides brought from the wilds of Sibera, the steppes of Russia or the plains of South America. The wool which makes his suit may come for all he knows from Australia and even the soap with which he occasionally washes himself [laughter] in all probability comes from the palm or the cocoa oil of Africa; while the trolley

with which he goes to his work is built very largely of iron produced in the mills of Pittsburgh from the raw materials from all parts of the west. This gigantic capitalist machine has rendered possible a diversification of consumption which has been unknown heretofore in the history of the world.

In the third place, Capitalism is responsible for democracy. The democracy of classic antiquity was one based on sham, a pseudodemocracy resting upon slavery. The democracy even of our forefathers, when we declared our independence of England, was not a real democracy. It was an aristocracy. The policies of New Yorkers as late as 1800 at the time of Hamilton and Burr were run by the great families precisely as in England, and it is false to claim as many have claimed that it is the frontier that has given us our democracy. We had a frontier in the eighteenth century, but we had no democracy. England has no frontier in the British Isles to-day and has produced a democracy. What has brought about democracy is the industrial revolution or modern Capitalism and that means a public opinion which has never existed before in the history of the world. As a result, every workman, no matter how humble he be, to-day has democracy and enjoys a voice in influencing even to a small extent the management of the affairs of the states under which he lives.

In the fourth place, I should put as one of the achievements of Capitalism, liberty of movement. In the Middle Ages, there was no liberty. The serf was bound to the soil, and it is only since Capitalism has developed that we have the modern liberty of movement, carrying with it as a result the liberty of production as well as the liberty of consumption.

And finally, to cap the climax, modern Capitalism is responsible for education and for science. Never before in the history of the world have we had a form of public instruction comparable to our own. Weak though it be, the amounts of money that are spent to-day in every modern capitalistic society for the public schools, for the education that goes down into the kindergarten and up into the State University is something that the world before has never known. And science also is a direct product of Capitalism. There was indeed a certain form of science among the Greeks, among the

Arabs, etc. But science, by which we mean the unlocking of the secrets of nature, is distinctly a modern product. It began only with the introduction of modern Capitalism and it is most strongly developed and progressive in the home of modern Capitalism. And you all see why that is—because the modern business man in order to succeed must know the secrets of nature. He must secure the proof and in order to get the proof he must employ and utilize those forms of organized investigation which we call science.

Now, ladies and gentlemen, those are great achievements. Never before in the several hundred thousands or millions of years that man has been upon the earth have such things been accomplished.

I do not deny indeed that there is a dark side as well, and to that I now come to address myself for a few minutes. What are the weaknesses and excrescenses of Capitalism? My point is that since Capitalism is a progressive form of society, these weaknesses are remedial and these excrescences are being lopped off. What are those weaknesses? In the first place, we have unfair competition between businesses and human beings. But we all realize that this is being gradually done away with. A Jay Gould or Jim Fiske would be unthinkable in modern times; and even though in the railways we may still hear of the Rock Island or the Atchison or the New Haven and Hartford, we must remember that now for the first time in the history of our country their forces are being harnessed up and that the Interstate Commerce Commission is now regulating the issues of securities which will render such things impossible in the future. What President Roosevelt did, among all his many accomplishments, was to so change certain forms of unfair competition as to make them more difficult. Society under modern Capitalism is gradually rendering competition more and more fair.

In the second place, we have as one of these sad results the fact that unjust privileges still continue and that certain forms of integrated organization known as potential monopolies sometimes make their appearance. But we find also that as soon as those evils are recognized they are being counteracted and we have to-day in our trade commission and in many other forms

of organization a powerful counteragent which is gradually doing away with many forms of privilege.

In the third place, I should say that modern Capitalism does result in exaggerated fortunes. The development of a leisure class has its bad sides at a time when everyone ought to be working. But what has society under modern Capitalism done? A generation ago, I wrote a book on Progressive Taxation and I was attacked on all sides by the reactionary and the standpatter on the ground that I was preaching confiscation. Nowadays, everyone, the capitalist like the others, not only believes in, but argues for, progressive taxation. We have to-day gone further in this country than in any other—perhaps as some of us think, even too far—with a system that takes up to 69–73 per cent of a man's income and in some cases even more. Progressive taxation is a sign of what modern Capitalism is doing to restrict some of its own evils.

Now, when you come to the laborer there are of course some very great evils, but they also are gradually being overcome. Take the conditions of work and the hours of work. Many years ago, the Reform movement was for twelve hours a day. I remember the ten-hour-day movement. Then there came the great fight for the eight-hour day, and now some of our factory laws even permit only a six-hour day in certain industries. Capitalism itself is gradually changing those conditions [hearty laughter]—Capitalism is changing those conditions not because it likes to do it but because it is compelled to do it by the letting loose of those very forces which are implicit in modern forms of Capitalism. As it is with the hours, so with the wages. Wages are by no means what they ought to be. Wages are certainly far less than they should be. But wages have been growing during the last hundred years indubitably, and starting in Australia, going on to England, and now proceeding in this country, we have the great minimum wage movement which is gradually improving these conditions.

And finally we come to the two great indictments of our present system: first, the insecurity of employment for the workman—that very great evil which is being attacked and which is entirely susceptible of being eradicated by the application of the same principle that we have applied to accidents,

that we have applied to many other evils, namely, the insurance principle. There is no reason why the workman should be made to bear, as he does to-day, the burden of unemployment and of insecurity of tenure. [Applause.]

We have already to-day in the unemployment insurance law of England the faint beginnings of a movement which I am convinced will spread within the next three or four decades like wildfire throughout the world. The regularization of industry must be brought about by industry itself with the aid of the state, and it is being brought about under modern methods.

And finally, the last point, the joylessness of life. That to a certain extent must continue under any form of industrial government as long as we have the machine. Machines will be needed under Socialism as under Capitalism. But the real joylessness of the machine tender can be diminished and can be partially done away with by giving him more of a participation in the industry itself, as we are gradually doing through what we call industrial democracy. By giving him more hours of leisure as we are gradually doing, we are giving him the time in which he can regain the joy which he loses in his work. The joylessness of industry is not so much the indictment of Capitalism as it is the indictment of machinery. We must meet it and fight it and counter it wherever we can.

Now, ladies and gentlemen, in the few minutes that are left, I want to say a word to explain why, with all these reservations, I am not a Socialist. [Laughter.] And I should put it in this way. In the first place, as regards the remuneration of labor, Socialism preaches equal pay. A bonus, Lenine told us, was something only for bourgeois society. Equal pay means payment according to need. But unfortunately it is not payment according to need but rather according to efficient work that is really productive. Even in Russia to-day, they have been compelled to give up their original plans of payment according to need, and they now have developed the bonus system to a point even unheard of in the United States.

In the second place, let us deal with the other side of it, the man at the top. If society has progressed at all events in some respects, it is due above all to the man who has been the leader —the leader in industry. Leaders are rare in industry. And

while I am perfectly well aware of the new Psychology which shows us the fallacy of the old economic man of Ricardo, it remains none the less true that the real impulses and tendencies of human nature, the desire for distinction, for self-expression, for mastery, that all these things after all center themselves in the effort to do a little better than one's neighbor. We may not believe as our great Emerson said, that we are all as lazy as we dare to be, but it is true that the race horse does best when he has a pace maker, and even we who sometimes play golf, don't play as well alone as when we play against a partner.

Now, ladies and gentlemen, under Socialism, the possibilities of leadership would be restricted for two reasons: first, you would not have the incentive that you have now, and in the second place, the risk would be far more limited. Nowadays people who get to the top through the selective process do so because they are willing and able to take risks. Under any form of Socialistic government, the risk could not, would not be taken because they could not afford to take it. These two points, the selective process of the modern competitive system and the restriction of the risk function in modern society, are to my mind the chief indictments against Socialism. Then we finally come to the restriction of liberty. I need only allude to certain Socialists themselves who tell us what the other kinds of Socialism would do in restraining liberty. But of that point we shall speak later. At all events you see why I am not a Socialist. [Great and prolonged applause.]

CHAIRMAN: Every American, whatever his economic beliefs, owes a debt of gratitude to the next speaker. He was one of those Americans who insisted even in war time upon the freedom of conscience and liberty to speak and write which are guaranteed by the Constitution of the United States. [Great applause.] The foolish and blind law officers of a now utterly discredited administration sought to deprive him and us of the rights for which he stood, and Mr. Scott Nearing went into the court and, unlike some others placed in the same position, abated not one jot from the position which he had taken. [Great applause.] And with true intellectual heroism con-

SCOTT NEARING

vinced a jury of American citizens that he was within his rights and this was still in some respects a free country. [Laughter.] I have the pleasure of presenting Scott Nearing. [Prolonged applause.]

PROFESSOR NEARING

PRESENTATION

Professor Seligman has given us what I consider two very satisfactory definitions of the issue before us this afternoon. He has defined Capitalism as that form of industrial organization where the means of production, primarily the machines, are in the control of private individuals. He has defined Socialism as the control of capital in the hands of the group, and under it there shall be no room for private rent, interest or profit. Beginning as he does with these two definitions, I reach a somewhat dissimilar conclusion. [Laughter.] I do not see Capitalism in so rosy a light as does Professor Seligman, and I want to try to explain to you in the brief time that I have why not, and what the Socialists propose to put in its place, and I want to explain them under three headings: first, the ownership of the machinery of production; second, the control arising out of such ownership; third, the direction resulting from such control. And I want to try to demonstrate to you that under Capitalism the worker has to accept, first, intermittent starvation; second, slavery; and third, war. [Applause.]

Professor Seligman says that Capitalism is progressive. So are some diseases. [Hearty laughter and applause.] Under the present system of society, a little group of people own resources, machines, capital, all of the machinery upon which forty million workers depend for their living. That is, the capitalist owns the job. The capitalist owns the job without which the worker dies of starvation. The worker, therefore, must go to the capitalist and ask for permission to work. To what extent has this ownership been concentrated in the United States? I wish that I could answer that intelligently, but the

best that I can do is to cite you the 1918 income tax returns. In that year, 1918, you remember that prices were about what they are now. In that year $200 a week was not a fortune by any means. Two hundred dollars a week was not much wealth in 1918. But there were only 160,000 people in this whole United States who reported incomes of as much as $200 a week. That is, fourteen persons in every thousand of the population, four persons for every thousand gainfully employed, one family for every five hundred families in the land, with incomes of $10,000 a year, $200 a week. They tell us that Rome and Assyria and Babylonia and those old countries reached a point of concentration where one per cent of the people owned the wealth of the Empires. I say to you, in America, 1918, four in every thousand of those gainfully employed earned $200 a week. I wish I could give you the figures of ownership, but I could not collect them. Senator Pettigrew in 1890 had the census take an estimate of wealth, and since 1890 every census has specifically excluded any estimate of wealth ownership in the United States. Be that as it may, I need not stress the point. The facts speak for themselves. We have in America a little handful of persons owning the railroads, the banks, manufactories, mining and other establishments, and to them go tens of millions of men and women asking for jobs, for the right to make a living. But the master, the owner, replies "in order to have a job you must produce—produce something for yourself and something for me and the interest, dividends, profits, returns, for which I do not labor." Said Abraham Lincoln in 1858: "A slave society is one in which one class says to another class, you work and toil and earn bread and we will eat it." These owners of American capital, these stock and bond holders say to the American worker, "you work and toil and earn bread and we will eat it." How much do they get of the bread produced by the workers? Get a copy of Senate Document 259. You cannot get a copy because they were not distributed. Get a copy of that document of profiteering and find out how much they made in 1917—hundreds, thousands of per cent of profit in a single year—in America, the richest of rich countries! In America, the center of the greatest empire on earth, we report twenty-six per cent of our school chil-

dren underfed in the schools. We reported that before the present economic unpleasantness began. [Applause and laughter.] We reported that while we were still urging the worker to produce and while he was turning out not only enough for his own daily sustenance, but in addition enough to provide the capitalist with a surplus, and that surplus went to the front, and we burned it in Europe, and when the war was over we burned a bit of it here at home and the burning got too expensive. The worker received less in wages than he had created in product. He could not buy back the volume that he had produced. The capitalist, the owner of the shop, did not need to use what had been produced and given to him as surplus. He wanted to dispose of it. The war gave him a chance. Exports gave him some chance, but then that chance was ended and the capitalist said to the worker last April, last May, last June, the capitalist said to the worker, "There will be no more work." And in textiles, boots and shoes, automobiles and now later in steel and other industries, they are laying them off. I got a report from the New York State Industrial Commission this week: 643,000 men and women out of work in New York State. What have they done? Why, they cannot have work. But what have they done? Why, they have produced too much. They have created too great a surplus. They must wait to produce more until this surplus is consumed. Can they consume it? No! because they did not receive enough wages to buy it back. [Applause.] And so in this country to-day three million people are out of work. You do not see these figures stated in the newspapers.

In the first six months of 1920, the average number of commercial failures per month was 500; in July, 598; August, 633; September, 661; October, 802; November, 892; December, 1,854; the first three weeks of January, 1,482, and so the number mounts. Professor Seligman has already referred to this. I have a book here called "A History of Panics in the United States" written by a Frenchman, translated by an American business man, and this book gives a record of the panics that we have had under Capitalism: "1814, 1818, 1826, 1837, 1848, 1857, 1864, 1873, 1884, 1897, 1903, 1907, 1913"—and 1921. [Laughter.] That book contains one of the most damning in-

dictments that was ever written on Capitalism. "Capitalism," says the author, "consists of three phases: prosperity, panic and liquidation." [Laughter.] Prosperity is the period when the dinner pail is full and the hopes are high, when the little man drops his tools and leaves his bench, borrows his capital, buys a machine and goes into business. Panic is the period when the little fellows get the tools and the machines shaken out of their hands and start back for the bench, and liquidation is the period when the big fellows pick up what is around loose, put it in their pockets and go off richer than they were before. [Hearty laughter and applause.] "Progressive," says Seligman. I say "No! Successive." And as long as Capitalism lasts, so long will men and women by the millions walk the streets looking for work, and so long will their gas bills be paid and their children starve—successive starvation, successive periods of physical misery and death from lack of physical means in the center of the greatest wealth that the world knows. That is what Capitalism has to offer the world. [Applause.]

What do we Socialists want? Why, we want to own these things ourselves. [Laughter.] As we own the harbor of New York, so we want to own the coal mines, the railroads, the factories in order that no surplus may be produced, in order that the value of a product shall be represented by the value paid to a consumer. [Applause.] So that he who creates can buy back the value that he creates. [Applause.] Quite simple and quite inevitable in the long run.

But I don't stress that point. It is not essential. It is my second point about which I wish to talk—about slavery. "Whenever a man says to another man, 'You go and work and earn bread and I will eat it,'" said Lincoln, "it is slavery." That is Capitalism and that is my chief charge against Capitalism, and that is the thing that we Socialists set up as our highest hope in Socialism, not that it will give us steadier bread, more regular bread, more bread, and not that we will get more to eat out of Socialism, but that we will get more liberty. That is where we place our hope, and I want to explain the contrast because it is fundamental. The United States I said was owned by capitalists—worse than that, owned by capitalist corpora-

tions, owned impersonally, not by individuals who have made their pile and bought their machinery—owned by Trusts, owned by great organizations with their stocks and their bonds and their big business mechanisms. I wish I had time to read you this last report of the National City Bank to show you how the ownership works out. Here is a list of the Board of Directors. This is the biggest bank in North America. Here is a list of the Board of Directors: Percy A. Rockefeller, William Rockefeller, J. Ogden Armour, Nicholas F. Brady of the New York Edison Company, Cleveland H. Dodge, Philip A. S. Franklin, etc. What is the National City Bank? Why, it is the center of a great web of economic power. Here is the report issued by the Pujo Committee. At the center of the spider's web, they put in a great banking concern, J. P. Morgan & Company, and around that banking concern they group railroads, public utilities, industries, mines and other forms of industrial enterprise. At the center of the power lies the strength and the weakness of the system, lies the banker. I have not time to dwell on that further than to call your attention to this fact that the Federal Reserve System with its 30,000 banks and its Board of Directors sitting in one place around the table, has more power than any single institution on the face of the civilized earth, and that Federal Reserve System is in private hands. It is privately owned practically. It is under government supervision, yes, but the Federal Reserve System is the nerve center, the center of authority, the center of power, and what are they going to do with this control that they exercise through their banking machine? I want to read you a paragraph from a weekly letter sent by one business house to its clients. "The war taught employing classes in America the secret and power of widespread propaganda. Now, when we have anything to sell to the American people, we know how to sell it. We have learned. We have the schools, we have the pulpit." The employment class owns the press, the economic power centering in the banks, schools, pulpit, press, movie screen, all the power of widespread propaganda now. "When we have something to sell to the American people, we know how to sell it." Slavery—going to the boss and asking for the privilege of a job—slavery—sending

your child to school and having him pumped full of virulent propaganda in favor of the present system. [Great applause.] Slavery in every phase of life all tied up under this one bank's control. Is it true that no man is good enough to rule another man without that man's consent? Is that still true in America or in the world? If that be true, every worker in the shop shall have the right to say who shall exercise authority over him in the shop. Every worker in an industry has the right to pick or help pick these members as Board of Directors. Do you suppose the workers in the National City Bank elected William Rockefeller and Percy Rockefeller and J. Ogden Armour? [Laughter.] In the United States, a worker goes to work on a machine owned by the boss. He works on materials owned by the boss. He lives in a country where the organized power of the boss concentrated in the banking system is supreme over every phase of life. He is a slave—industrial slave—because he cannot call one economic right his own, and we Socialists want to have industry not only owned by those who participate in it, but we want to have those who participate in industry direct the industry in which they participate. Industrial self-control, self-government in industry as Mr. Cole has put it—that is all—simple ideas—ownership by the worker of his own job, the control by a man of his own economic life.

And third, I spoke about the direction of industry. I read you the report of the last annual meeting of the United States Steel Corporation. At this meeting, according to the New York *Times,* there was voted two million and one-quarter shares of common and one and one-half million shares of preferred stock. Stockholders who attended the meeting represented 340 shares of preferred stock and 4,000 shares of common and the rest were voted by proxy—so many million shares on this side, so many million shares on this side, and the policy of the United States Steel Corporation is formed and unionism is crushed out, and this or that line of industrial policy pursued by a little handful of men and women who have nothing better to do with their leisure than to go and sit through a meeting of the United States Steel Corporation stockholders—that is the biggest corporation in America—direction not only by absentee ownership but direction by little cliques of lawyers holding

proxies in their hands, by executives of great industries speaking in the name of stockholders. And what did they do? Last year, in the United States, that is in 1919, they floated twelve thousand millions of new capital stock and bonds; in 1920 they floated fourteen thousand millions of new capital stocks and bonds. Did you have any say in that? Does the worker speak when it is decided to put these twenty-five billions into new capital under circumstances when it is almost certain that it cannot function? Does the worker speak? No, it was done by voting shares. They go out in Thrace. They support General Wrangel. They go down into Mexico. They follow into Haiti. And then what happens? Other stockholders in other countries, Royal Dutch Shell stockholders, British stockholders, voting policy against Standard Oil; Standard Oil stockholders if they vote, voting against Royal Dutch Shell; and you hear the echoes of the conflict over the markets of France and you hear the echoes of their conflicts for the rights in Central Europe. What is going to be the result? When will it be necessary to put the war paint on the battleships? When will it be necessary to call out the battalions and send them? In 1914 Great Britain had a highway to the sea. Germany wanted it. A pistol shot sounds in Central Europe, and ten million men go to their graves to decide that Great Britain shall hold Bagdad and that Germany shall pay what she can. [Applause.]

In 1914, there was not a Socialist state in Europe—capitalist Germany, capitalist France, capitalist Russia, capitalist Italy, capitalist Britain—all of the great group of capitalist Empires grabbing the world to rob it and fighting one another to the death to determine who should have the right to do the plundering. They produced a surplus as I said. They could not spend it at home. They took it abroad and in the course of taking it abroad they had to make war—capitalist war—and working men went and fought and died in that capitalistic war which they told us through their propaganda machinery was a war for democracy. [Applause.] What does the worker want? Why, he wants to keep the strings of economic life himself. Capitalism offers him intermittent starvation, industrial slavery, recurring war. Socialism offers him subsistence, economic self-government, a basis for peace.

And I would like to ask Professor Seligman if he and I were miners up in Panther Creek, in the Philadelphia Reading Coal and Iron Company, whether he would be an ardent supporter of the present economic system. [Great applause.] And I want to ask him this further question, whether under those circumstances he would put any obstacle in the way of the coming of such a system as I have described to you. [Great and prolonged applause.]

CHAIRMAN: Professor Seligman now has 20 minutes for rebuttal. [Great applause.]

PROFESSOR SELIGMAN

REBUTTAL

IF I were a coal miner in Pennsylvania, I think that was the miner that was mentioned, I should say that the answer had already been given by Mr. Nearing. [Laughter.] Mr. Nearing said that he wanted Socialism in order that no surplus shall be produced. That is my objection to Socialism. [Applause.] The world has progressed in civilization only because every generation did not consume all that it produced, but that it laid by a surplus. [Applause.] Under Socialism, ladies and gentlemen, not alone will no surplus be laid by, but from my point of view the conditions of production will be so far inferior that even the amount available for consumption on the part of the laborer will be less than it is to-day. If I were therefore an intelligent coal miner, I would say I should rather live in the coal mines of Pennsylvania with a chance at all events once in a while of getting something to eat, rather than to live under a condition let us say like that of China to-day, where without Capitalism, starvation is not alone intermittent but almost continuous. [Laughter.]

Now, the second point; we have heard the old story retold to us that life is impossible for the working man because the capitalist owns the job and does not need the working man. How long would the shareholders of the United States Steel

Corporation if that were all they had to live on—how long would they continue to enjoy their luxuries if the workmen all stopped work permanently? [Applause.] Does the workman need the job giver any more than the job giver needs the workman? And my point is, where you have those conditions under which leadership can develop to create new jobs, the workman will be far better off than where he has control alone of his own job. [Slight applause.] Don't mistake me. One point in which Mr. Nearing did not meet me at all, but which I trust he will meet in his rebuttal, is this: that while we may be entirely favorable to the aspirations and the hopes and the desires of the great mass of the working population, he must prove that forces are not at work under Capitalism which will meet and realize those hopes and those aspirations. Now, Mr. Nearing says "I put my chief argument on the score of liberty." Let us see what we can make of that. We have at the present time a form of Socialism in operation, the only realization of a practical Socialism on a large scale with which the world has ever been confronted. How does the workman fare there with liberty? By chance, I happen to have in my possession a reprint of some of the official documents and statements issued during the last few months in Russia, and I shall take up part of my time by reading how it stands with liberty under Socialism. First, I have the resolution of the Petrograd government printing office workers of two months ago. "Our work to-day lasts twelve hours. We are compelled to work in two shifts in the paper department of our factory, and we have to work both Saturdays and Sundays. No exception is made with regard to women; since August 15th, overtime work has been compulsory."

There you have liberty. [Laughter and applause.] In the second place, I have extracts from *The Metallurgist,* an organ of the metallurgical workers. "At our factory, absolute submission to the administration of the plant has been established. No arguments or interference with its orders on the part of the workers are tolerated. At our factory, failure to report for work without permission is punishable by forfeiture of extra food. The same punishment is meted out for refusal to do compulsory overtime work. For being late on the job, two

days' food are deducted." And here comes the resolution of all the Petrograd workers on September 5th, as a result of the liberty of Socialism: "We feel as if we were hard labor convicts where everything has been subject to iron rules. We have become lost as human beings and have been turned into slaves." There is your Socialistic liberty. [Great applause.] And how does Socialism deal with the strike? Let me read you the report of the decision of the Commissar of the special commission at the railway works. "All active strikers shall be turned over to the Extraordinary Commission for the purpose of sending them to forced labor." And what does the commission do? Here is the report. "The strike at our works ended, thanks to numerous arrests among the strikers. Concerning the fate of twelve of our workers, we have no news. The Extraordinary Commission refuses all information about them. As far as we can learn they have been shot." There is liberty under Socialism.

And finally, the last extract I shall read to you is the report of the President of the Petrograd Commune to a delegation from the workers of a certain city who complained of being starved and not getting enough to eat. "Yes, we do admit," he says, "that the food allowance is insufficient, but at the same time we know full well—this has been taught by real life—that as long as the worker or plain citizen is busy obtaining food he takes no interest in politics. Just give the workingman enough to eat to-day and you will hear him cry to-morrow for civic liberties. Our object," says the Socialistic Government, "is to keep the workers just from dying." [Applause.] What is the use of prating about these beautiful ideals, the fabric of the imagination? As soon as you get Socialism into practice, and mind you, Messrs. Lenine and Trotzky would be very wroth if you accused them of being anything else but Socialists—as soon as you get Socialism into practice, you get the very same result that you will get whenever a body of determined and intolerant men attempt to realize their misguided ideal. Now then, I think I have disposed of liberty under Socialism to my satisfaction at least [laughter]—mind you, furthermore what I have read is borne out by the Socialist writers themselves. Take Mr. Cole who has just been mentioned. To

quote from one of his works, he says that "State Socialism is a bureaucratic and Prussianizing movement." His substitute is the milk-and-water Guild Socialism which has made little progress even among our parlor Socialists in this country. It scarcely deserves a refutation because it is bound to be so inefficient, bound as even its latest advocates tell us, to result in all sorts of competition between the Guilds and bound to result in this very absurd state of affairs where you will have an industrial Parliament and state and then some supermonstrosity on top of it. It scarcely deserves the discussion of intelligent people. The real Socialism with which we have to cope is the Socialism of which Mr. Nearing speaks, the Socialism of Lenine, the Socialism of Trotzky, the Socialism of those who start out with beautiful ideals and who are compelled by the grim facts of everyday life to seek to do away with starvation through tyranny.

Now, ladies and gentlemen, another point to which Mr. Nearing did not reply, is the progressive character, not of the disease but of the remuneration to the workers. Mr. Nearing himself is responsible for a book on wages, and from the same statistics which he utilizes, another writer, Professor King, has constructed a book which sums up the matter very much better perhaps than in almost any other production. [Laughter.]

In 1850 the average wages were $204. In 1910, the average wage—mind you, the average wage of the average workman, taking the low and the high altogether, had gone up to $507. Allowing for the difference in the purchasing power of money, wages had risen from 1850, $147 up to 1910, $401. Now, gentlemen, I ask Mr. Nearing whether he denies these facts, and if not, how he explains that there is not a progressive tendency in Capitalism. [Laughter.]

Now, let us come to another point that he makes. He said that a great deal is gotten by individuals for which they do not labor. All that is produced by the worker, practically all is filched from him by the recipient of profits and interest. Now, ladies and gentlemen, I think many of you know of some of the things that have been accomplished in this country. When Mr. James J. Hill, the great Empire builder, built one of the transcontinental railroads which have brought about the cheap-

ening of products and the diversification of consumption of which I spoke, did he not contribute to production? When Mr. McCormick invented and finally utilized the reaper and the thresher and the mower, which have revolutionized the work of the farmer and the whole life of the community and built up a fortune, did he not contribute to production? When Mr. Westinghouse invented the air brake and finally reaped a fortune by utilizing it in the uttermost parts of the world, did he not contribute to production? And when our friend Mr. Ford, with whose general philosophy perhaps I am not in entire accord [laughter], when he brought down the price of automobiles that are used by the workmen all over this country in going to and from their daily work [hearty laughter]—I passed by a factory the other day and found that there were 550 automobiles. They did not happen to be all Ford automobiles—and I stepped in and said: "To whom do they belong?" And I was told: "Each one of these belongs to a workman in this factory. They come every morning and go back every evening." Now then, could those fortunate workmen say that Mr. Ford has been able to heap his millions by simply taking them, filching them, stealing them, from the men in his employ? Ladies and gentlemen, there we come to the real inwardness of the whole situation. I do not deny that there is theft. I do deny that there is robbery. I do not deny that there are bad people as well as good people, but I do say that the essence of the capitalist system to-day, of legitimate profits is not theft, but service, and that people in the long run cannot under modern conditions, in the long run and under normal conditions make great profits unless they really do service for the community. The distinction that is sought to be made by the Socialist that the private capitalist is a thief and that the Socialist community alone gives service flies in the face of all the progress that has been made during the last few decades. And finally we come to Mr. Nearing's reference to war. I do not deny that war has been due to all manner of causes. We have had dynastic wars. We have had personal wars. We have had religious wars. We have had trade wars. We have had capitalistic wars. But that is no reason for ascribing all wars to Capitalism or for saying that if we were to have Socialism, war would come

to an end. And moreover, so far as Capitalism is concerned, mark again these progressive symptoms and manifestations. We are a capitalistic nation. What have we done with Cuba? What have we done with the Philippines? [Laughter.] What we have done is to educate them, to develop their economic resources, to put them in the position where they are almost ready, and will soon be entirely ready for self-government. [Laughter.] I maintain that a capitalistic community which is able to say that it can deal with its colonies, in the spirit of what I call progressiveness, that such a community is not entirely destitute of hope.

And now, finally, I want to ask Mr. Nearing two questions: First, if he is a Socialist, does he believe in Lenine and Trotzky [laughter], and second, if he believes in Lenine and Trotzky, does he think that the kind of liberty that is given under that Socialism is symptomatic of Socialism in general? [Prolonged applause.]

CHAIRMAN: Mr. Nearing has twenty minutes for rebuttal. [Applause.]

PROFESSOR NEARING

REBUTTAL

"Is there any," says Professor Seligman, "progressive tendency in Capitalism?" Yes, I think so. I think he has a little overdone it in assuming all of the virtues of the industrial revolution as the sole right and sole property of Capitalism. All of the advantages of the machine will not accrue solely to Capitalism. He told us that wages have risen since 1840 I think, production has increased, locomotives have been brought in, incandescent lights have been put up—all of these things during the capitalist era. Would they have been done if there had been no Capitalism? I cannot answer that. But I want to assure you that these railroads and these same incandescent lights will be installed all over Europe, all over Asia and Africa, before we get through with it, whether under Capitalism or under Socialism. The product of the machine is a heritage

of the race now; and not a peculiar product of Capitalism; nor can it be claimed to-day by any particular social scheme.

Do I regard Capitalism as progressive? Yes. We have had progressive panics—I call them successive panics—ever since 1814, and I defy Professor Seligman to show that under the capitalist method of one man owning the job, another man working it, and the job owner getting a part of the product of the worker in the form of a surplus—I defy Professor Seligman to show you under these circumstances there will not be successive panics. That is, under Capitalism intermittent starvation will be the lot of the worker, and tinkering with the capitalist system will not stop it. [Applause.] Under Capitalism industrial slavery is progressive. In the early days of Capitalism any man could get a job by going out to the frontier and taking a farm. The frontier is gone. Capital is required in large quantities. If you want to open a successful business, it needs tens or hundreds of thousands of dollars. Only a few can start in business. Most of us remain workers. The old factory was a little two-by-four concern. The modern factory employs you with a thousand or five thousand others. It locks you in a great city. It shoots you back and forth, not in Ford cars, but in subways, elevators, and other similar means of transportation. [Laughter and applause.] You have become a part of a mechanism that is growing continually harder, more set, more firmly established, where the chance to rise out of the ranks of the workers is diminishing.

That is progressive also. There is no doubt that Capitalism is progressive, and, as I said at the beginning, that industrial slavery is progressing faster than anything else. Among other things, thirty-five states have now established peace-time espionage acts.

Then there is another thing that is progressive under Capitalism. I refer to war. I have a little article here called "An Economic Interpretation of the War" written by Professor Seligman. [Laughter.] He found an author on Wages that did better than I did, but I have not found anybody on the War that has been better than Professor Seligman. [Hearty laughter and applause.] So I am going to quote what he has to say. [Laughter.]

While economic considerations indeed do not by any means explain all national rivalry, they often illumine the dark recesses of history and afford on the whole the most weighty and satisfactory interpretation of modern national contests which are not clearly referable to purely racial antagonisms alone.

And then he goes ahead to develop the idea of the struggle for trade, the idea of the struggle for markets, progressing up through the various stages of modern industrial society.

The most important phase of modern industrial Capitalism still remains to be explained. After national industry has been built up through a period of protection, and after the developed industrial countries have replaced the export of raw material by the export of manufactured commodities, there comes a time when the accumulation of industrial and commercial profits is such that a more lucrative use of the surplus can be made abroad in the less developed countries than at home with the lower rates usually found in an older industrial system. In other words, the emphasis is now transferred from the export of goods to the export of capital.

That, says Professor Seligman, was the stage of Britain before this war. Germany had just reached the stage. With what result?

To say, then, that either Great Britain or Germany is responsible for the present war, seems to involve a curiously short-sighted view of the situation. Both countries, nay, all the countries of the world, are subject to the sweep of these mighty forces over which they have but slight control, and by which they are one and all pushed on with an inevitable fatality.

The war is over. Germany is gone. But Japan and Great Britain and the United States each have tens of billions of surplus accumulation capital that must be exported, and those great forces that swept Europe into the catastrophe of 1914, as Professor Seligman says, are now sweeping Japan, Great Britain and the United States into even a greater disaster—those same progressive forces of Capitalism. [Applause.] Yes, it is progressive. It goes right on building up intermittent starvation, industrial slavery, war. They are in the system and they are a part of it.

There is also a progressive tendency in Socialism. I spent last summer in Europe. It is like going from—well, shall I say it is like going in hot summer time from a hot basement room into a refrigerating plant. You get a breath that makes you stand up and feel almost at home again. All over Europe is growing the spirit of solidarity among the workers. Why, last summer when they tried to make a war between Russia on the one hand and England and France on the other, the workers of France organized—ex-soldiers, socialists, labor unionists, all got together with the slogan, "Not a man, not a sou, not a shell for imperial Poland against working class Russia." [Great applause.] In Great Britain seven million men appointed a Council of Action, and they said to the British Cabinet, "If you inaugurate a war with Soviet Russia, within twenty-four hours every wheel of every basic industry on the British Isles will stop turning" [applause]—solidarity growing all over Europe. The miners met, the transportation workers met, the metal workers met, the railway workers met during the crisis last August, and one and all passed resolutions declaring that if they tried to make a war on Russia they would not transport, they would not manufacture, they would not ship, they would not handle war products of any kind—solidarity growing, the sense of solidarity everywhere. Even here in the United States it is growing. It cannot show its head now and then, but it is growing everywhere among the working people. [Applause.] The Russian revolution came in 1917, came almost out of a clear sky, came because the old system of Russia had broken down under three years of war, and the Russian workers, ill prepared, without technical experience, lacking transportation, unequipped with machinery—the Russian workers undertook to set up a new social order. The old order had been the order of the Czar. The new order was based on this section of their Constitution—"He that will not work shall not eat"—a phrase that runs back at least two thousand years. That is the idea they set out on, that the workers should be the basis of this new order of society. In the Russia of the Czars the basis of power had been the loafers, the professional aristocrats. In the new society, said the Constitution of the Soviet, "He that will not work, neither shall

he eat nor vote." That was the new order they tried to set up. Well, what happened? They made a sanitary cordon about Russia. They inaugurated a blockade. Japan, France and the United States sent in their armies and they made war on Russia. We sent our army to save the Russian people from the Bolsheviki. [Laughter.] Our soldiers were not cordially received. Neither were the other allied troops. They fell down because the soldiers of allied Europe would not go there to fight. And then we tried another stunt. There was Yudenitch, there was Denikin, there was Kolchak, and there were all these other adventurers making civil war. And we gave them money, supplies, munitions, furnished them with equipment, and said "Go to it, boys. Stir up as much trouble as you can." And that did not work. They had just gotten rid of Mr. Wrangel over in Russia. And then we financed all the little countries. Why, last summer French officers were directing the Polish army, and the New York *Times* published a picture of a brigade of Polish soldiers equipped with American, British and French uniforms and equipment. For three years we denied them medicine. For three years we denied them food. For three years we starved their women and children while we supported insurrection at home and made war on them abroad—for three years after they had already had three years of war! And now Professor Seligman wants to know whether that is a fair example of what Socialism can do. [Thunderous and prolonged applause.]

Professor Seligman wants to know what I think of Lenine and Trotzky. Now I will tell him if I can [laughter], and in a word. I think that when the history of this period comes to be written that there is not a man nor a woman in this hall this afternoon whose name will stand that high (indicating) with the names of Lenine and Trotzky in this period. [Great applause.] There are not two braver men in the world to-day, men who have stood up in the face of great opposition and steadily have worked for the end in which they believe. Do I agree with their theories? With some of them I agree, and with some of them I don't. You could not agree with both Lenine and Trotzky because they don't agree with one another. [Laughter and applause.] But just as I regard the Russian

revolution as the greatest event in history since 1776, just as I regard it as the epoch-making event, the dividing line between Capitalism and Socialism, so I regard these two men as two of those whose names will go down as having played mighty rôles in that page—the great page of our modern history.

I'd like to tell you something further. I said that Socialism was progressive as well as Capitalism. Now you think over here because of what you read in the New York *Times* that the Russian revolution is not very popular perhaps in Europe. I want to tell you that you cannot go to Europe to-day even in the mercenary little countries built up around Russia by the treaty, you cannot go in and raise a real respectable army of working men to fight against Russia [applause] because now —I have only two more minutes—because the workers of Europe believe in Russia. [Applause.] The workers of Italy have started to make their revolution. The workers all over Central Europe have started to make their revolution. There is not a country of any considerable size in Europe where the workers are not to-day busy preparing the foundations of the new Socialist state.

Is Russian liberty, says Professor Seligman, symptomatic of liberty in general? No. Civil war, blockades, all of the horrors that we have added to their period of transformation, all of those things are nonsymptomatic of Socialism in general. But in Russia they have taken over the resources, they have taken over transportation, machinery, they have taken over the factories, the community owns the means of its own livelihood. And they have appointed a Supreme Council of National Economy, and they are going to organize the nation as an economic unit on economic lines. It is the first time in history that it has ever been attempted. If it does not succeed in Russia it will succeed somewhere else, maybe here, because that is symptomatic of Socialism—the application of modern organized intelligence to the problem of getting a living. [Prolonged applause.]

CHAIRMAN: Ladies and Gentlemen: This is the third and last round. [Laughter.] Professor Seligman leads off.

PROFESSOR SELIGMAN

SUMMARY

Mr. Nearing tells us that Messrs. Lenine and Trotzky have been true to the old adage—"He who shall not work, neither shall he eat"—a noble sentiment. My interpretation of what Messrs. Lenine and Trotzky are doing would be this—"he who shall work or not, he shall not eat." [Slight applause.] That is what is happening in Russia to-day, and it is not due to the blockade, it is not due simply to the results of war, because the conditions are getting worse and worse, because Russia has been able to live on the results of the past accumulation of Capitalism. Socialism is bringing about a situation, the most horrible, the most frightful, the most hideous that the world has ever seen—the disappearance of culture, the disappearance of cities, the disappearance of civilization, and the rapid progression of universal starvation among the workers themselves. That is Socialism in practice.

Now, ladies and gentlemen, in the few minutes that are left I want to make the point that my respected antagonist has not met the arguments, weak arguments though they be, which I have attempted to put forward. He has not shown that the capitalist and the recipient of private interest, rent and profits —he has not shown that such a man does not contribute and contribute largely to the result and that his disappearance will mean a diminution of production and, therefore, an increase of misery. He has not disproved in the second place, the point that I made at the beginning, that ever since 1873 our panics and what he calls the intermittent starvation have become less and less owing to the integration and development of Capitalism itself. He must meet that point in order to win his case as an argument. In the third place, he has not shown that all the beautiful results, desirable as they are, which he thinks can alone be achieved by Socialism, cannot be accomplished under what I would call progressive Capitalism.

My program of social reform is this. I will put it shortly under these seven heads, and not one of them needs Socialism:

equality of opportunity through increase of education and the disappearance of unjust privileges; second, the raising of the level of competition by law and public opinion; third, increasing the participation in industry through what is called industrial democracy and what is rapidly going on under representative government to-day; fourth, diminution of the instability of employment through the application of the principle of insurance which we have already applied to accidents and which we are beginning to apply elsewhere; fifth, conservation of national resources in order to prevent the waste which is responsible for much of the present-day trouble; sixth, social control of potential monopoly which has been proceeding apace and which has even reached unheard-of lengths in some modern countries; finally, the resumption for the community of swollen and unduly large fortunes through the use of taxation which must go, however, only to that point of not stifling and killing the spirit of enterprise which Socialism would bring about. [Applause.]

Now, ladies and gentlemen, every one of these points is what I call a mark of progressive Capitalism and not one of them needs Socialism. Socialism is a beautiful theory, although the theorists are fighting among each other, as they did yesterday in France and the day before in Italy. Lenine and Trotzky don't agree with each other and few other Socialists would agree with either. But the practical point is that when Socialism is put into operation it liberates certain forces which automatically reduce the production of wealth and which when pushed to their utmost extreme, will gradually undo the chief work that civilization has accomplished. I maintain, ladies and gentlemen, that Socialism is not practicable because it misconceives the real nature of human beings, that it is not desirable because it will ultimately land us in a tyranny, or if not a tyranny then in an unspeakable inefficiency. And I maintain that Socialism is not inevitable because it is based upon a misunderstanding of the real forces, the ultimate forces, the progressive forces that are at work under Capitalism. Let us not forget, ladies and gentlemen, that our modern civilization, imperfect though it be, has been the result of a piecemeal and laborious upbuilding, and that it is not the mark of either

wisdom or statesmanship to think that it can be rebuilt at once. Let us not throw away the fruits of all modern achievements and take a leap in the dark which may land us in the abyss of impotence. I claim, ladies and gentlemen, that what we need is the patience, the wise and large patience that is born of long experience and of ripe wisdom. We must remember that nothing in the world has ever been built up simply by bitterness and by negation, and that if we create anything at all we must build not on the shifting sands of an unreal and untrue psychology of human nature, but that we must build on the solid foundation of actual fact. It is much easier to promise a new heaven and a new earth than to set resolutely to work and improve that little bit of our earth which is nearest to us. We do indeed, ladies and gentlemen, need idealism. But we want an idealism that is tempered with moderation and that is transfused with practicability. If we are idealists in this sense, then, and then alone I claim we can look forward to a future of industrial society which will preserve the old, while gaining the new, and which will show that it is pregnant with the seeds of real progress, ever renewing itself and ultimately achieving the much desired harmony and social justice. [Great applause.]

CHAIRMAN: Mr. Nearing has the last word. [Applause.]

PROFESSOR NEARING

SUMMARY

THERE is one point of fact that I should like to clear up, if I can, and that is about the intensity of panics. In the panic of 1873: the largest number of failures in 1873 was 5,183 failures; 1893: the largest number of failures in 1893 was 15,242, or three times the number for 1873. We come on down to the next great panic, 1913, when the total number of commercial failures was 22,156, or 50 per cent more than those of the preceding panic.

A LADY. How about the proportions?

PROF. NEARING: Yes, there is something in that. You would

compare that with the population and the total volume of business.

Now, I want to speak another word of fact. Professor Seligman says that the situation in Russia is bad. Yes, I'd like to read him a sentence or two from the January letter of the National City Bank, the largest in America:

"The second year following the armistice did not bring the degree of industrial recovery and social recuperation among the peoples of Europe which had been hoped for. Conditions over the greater part of the Continent are still in great confusion, and over much of it even more distressing than a year ago.

"Poland. The industrial and financial situation is very bad, with the currency depreciated almost to the vanishing point by the enormous issues of the past year."—All over Europe, this thing that is harming Russia—in Poland conditions are deplorable. There is no Socialism on the surface in Poland. [Applause.] What is the trouble with Europe? Why she has just spent twenty-five millions of wealth on a grand jamboree called the World War, and she has not come through the result. She has not come through the after-effects. Europe is suffering a war, not Socialism. Russia has had six years of war, and she is suffering a war like the rest of Europe. Give Russia and the other Socialist countries of Europe—well, be generous with them—give them twenty years. You remember how long it took us to come out of our four years of Civil War? Give Russia twenty years and the other countries of Europe twenty years before passing judgment. [Great applause.]

Really, however, the issue between Professor Seligman and myself is very simple. He doesn't think the people can handle their own economic affairs, and I do. [Laughter.] Back in 1776 they told the American people that they could not handle their own political affairs, and the American people went ahead and tried it anyway. [Laughter.] Well, they have not done a one-hundred-per-cent job. [Hearty laughter.] But then, on the whole, the result has been better than if we had let George III and his descendants do the job for us. [Applause.] I don't mean that the workers anywhere in the world can do a one-hundred-per-cent job in handling their economic lives, but I do mean this, that people learn by trying. That is the great thing

about the Russian revolution. You look at the failures of Russia, but you don't go into a laboratory where chemists are working and say, "Show me your latest failure." [Laughter.] I could take any newspaper man in the hall into the Edison laboratory down here to Orange, and I could show him enough failures to write a full-page story that would show the Edison laboratory up as the worst calamity in New Jersey. [Laughter and applause.] It is not because people fail. It is because they don't try. That is the trouble with the people of America. What was it that we admired about our ancestors? Was it because they succeeded? No, because they had the nerve to stand up and try for themselves. [Great applause.] And that is what we admire to-day about the people of Russia. Of all the people in Europe, when this catastrophe struck them, they struggled out from under it, got on their feet a little bit and started out to try for themselves. Now, this is an example that has thrilled the world. This doesn't have to succeed. They don't have to make good a single one of their endeavors. Just to have tried when everyone else was failing—that was something. [Applause.] And that is what Russia did. She tried. And that is what I want to see the workers of the United States do. I want to see them try. [Great applause.] Professor Seligman thinks we can tinker up the old machine. [Hearty laughter.] I believe that no house divided against itself can stand. Where you get a country split, as our country is split, between men who live without working, on the labor of others, and great masses who labor when they get a chance and get only a part of the product of their work, when you get that kind of a fundamental economic division you have begun to build classes and that country will never again be at peace until that economic division is ironed out. There are two things before us: one to be a plutocracy where wealth rules absolutely, and where men and women are stepped on like the dirt of the street; and the other is to set up self-government in economic life where men and women handle their own economic affairs just as now they try to handle their own political affairs. Professor Seligman wants to see the plutocracy progress a little further. I'd like to see a bit of the Socialism showing its head here and there now. [Prolonged applause.]

A PUBLIC DEBATE ON THE MENACE OF THE LEISURED WOMAN

LADY RHONDDA, Affirmative
GILBERT K. CHESTERTON, Negative
GEORGE BERNARD SHAW, Chairman

Subject. *Resolved:* That the existence of the leisured woman is a menace to civilization.

Few debates on nongovernmental topics aroused such interest throughout the English-speaking world as that held in London between Viscountess Rhondda and Gilbert K. Chesterton upon "The Menace of the Leisured Woman," and at which George Bernard Shaw presided. The proceedings were broadcast to some 8,000,000 British listeners-in.

The text of Mr. Shaw's remarks is given below, and with it extracts from the speeches of Lady Rhondda and Mr. Chesterton. In addition to Mr. Shaw's observations upon women of leisure and upon the contestants, the debate had a provocative political bearing. A short time before Mr. Shaw was denied the privilege of broadcasting over the government-controlled British radio because he refused to promise not to touch upon "controversial" matters. At the Rhondda-Chesterton debate, Mr. Shaw found himself chairman of an argument that was to be broadcast by the same organization with the noncontroversial policy. It was a situation which he took advantage of in a typical Shavian manner, for he became as provokingly controversial as he chose, urged the audience to vote against the Government and even mentioned birth control, the most taboo of all British wireless subjects.

Lady Rhondda, who asserts that the leisured woman is a menace, is anything but a woman of leisure. Upon the death of her husband, she assumed active direction of one of Britain's greatest businesses. She has been energetic in politics and has battered—thus far unsuccessfully—against the gates of the House of Lords, claiming admission. Last fall in her publication, *Time and Tide,* she wrote a series of articles on women of the leisure classes. A series in reply was written by Mr. Chesterton, whereupon Lady Rhondda challenged him to a public debate.

These speeches are reprinted from the New York *Times.*

GEORGE BERNARD SHAW

INTRODUCTION

Ladies and Gentlemen.—I must ask you to be very specially on your good behavior to-night, because what is happening at present is not merely Mr. Bernard Shaw addressing a crowded and prematurely enthusiastic audience in Kingsway Hall, it is London calling the British Islands and the universe in general. If any of you allow yourselves to be carried away in a moment of enthusiasm by shouting out anything, it will be heard by eight millions of people. Among those eight millions of people may be your wife or your husband. Be careful!

We are being broadcast. Now the condition on which broadcasting is conducted in this country is that nothing of a controversial nature must be spoken from the platform or anywhere else, except by members of the Government. How an animated and possibly embittered controversy is to be carried on this evening without either of the speakers becoming controversial, I cannot tell you. I am sorry to say that I cannot undertake to keep order in that respect, because one of the conditions of broadcasting in this country is that I myself individually and personally am not to be allowed to broadcast on any terms whatever. Therefore my own task is somewhat difficult.

Undaunted by Guards

Furthermore, I have to consider my position as the chairman of an English public meeting, and my duties as chairman oblige me at all hazards to preserve the right of the speakers to be as controversial as they please on any subject whatsoever, in spite of all the postmasters and governments in the world, and that duty I shall fulfill. But now please observe what that will lead us to. Probably at this moment the postmaster is listening in. He is realizing that I am speaking. His horror

is probably growing with every sentence that falls from my lips. How am I to be stopped? How are the speakers of the evening to be stopped if they become controversial? Well, I don't know, but it is evident to me that the Postmaster-General may call out the Guards.

If you find, then, an energetic force of military and police breaking into this hall, shattering the microphone, and leading me away in custody, I must ask you not to offer any resistance. Your remedy is a constitutional one: you must vote against the Government at the next election. Some of you may reply: "That is no remedy for me, because I already intend to vote against the Government at the next election, whether or no."

Well, you have one more remedy; I believe it to be a strictly constitutional one. I am now speaking, not only to you ladies and gentlemen assembled in this hall, but to the rest of the eight millions of persons who are listening in. I suggest to you that if every one of you writes a letter to the Postmaster-General telling him what you think of him, you will be strictly inside the letter of the law, and you will contribute an enormous sum in three-halfpenny stamps to the revenue, and you will make it absolutely certain that no Postmaster-General in England will ever attempt to interfere with freedom of speech in England.

Now, about the business of the evening. We are going to have a debate on the subject of the leisured woman. That makes me feel how old I am. When I was young a debate on this subject would have been entirely impossible, for the very simple reason that there was no such thing in existence as a leisured woman. As we used to say,

> Man's work is o'er at set of sun;
> A woman's work is never done.

In those days a woman had children to look after; she had a house to keep. Leisure for her was impossible. She had hardly time really to nag her husband as a husband ought to be nagged to keep him in proper order. Nowadays we have changed all that. We have got rid of the house and the house-

keeper; we have substituted the service flat and the residential hotel. We have got rid of children by birth control. It now really is possible for a woman to be entirely a woman of leisure. She can spend her time drinking cocktails, going to the night club, dancing the Charleston, and doing all the things that many women seem to imagine will fill their lives gloriously when all the old cares and the old work have been removed from them. That is possible. I know and understand that it is possible.

What I do not as yet quite understand, but what I will learn in course of the next half hour or so, is what Mr. Chesterton is going to say in defense of the leisured woman, because I understand that Lady Rhondda is, on the whole, going to object to the leisured woman. She calls her a menace.

Socialism by Another Name

Well, you all know Mr. Chesterton, you all know—well, there are so many things that we know about him. I know with peculiar gratification that Mr. Chesterton has outstripped me as a Socialist, by giving Socialism its real and correct and accurate name at last. He calls it Distributism, and in that way gets far ahead of me in that direction. You know that on all really deep social questions Mr. Chesterton is a man who has been preaching the most wonderful sermons and making the most pregnant utterances all his life; but alongside that there has been a side of Mr. Chesterton which has always puzzled me a little. It is what I may call the Anacreontic side. Mr. Chesterton, in the intervals of his sermons, of his moralizing, of his great sweeping view of the most intimate spiritual interests of the world, has moments when he proceeds to put vine leaves in his hair and to become, as it were, the apostle of high jinks.

It may be that it is in that capacity that he has come here to-night, and he may, for all I know, be going to defend the cocktail and the night club and the Charleston. Whether he will do so with knowledge, I do not know. My own private opinion, which I have no right to give you, because I am bound to be absolutely impartial this evening, but my own opinion is

that if you were to rise up and challenge Mr. Chesterton also to rise up on this platform and dance the Charleston with Lady Rhondda, I do not believe he would be able to do it.

Lady Rhondda—well, Lady Rhondda is the terror of the House of Lords. She is a peeress in her own right. She is also an extremely capable woman of business, and the consequence is that the House of Lords have risen up and said: "If Lady Rhondda comes in here, we go away." They feel instinctively that if Lady Rhondda started in the House of Lords there would be such a show-up of the general business ignorance and imbecility of the male sex that even the peerage have never heard of before.

LADY RHONDDA

AGAINST THE LEISURED WOMAN

I AM here to put forward a simple proposition: That the existence of the leisured woman constitutes a grave menace to civilization. If anyone thinks that is an overstatement of my case I can only say I felt that that was an understatement, and for that reason I hesitated to put it in that form. If it seems an exaggeration to anyone I would suggest that it is because in his heart he feels that anything that women can do could scarcely affect so large and important a thing as civilization. It is just another instance of the inferiority complex.

I don't know when Mr. Shaw wrote his preface to "Heartbreak House" how far he himself realized that for that society which he described so graphically women were responsible. But I imagine that he probably did, because I find that in one sentence he refers to the inhabitants of Heartbreak House as "pretty and amiable voluptuaries." For some reason "pretty and amiable" are adjectives which are almost always supplied to women rather than to men. But, after all, we have only to look at the world, we have only to open our eyes, to realize what the life of the leisured woman is, and what effect it has had on society as a whole. Nobody denies that idleness is the root of all evil.

You may be saying to yourselves that it is perfectly true that idleness has its effects, but you do not believe that the liesured woman in fact exists. You think she is a myth, that you have not met a leisured woman. Women are mostly occupied. I would point out, in the first place, that it is very easy to be both leisured and occupied; that most people see to it that they have an occupation, because, at least in the cultured countries, we prefer having an occupation to doing nothing. But that does not mean that in point of fact we are not, in the sense that I am using the word, leisured. You may tell me that you have scarcely ever met a leisured woman, that the unmarried women or women who have no children are doing good work in their neighborhoods or in their local political organization, and that the ones who have children have a full-time job.

Consideration for the Child

Mr. Chesterton told me in *Time and Tide* last autumn that looking after one child is a full-time job. He said, as far as I remember, that if any household contained even one child and the mother does not find looking after that child a whole-time job then the job is not being properly done. But that depends on many things—primarily, perhaps, on the age of the child; secondarily on whether the child has a nurse, and how many maids are kept in the house. But ought we not to consider the point of view of the child? Do you honestly think it is fair of anyone to make that a whole-time job for any other person?

Lastly, if you really think that the leisured woman does not exist, how do you account for the fact that results of her exist? How do you account, for instance, for the high heel—that symbol of all inefficiency? Do you think that the high heel would ever be in use by woman to-day if it were not that it is invented for a leisured class, which does not have to work? I know that it is used by many a woman who goes to work every day of her life. But that is just the trouble with clothes, invented—you have only to look at them—for a leisured class that does not have to work, that has most of its time to play with; and it wears flimsy clothes that need con-

stant renewal and don't last any time to speak of. They are worn by the rest of us because we do not like being different from other people.

I am not making an attack on the individual leisured woman. Nothing would be more unfair than to attack her for the place that she happens to have been born into. It is no more her fault that we have organized society on the basis of having a class of idle women than it is the fault of any other section of society. If I have seemed at all to attack the leisured woman of to-day, it is not because she is responsible for the present state of affairs, but because she is the only person who can set it right.

I find myself in the comfortable position of fundamentally disagreeing with Mr. Chesterton. As I see his description of life, he would suggest that the homes of the country are the only oases left of liberty and happiness, and that the ideal life for every person in the world is to sit, like a modest violet or shrinking snail, tight in their home, and not look out of the windows, but to have the blinds down, because they may see capitalistic society outside. As an ideal for the human race, I find that inadequate in a variety of ways.

Babies and Hammers

What he suggests is that we should all sit down, have the largest families possible, and bring them up to regard it as their ideal in turn to have the largest possible families, and so on, always avoiding doing anything during the present generation, and always thinking only of bringing up the next generation. That seems to me about as satisfactory as if every hammer in the country decided that its only duty was to produce more hammers, never to do anything as hammers except to produce other hammers. I cannot feel that that is a satisfactory ideal.

As to that question of birth control which Mr. Chesterton brought up, I express no views on that subject whatsoever, as to whether we should have large or small families. That seems to me a matter entirely for the individual to decide. I accept life as I see it around me. Among the ordinary well-to-

do people I find that they do not wish to have a family larger than three or perhaps four children. It may be, as Mr. Chesterton contends, that they ought to have twelve children. They do not; and I do not think that, in spite of what they have been urged to do to-night, they are going back to the plan of having twelve children. But I do say, when you have a small family of two or three or even four children, there comes a period fairly soon in the life of the mother of those children when she is not fully occupied, and when, to my thinking, on the whole, so far as the children are concerned, she ought not to be fully occupied.

Mr. Chesterton suggests that it would be a terrible thing for the ordinary woman to turn her attention to philanthropy. Well, I never cared for philanthropy much myself, but I believe in the liberty of the individual. Mr. Chesterton is very severe about the ordinary woman in the suburbs who goes out and does what she happens to think is the right thing in the way of philanthropy. We have all got our own schemes for reforming the world. Mr. Chesterton has got his, I have mine. Mr. Chesterton has the very excellent paper called *G. K.'s Weekly,* and he runs it largely, I suppose, because he hopes to reform the world by it. I have something to do with *Time and Tide,* no doubt with the hope of reforming the world by that.

Finally, Mr. Chesterton said he supposed that I believed in the civilization which I find here to-day. Well, I am a business woman, I am in commerce, and I would not be anywhere else. I believe that business is the most important thing. It is the fundamental trade of a country, the fundamental profession, if you like, of a country; for all the other professions are parasites on that one profession of getting food, housing, clothing, material well-being, if you like, for the people of the country. But I do not believe that our civilization to-day is perfect. I no more want women to withdraw into the home and pull the blinds down, and say this system is not good enough for us to touch, than I want men to do that. If it is not good enough for them to touch, they had better get out and alter it. If it is good enough for them to touch, then let them work in it. And, if the trades and professions are good enough for men, then I think they are good enough for women.

G. K. CHESTERTON

FOR THE LEISURED WOMAN

Mr. Chairman, known to your intimate friends as G. B. S., it is a very great satisfaction to me that it was to several millions of people that you uttered the sentiment that birth control has abolished the children, "got rid of the children" was, I think, the exact phrase you used. It was no doubt a phrase used by King Herod. What sort of prospects of humanity and of the future we have to face, now that so simple an expedient has got rid of the children, I am not sure, and I am inclined to add one would not care, if that were really so. If it be really true that so simple, though unclean and unpleasant an expedient has indeed got rid of the children, then I can quite understand the proposition of Lady Rhondda that the lady in the suburbs has not got much to do.

It is quite true that in the debate to which Lady Rhondda alluded I said that the care even of one child would be and ought to be a full-time job. But I should not like you to suppose I ever suggested that it was a normal or even a natural state of things for a child to be an only child. If it is true that the large number of these unhappy suburban ladies have only one child, you must blame that which has abolished the children, and certainly not me! I do not think it is a good thing that people should have only one child; I only say that if they have only one they might very well pay some little attention to it, as one human being is quite a sufficient subject of attention, properly understood. I want to explain that point, to begin with, because it has been suggested that no member of my sex can be pretty and amiable. I have not the smallest pretension to be pretty, but I do believe that, broadly speaking, I am amiable.

The first thing that I wish to make clear is the conditions of that controversy to which my distinguished opponent has referred. You will observe that practically all the examples she gave appeared to refer to people who had a good deal of money, people who had nurses and all sorts of equipment. But I was

GILBERT CHESTERTON

only concerned with differing from her on one particular point —the question whether the care of children or even of one child is an adequate occupation, or craft, or art, or labor for a human being. It is upon that only that I propose to differ.

The Cocktail

The chairman has suggested that I should probably, in my capacity of Anacreon, rise and praise the cocktail. I am glad to say that Anacreon had never heard of a cocktail. If he had drunk cocktails, he would never have written such good poetry. Personally, I may give an example on that point. I think the cocktail is an excellent example of the degradation of all modern things, including the noble joy of wine. A man ought to wish to drink a little wine with or after his meals, but I have never yet sunk to such a degradation that I wanted anybody to raise my spirits in order to eat my meals.

Lady Rhondda told us about how dreadful it was for a woman to have nothing to do. Well, between you and me, I think there is a very great deal to be said for any man or woman having a good deal more of that glorious thing, nothing to do. It seems to me that a great part of the evil of the modern world arises from the fact that, while people are in a vast hurry to do all sorts of things, they have no time to think. I should not wish to be so ungallant as to say that the very structure of my opponent's argument indicates that they have not enough time to think; but, broadly speaking, all modern arguments, and arguments from the ablest and most brilliant people of the modern world, show that they have not had time enough to think things out from the beginning. I personally believe that it would be a very good thing, not only for women, but for men, and if possible more than for women, to have a number of blank and empty hours in which, after having tried every other desperate expedient, having drugged themselves with every other enjoyment, they should at last fall back upon the wild necessity of using their brains.

The one thing that Lady Rhondda has not told us is what the leisured woman ought to do, suppose that she is indeed this degraded creature.

Now I will frankly admit that there is—I concede this point to Lady Rhondda—a danger in the leisured woman. There is always the very serious danger that she may turn her attention to philanthropy or social reform. She may take up public work; in other words, occupy herself in various ways with the oppression of the poor and interference with human liberty. But I prefer to take a brighter view of her activities. It is more charitable to suppose that she does go and dance the Charleston and drink cocktails and amuse herself in various ways which, at any rate, consist in taking pleasures for herself and not taking them away from other people.

"Serving the Community"

May I point out that the one fallacy at the bottom of all this sort of discussion is the idea that you are necessarily serving the community by going outside the home? What is meant nowadays by going into a trade or a profession? What is offered to this vast concourse of idle women? "Serving the community," of course—going out and becoming a servant of some joint-stock company and swindling the community; going out and being the servant of some crack medicine or some vast system of patent foods, and poisoning the community; going out into my own unhappy guild, and writing lies for some millionaire; serving some of the vast trust newspapers, and misleading and deceiving and betraying the community.

One would really suppose from that line of argument that the woman had only to step outside these idle and empty suburban homes in order to step into the Utopia or Golden Age in which every kind of work she did was strictly and perfectly designed for the service of humanity. My friends, the exact opposite is the case. The home is the only place left where there is any liberty, and individuality and creative power, and possibility of human personalities counting as such.

This movement for women, the passing into the commercial activities of our time, was indeed a kind of flood or tide, a magnificent river rushing upon the sea of liberty. Personally, I think it is a deluge of dullness which will drown the whole world unless some islands and some arks are preserved. I know

what my own profession is like; it is getting duller every day. I dare say most of the blame belongs to men. There are a good many women in it now, but I should not put it on that. Our own sex left to itself is capable of a magnificent dullness, and is being made worse by combination, one flat, futile, vulgar vile stupidity, spreading over the whole world, equally monotonous and impotent.

In all that vast flood of futility and vulgarity and dreariness there remain certain little islands, little secure places, little fortresses, little shrines, where man will continue in some shape or fashion to live the right human life. In that thing called the home, we are not told to leave off eating or drinking at all hours of the day; in that place we are not required to dress, behave, and go on a certain fashion, according to the dictates of the big shops.

I take it that my opponent does believe more or less in all this vast sweep of modern, commercial, capitalist and ultimately monopolist civilization. I have testified here that I totally and utterly disbelieve it, that I believe it to be one of the lowest slaveries that man has ever undergone, that I think it will soon fall by its own weight, and break up by its own incapacity, but that during that process I am for defending all those little provinces, those little protected kingdoms of leisure and liberty and human creative habit that still exist.

GEORGE BERNARD SHAW

SUMMARY

It has been suggested that I should perform an impossible and really highly abstract operation called summing-up. This has not been very much of a debate, because I am very glad to say that both the controversialists have stuck pretty fairly to the splendid precept of Robert Owen: "Never argue; repeat your assertions."

In so far as there has been any argument, it has consisted, as usual, in the two parties attributing to one another the reciprocal positions which it is evident they do not hold, and which,

as a matter of fact, they could not hold, because no one same being could possibly hold them. There are always sentences in a debate which lend themselves to that. Mr. Chesterton made use of the sentence about the whole system which, taken by itself, seems to point to the Oriental system called purdah. But Lady Rhondda knows, and I know, that Mr. Chesterton is not a believer in purdah, and if he were he dare not say so because Mrs. Chesterton is on the platform.

I noticed also that in the course of the debate we dropped into that habit which the great Norwegian, Henrik Ibsen, tried so hard to get us away from, the habit of dealing with ideas and getting away from our argument. For instance, we had the expression, "the home." Ladies and gentlemen, whose home? As long as Mr. Chesterton stuck to the ideal, the home—not anybody's home, mind you, but the home—then he was able to say, without any sense of getting away from eternal truths, that a man when he retires into his own home, could say what he liked, do what he liked, and even could think what he liked. Once we get into the home, ladies and gentlemen, we hardly dare to think at all. Take one of the greatest thinkers in the world, Socrates—where did he think? We know very well that the one place where he could not call his soul his own was his own house.

Mischief for Idle Hands

Now this question of leisure. The real essence and genuine position that Lady Rhondda takes was summed up long ago in the two lines, "Satan still some mischief finds for idle hands to do." But when you come to deal with this question of leisure, you must remember that this capitalist system of ours is not going to be eternal. As Mr. Chesterton said, it is crashing already by the weakness in its own fabric, especially the moral weakness, and either in its crash it will bring down civilization, and bring us all down along with it, or else it will be got rid of by what Mr. Chesterton calls distributism, by a more equal distribution of property.

But if you are going to have an equal distribution of property, you will have to have an equal distribution of labor, and

then you will have as a consequence of that an equal distribution of leisure. We shall all have a lot of leisure, and then we will have to consider what to do with it. It will be a matter for ourselves, which I know is a very unpopular suggestion, because my friend Mr. Chesterton talks of the glorious position of having nothing to do. But, as he knows, that is not a very comfortable position.

What I think he essentially means is that you will be in the glorious position of being able to do what you like. But you know even that is not quite so glorious, as every tramp knows. I am afraid that when people have about six or seven hours a day in which they can do absolutely as they like, they will all turn round to somebody like myself, or Mr. Chesterton, or Lady Rhondda, who have got a certain amount of eloquence on the platform, and they will say, "Will you please tell us what we like, and we will go and do it very hard."

As this is a possibility, I would like to tell you that one of the things to which I attribute my own greatness is a resolution which I formed early in life, and that is that I never would allow myself to be persuaded I was enjoying myself when as a matter of fact I was not. I think if you could rub that into both the women and the men who are threatened with a very large amount of leisure, then matters would arrange themselves.

As to the question of the one child, bringing up a single child is undoubtedly a whole-time job. The remedy for that is to have six children; then it will hardly take you any time at all: the children will bring one another up. In the course of my long life I have observed large families. I have seen the unfortunate eldest child, and perhaps the second child, brought up largely when they were the only two children to look after, being ordered about and brought up in the worst sense of that horrible word. What right has any human being to dare to talk of bringing up another child? You do not bring up a tree or a flower, it brings itself up; you have got to give it a fair chance by tilling the soil lightly. But, as a matter of fact, when it comes to this question of bringing up children, people who have large families bring up the two eldest very carefully, make them intensely miserable to a very great extent, destroy

their intellect and their character; and then in the end in the large family, the family of six or seven or eight or even more, you find the two eldest spoiled and their lives very largely spoiled by bringing up.

Of course, by the time the parents have come to the youngest, they have given up all that sort of nonsense; they are tired of it. They have found out what our late friend Prince Kropotkin used to say:

"What can you do except look on at them and wonder?" That is the thing you have to do. You have to keep them fed and knock a certain amount of order into them, and in fairly large families let them bring one another up. Then you will find that, although the bringing up of one child was a whole-time job, the bringing up of six or seven takes about half an hour a day.

Imaginary Attributes

But there are other ideals besides the home that you have to be a little careful about. You speak of the women in the home, you speak of the mother, you speak of the wife. Really, women are being persecuted unendurably in her name because of her imaginary attributes.

Let us look this matter carefully in the face. I have known a very fair number of women in my time. Some of them produced splendid children, and were totally unfitted to have charge of them in any way. Others were, as we say, born mothers; they had a genius for it. Between them may be a certain number of people who, with a little assistance, guidance, and help, can get on fairly well. But I think we must recognize that the wife and mother do not cover the whole number of family combinations that you have to deal with, and that the home does not cover the lot of many human beings. Many of them have to go to sea, for instance, and do other things of that kind. Some of them have to keep lighthouses. I wonder, is there a lighthouse-keeper in this audience; if so, I should like him to give his idea of the home, of home life.

You have to deal with all these questions in a pretty practical way. You have to avoid ideals, and you have, finally, to remem

ber, that the leisured woman is not only a menace, especially to herself and to everybody else, but the leisured human being who has got nothing to do at all, who is completely leisured—and that is really what we have been driving at to-night—whether male or female, is a predestined miserable person and an injurious person to everybody around.

Idleness a Crime

As a matter of fact, if you even keep a horse for purely ornamental purposes, purely pleasure purposes, you will find that that horse will be a valetudinarian horse; you will always have trouble with its getting ill, and things of that kind, but if you allow it to take a garden-roller around for two hours a day, it becomes a perfectly different sort of horse. In the same way we must look forward to a time when we will all have our bit of work to do every day. We do not want to worry so much as yet about the leisured woman and the leisured person. We have to talk a little about the ideal, the complete ideal. We have to make up our minds to destroy the idler, that we won't have the idler under any circumstances. It ought to be a capital crime to idle.

I dare say *Time and Tide* and *G. K.'s Weekly* are willing enough to teach that lesson; but, as the editors have told you, they have no power to take this and to ram it down the throats of the people, and make them read these papers. Unfortunately, ladies and gentlemen, other people have that power. Most of the daily newspapers of London to-day, although you may not know it, are rammed down your throat, just as much as they are shoved into the place where your brain should be. This is one of the things we have to get rid of.

GENERAL INDEX

GENERAL INDEX

The Index has been designed to be of practical service to users of MODERN ELOQUENCE. Its aim is to direct the reader at once to speaker, speech, society occasion, subject or quotation. Elaborate analyses of subjects have been avoided for the sake of concreteness and simplicity. Names of speakers and titles of speeches are printed in bold face type, when they are reference words.

A

	VOL.	PAGE
Abandonment of General Gordon, The		
Salisbury, Lord	10	322
Abbott, Lyman		
Bacheller on	1	54
biographical note	1	1
cited on pioneers	11	415
Faith and Duty	1	1
quoted on extemporaneous speaking	1	xxx
Abelard		
Hale on	13	xvi
Abolition		
see also Slavery in America		
Calhoun on	11	114
Sumner cited on	9	302
Absolutism		
Depew on	8	130
Academy of Political Science, New York		
Ripley, W. Z.: Control of Corporations	5	244
Warburg, P. M.: Inflation as a World Problem and our Relations Thereto	5	368
Accounting		
government, Dawes on	4	167
Acres of Diamonds		
Conwell, Russell Herrman	13	140
Across the Flood		
Reading, Lord	3	128
Acting		
see also Drama, Theater		
Gillette, William quoted on	6	12
Jefferson, Joseph on	2	280
Warfield, David quoted on	15	52
Act of Union		
Griffith on	8	192
Acton, Lord		
quoted on French Revolution	8	53
Adam		
Burdette on	13	104
fall of, Wesley on	10	89
Jordan on	5	32
Lady Astor on	6	18
Adams, Charles Francis		
biographical note	7	1
College Fetish, A	7	1
Lessons of Life, The	1	10
Seward's letter to, Watterson on	9	434
Adams, Elmer B.		
introducing H. C. Caldwell	1	202
Adams, Henry		
cited by Little	6	257
Gale, Zona, on	7	169
Adams, John		
Adams and Jefferson, speech by Everett	9	181
Alderman on	1	29
Blaine on	9	56
Blaine on	9	61
cited on culture	2	136
Clark, Champ on	1	284
Curtis on	9	125
Daniel on	9	146
Everett on	11	61
letter to Jefferson on Plato quoted	7	9
letters to Jefferson on Greek quoted	7	8
quoted on Declaration of Independence	9	193
quoted on son's election to presidency	9	200
quoted on Washington	9	159
White, A. D., quoted on	9	449
Adams, John Quincy		
Adams, John, quoted on	9	200
biographical note	11	69
cited on our country	3	434
Depew on	1	404
Eliot on	2	9
Jubilee of the Constitution, The	11	69
quoted on Emerson and Transcendentalism	9	128
quoted on Rhode Island	2	45
Adams, Samuel		
American Independence	11	5
biographical note	11	5
Sears on	10	xxxii
Straus on	8	395
Adams and Jefferson		
Everett, Edward	9	181
Adamson Law		
Alexander, M. W., on	8	6

	VOL.	PAGE
Wilson quoted on	8	21
Addams, Jane		
biographical note	1	16
biographical note	8	1
cited by Vincent	3	369
In Memory of Henry Lloyd	9	1
Seconding the Nomination of Roosevelt for President, 1912	8	1
Washington's Birthday	1	16
Addington, Henry		
Lord Rosebery on	9	381
Addison, Joseph		
cited on merchants	3	107
Hoar on	9	xxiii
quoted on manners	7	77
Address, the		
see also After-Dinner Speaking, Eloquence, Oratory, Public Speaking, Speeches		
Four Ways of Delivering an Address, introduction by Brander Matthews	1	xxiii
Literary Address, The, introduction by H. W. Mabie	7	xiii
Address at Buffalo,		
McKinley, William	11	395
Address at Gettysburg, Pennsylvania, July 4, 1913		
Wilson, Woodrow	11	438
Address at State Fair of Minnesota		
Roosevelt, Theodore	11	415
Address to His Soldiers		
Hannibal	10	50
Address to Lafayette		
Clay, Henry	9	13
Address to the Delegates from Alsace		
Gambetta, Léon	10	289
Address to the German People		
William II, Emperor of Germany	12	6
Addresses before the Senate		
Marshall, Thomas Riley	2	406
Addresses to his Army		
Napoleon	10	221
Addresses to Workingmen and Soldiers		
Kerensky, Alexander	12	187
Ade, George		
anecdote of (Tarkington)	3	333
Cincinnatus from Indiana, A	1	20
dined by Lotos Club	1	20
Garland on	2	75
Adjusting Ourselves to a New Era in Business		
Spillman, Harry Collins	5	309
Adler, Felix		
biographical note	7	14
introducing Wu Ting-Fang	13	437
Marcus Aurelius	7	14
Nature and the Religious Mood	7	30
Adopted Citizen, The		
Grant, Ulysses Simpson	2	131
Adventure		
Matthews on	8	295
spirit of, W. A. White on	6	385
Advertising		
see also Publicity, Salesmanship		
Churchill quoted on	5	400
Epigrams on	14	277
five factors in, Jordan on	5	37
Howard on	5	1
How Women Regard Advertising, speech by Edith McClure-Patterson	5	144
public speaking and, A. H. Thorndike on	4	xiv
Relation of Literature to Advertising, speech by Opdycke	5	207
Salesmanship and Advertising, speech by Woodbridge	5	396
Spillman on	3	274
Advertising Automobiles		
Jordan, Edward S.	5	32
Advertising Profession, The		
Coolidge, Calvin	4	130
Advice		
Carlyle on	7	84
defined by Goethals	8	182
Epigrams on	14	279
Æschines		
account of	10	14
Against Ctesiphon	10	15
Beveridge on	5	xvi
Demosthenes on	10	18
quoted on Demosthenes	8	xiv
quoted on Demosthenes	10	14
Affairs in America		
Pitt, William, Earl of Chatham	10	101
Afghanistan		
Gladstone on	10	303
Africa		
Kitchener in Africa, speech by Lord Salisbury	3	191
Roosevelt in, Lodge on	9	336
South Africa		
Chamberlain on	1	241
Kitchener and, Asquith on	9	37
Laurier on	12	77
Stanley in, Depew on	13	377
Through the Dark Continent, speech by H. M. Stanley	3	280
Through the Great Forest, speech by H. M. Stanley	13	377
After-Dinner Speaking		
see also Address, Eloquence, Oratory, Public Speaking, Speeches		
address by James Russell Lowell	2	372
Caldwell on	1	202
Clark, Champ on	14	xix
Cobb on	1	319
Cortelyou on	4	139
Harrison on	2	170
Howells on	2	248
Hume Jr. on	6	206
introduction by Sears	3	xv
Jenks on	2	287

	VOL.	PAGE
Johnson, J. F. on	4	xlii
Lowell cited on	2	415
Page, T. N. on	3	29
Reed, T. B. on	8	xix
After-War Questions		
Hoover, Herbert Clark	4	411
Agadir crisis		
Grey on	12	17
Against Capital Punishment		
Robespierre	10	209
Against Ctesiphon		
Æschines	10	15
Against Stafford		
Pym, John	10	68
Against the Charge of Treason		
Mirabeau	10	191
Against Warren Hastings		
Sheridan, Richard Brinsley	10	139
Agassiz, Jean Louis Rodolphe		
anecdote of (Lowell)	8	255
Beecher on	1	91
Lowell quoted on	2	412
Matthews on	8	298
Talmage on	3	328
Age		
Bryant on	1	164
Epigrams on	14	280
Age of Chivalry, The		
Burke, Edmund	10	137
Age of Commercial Criticism, An		
Coolidge, Calvin	1	340
Age of Research, The		
Gladstone, William Ewart	2	88
Agincourt, battle of		
Henry V quoted on	1	86
Agnosticism		
Wu Ting-Fang on	13	446
Agriculture		
see also Farmer, Land		
Eliot on	7	141
Hill, J. J. on	4	401
Hoover on	4	416
Plea for the Farmer, A, speech by Lowden	2	351
Aguinaldo, Emilio		
Schurz on	11	378
Aircraft for Industry		
Henderson, Paul	4	389
Air mail		
Henderson on	4	390
Air service		
Lloyd George on	12	169
Air ships		
prophesied by Tennyson, Daniels on	1	362
Air transportation		
Rea on	5	224
Alabama Controversy		
Carnegie on	1	222
Alaska, Fish, and Indians		
Stuck, Hudson	3	301
Albert Edward, Prince of Wales		
see Edward VII		
Albert, King of Belgium		
Belgium Ready	12	39
telegram to King George V quoted	12	24

	VOL.	PAGE
Alcohol		
industrial, Baekeland on	4	28
Alcoholic liquors		
see also Prohibition, Temperance		
Bok on	13	36
Alden, Priscilla		
Depew on	1	391
Alderman, Edwin Anderson		
biographical note	1	26
Making of a National Spirit, The	1	35
Virginia	1	26
Woodrow Wilson	9	6
Alexander, Magnus Washington		
biographical note	8	3
Citizenship	8	3
Alexander the Great		
Daniel on	9	160
Demosthenes on	10	18
Depew on	13	378
Alfieri, Vittorio		
quoted on love of country	9	145
Algeciras Conference		
Grey on	12	15
Roosevelt's influence on, Lodge on	9	335
Alison, Sir Archibald		
presiding at banquet of Manchester Athenæum	2	22
All-American teams		
Hall, E. K., on	2	148
Allen, Ethan		
Bryan on	1	161
Watterson on	3	378
Allen, Florence Ellinwood		
biographical note	6	1
Women and World Peace	6	1
Allen, Henry Justin		
biographical note	8	9
dined by Lotos Club	3	113
Kansas Industrial Court, The	8	9
Price, C. W. on	3	113
Allen, Congressman John		
anecdote of (Champ Clark)	14	xxv
Allenby, Lord		
Beck on	1	84
Opening the Hebrew University at Jerusalem	7	33
Allied Debt to the U. S., An Effective Plan for Its Payment		
Vanderlip, Frank Arthur	5	348
Allies, the		
see also World War		
America and the Allies, speech by Beck	12	127
Borden on	12	104
McAdoo on	8	275
war debt of, Pomerene on	3	71
Allison, William B.		
Johnson, J. F. on	4	xxxix
Ally, John B.		
anecdote of Lincoln quoted	9	443
Alsace-Lorraine		
annexation of, Bebel on	10	363
Gambetta on	10	290

	VOL.	PAGE
Millerand on	12	451
Wilson on	12	284
Altgeld, John Peter		
biographical note	11	358
On Municipal and Governmental Ownership	11	358
Ambassadors		
Ambassador of American Literature to the Court of Shakespeare, Curtis on	9	140
Confirming an Ambassador, speech by George Harvey	2	172
MacDonald, J. R., on	2	392
Mr. Dooley quoted on	2	172
Reed, T. B., on	3	137
Wotton, Sir Henry, quoted on	2	393
Ambition		
Carlyle on	7	98
Epigrams on	14	282
Holmes Jr. on	2	228
America		
see also Civil War—American, England and America, Revolutionary War, United States		
Addresses in America, by Viviani	12	223
Affairs in America, speech by Pitt	10	101
Arnold on	8	33
Beck on	1	82
Beveridge on	11	372
Burke quoted on	9	205
Carlyle cited on	8	265
Carnegie on	1	219
Changes of Forty Years in America, address by Bryce	1	168
characteristics of, Amy Lowell on	2	363
Christianity in, Brent on	6	29
Clark, Champ on	1	280
colonies in, Depew on	8	135
colonists in, J. Q. Adams on	11	70
colonization of, Bancroft quoted on	10	258
Conciliation with America, speech by Burke	10	114
country towns in, W. A. White on	6	381
criticized by Herbert Spencer	3	266
Defects in American Education Revealed by the War, speech by Eliot	7	136
democracy and, Lowell on	8	257
democracy of, Dolliver on	11	xix
Dickens on	1	412
discovery of		
Farrar on	9	205
Fiske on	9	206
Lincoln cited on	4	253
entering World War		
Baker on	12	265
Gompers on	12	287
Ishii on	12	253
Lloyd George on	12	215
Viviani on	12	224
Wilson on	12	205
Wilson on	12	233
France and, Depew on	1	400
Freemasonry in England and America, speech by Robbins	7	352
free trade and, Cobden on	10	240
Gompers on	12	288
Growth of American Prestige, The, speech by Straus	3	296
Harrison quoted on	8	310
Hedges on	2	196
humor of, Maclaren on	13	425
Irish union and, O'Connell on	10	261
Laboulaye quoted on	8	418
Lamont on	5	100
Lowden on	2	350
Marshall, T. R. on	8	292
Munsey, F. A. on	5	186
obligations of, Freeman on	6	140
oratory of, Sears on	10	xxxii
Paderewski on	8	335
Pershing on	12	442
Pomerene on	3	68
Recollections of America, speech by Prince of Wales	1	23
Roosevelt on	12	108
statesmen of, Wilson on	7	429
What the Age Owes to America, speech by Evarts	8	144
Wise on	3	436
World War and		
see also Volume 12, Section IV, The United States in the War	12	205
Alderman on	9	22
Clemenceau on	12	185
Lloyd George on	12	176
McAdoo on	8	274
American, the		
Behold the American, speech by Talmage	3	324
Gadsden quoted on	11	255
Hollander as an American, The, speech by Roosevelt	3	154
Lee, R. E. quoted on	9	203
Lincoln, the typical American, Grady on	2	99
Lowell quoted on	2	414
Porter on	3	106
Riddell on	8	346
Scotch-American, The speech by Andrew Carnegie	1	216
To the First Americans Who Fell in France, speech by a French officer	12	435
typical, Roosevelt on	11	416
American Academy in Rome Taft on	8	421
American Academy of Arts and Letters		
Cannon, J. G.: Mark Twain	9	94
Howells, W. D.: In Mem-		

	VOL.	PAGE
ory of Mark Twain	9	262
Matthews, Brander: James Russell Lowell	2	411
Nicholson, Meredith: The Sunny Slopes of Forty	7	316
Osborn, H. F.: John Burroughs	9	366
Thomas, Augustus: The Gold Medal for Drama	6	362
van Dyke, Henry: William Dean Howells—A Traveler from Altruria	9	414
White, W A.: The Country Newspaper	6	381
America and England		
Taft, William Howard	3	316
America and the Allies		
Beck, James Montgomery	12	127
American Association of Advertising Agents		
Coolidge, Calvin: The Advertising Profession	4	130
American Bankers' Convention		
Lamont, T. W.: The American Bankers' Responsibility	5	93
M'Kenna, Reginald: Economic Aspects of World Debts	5	147
Munsey, Frank Andrew: Problems of the Hour	5	178
American Bankers' Responsibility, The		
American bar, The		
Wilson, G. T. on	3	423
American Bar Association		
Davis, J. W.: Our Brethren Overseas	6	86
Hume Jr., F. C.: To Young Lawyers	6	206
Sutherland, George: Private Rights and Government	8	404
White, E. D.: The Supreme Court	6	373
American Character		
address by Brander Matthews	8	293
Brooks, Phillips on	9	71
Falconer on	8	155
American Chemical Society		
Backeland, L. H.: The Engineer	4	20
Millikan, R. A.: The Atom	7	272
Nichols, W. H.: The Chemist and Reconstruction	5	198
Wiley, H. W.: The Ideal Woman	3	411
American Climatological and Clinical Association, Washington D. C.		
Darlington, Thomas: Our Association	6	67
American Diplomacy		
Hay, John	2	175
American Electric R. R. Association Convention		
Harris, J. P.: The Financing of Electric Railways	4	360
Lee, I. L.: Publicity for Public Service Corporation	5	110
American Expeditionary Forces		
Chaplains' Corps of, Brent on	1	153
American Federation of Labor, The		
address by Samuel Gompers	4	299
declaration of, Gompers on	12	294
Gompers and, Macy on	5	164
Green on	4	324
Kirby, Jr. on	5	69
American fiction		
Nicholson on	7	322
American Gas Institute		
Cortelyou, G. B.: Efficiency	4	139
American Historical Association		
Eggleston, Edward: The New History	7	124
American history		
Course of, The, address by Woodrow Wilson	7	417
American Ideal, The		
Miller, Henry Russell	2	426
American idealism		
Matthews on	8	304
American Ideals		
address by John Bassett Moore	2	438
Brandeis on	8	45
American Ideals during the Last Half-Century		
Root, Elihu	8	373
American Independence		
Adams, J. Q. on	11	72
address by Samuel Adams	11	5
Evarts on	8	147
Everett quoted on	9	154
Pitt on	10	106
Schurz on	3	200
American Indian Speeches		
Logan	11	52
Red Jacket: Reply to Samuel Dexter	11	56
Tecumseh: Speech at Vincennes	11	53
American Institute of Electrical Engineers		
Marconi on	6	274
American Invasion of England, The		
Kipling, Rudyard	12	317
American Irish Historical Society		
Cobb, Irvin: The Lost Tribes of the Irish in the South	1	309
Americanism		
Bok on	13	29
Epigrams on	14	283
Ohio, the Presidency and Americanism, speech by Hedges	2	197
Osborn on	9	371

	VOL.	PAGE
Roosevelt and, Lodge on	9	340
Roosevelt on	3	297
Sims on	8	383
True Americanism, speech by Brandeis	8	44
Watterson on	3	379
Americanization		
Brandeis on	8	45
American Law Institute		
Wickersham, George Woodward	6	390
American Legion		
Orange County, California McAdoo, W. G.: The Soldiers' Bonus	8	273
American Legion and the Nation, The		
Owsley, Alvin	8	323
American Legion Convention		
Coolidge, Calvin: Toleration	8	116
American Luncheon Club, London		
Lloyd George, David: To American Comrades in Arms	12	215
American Occupation of the Philippines, The		
Dolliver, Jonathan Prentiss	11	384
American Patriotism		
McKinley, William	8	284
American people		
Bryce cited on	8	308
French writer quoted on	8	293
Moore, J. B. on	2	439
Morley, John on	2	446
Munsey on	5	178
Phillips, Wendell on	13	282
psychology of, Depew on	1	379
Spencer cited on	8	308
Roosevelt and, Lodge on	9	348
Viviani on	12	224
Wilson quoted on	9	28
American Petroleum Institute		
Cortelyou, G. B.: Men of Vision with their Feet on the Ground	1	343
American Pioneer, The		
address by Franklin Knight Lane	8	246
American Red Cross, The		
Davison, Henry P.	12	313
American Relief Administration		
Vanderlip, F. A. on	5	354
American Revolution		
see Revolutionary War		
American Scholar, The		
Emerson, Ralph Waldo	6	104
American Sixth Battle Squadron		
Beatty on	12	437
American Social Science Association		
Curtis, G. W.: On the Spoils System	11	300
American Society in London		
Balfour, A. J.: The Fourth of July in London	12	246
Beck, J. M.: Fourth of July	1	78
Hammond, J. H.: The Fourth of July	2	159
Prince of Wales: Recollections of America	1	23
Reid, Whitelaw: The Fourth of July	3	145
Page, W. H.: The Fourth of July in London	12	248
Simon, Sir John: Toast to His Excellency the American Ambassador	3	233
American Society of International Law		
Root, Elihu: Rocking Chairs and Respect for Law	3	175
American Society of Mechanical Engineers		
Rea, Samuel: American Transportation		
American Soldier, The		
Wheeler, Joseph	3	391
American Standard, The		
Washington, Booker Taliaferro	8	437
American system		
Crisp on	11	336
American Telephone and Telegraph Company		
Carty on	1	234
American Transportation		
Rea, Samuel	5	216
America's Mission		
Bryan, William Jennings	1	158
America Visited		
Stanley, Arthur Penrhyn	3	276
Ames, Fisher		
quoted on Washington	9	145
speech for the treaty, Hoar on	9	11
Amherst College Alumni Association, Boston		
Coolidge, Calvin: An Age of Commercial Criticism	1	340
Ampère, André Marie		
Marconi on	6	274
Amusements		
Carnegie on	4	111
Anarchy		
Bebel on	10	364
Burke's fear of, Birrell on	9	41
Carlyle on	7	97
Carlyle on	9	176
Ancestors		
Emerson quoted on	9	151
Our Ancestors and Ourselves, speech by H. E. Howland	2	251
Anderson, Brigadier-General Thomas M.		
letter to Aguinaldo quoted	11	379
Anecdotes		
in speeches, Johnson on	4	xxv
Five Hundred Best	14	1
use in speeches, Sears on	3	xxii
Wit, Humor and Anecdote, introduction by Champ		

	VOL.	PAGE
Clark	14	xv
Angell, James Rowland		
National Morality	1	43
Anglo-American relations		
see also England and America		
Wilson, G. T. on	3	421
Anglo-American Telegraph Company		
Field, C. W. on	4	228
Anglo-Saxons		
see also Saxon race		
Bryan on	1	162
Daniel on	9	151
Davis, J. W. on	6	103
Page, T. N. on	3	34
Ripley on	5	248
Anglo-Turkish Convention		
Gladstone on	10	307
Anniversaries		
see also Armistice Day, Decoration Day, Flag Day, Forefathers Day, Fourth of July, Labor Day, Thanksgiving Day		
Appomattox Day, speech by Roosevelt	8	362
Atlantic Monthly, 20th, speech by Clemens	1	293
speech by Howells	2	248
Authors' Club 10th, speech by Joseph Jefferson	2	279
Belgian National Day, speech by Cardinal Mercier	12	140
Birthdays		
see also Lincoln's Birthday, Washington's Birthday		
Bryant, W. C. 70th, speech by Bancroft	1	63
speech by Bryant	1	164
Depew, C. M. 80th, speech by Depew	4	171
Depew, C. M. 87th, speech by Depew	1	372
Eliot, C. W. 90th, speech by Eliot	7	154
speech by A. L. Lowell	7	260
Holmes, O. W. 70th, speech by J. W. Howe	2	240
speech by Clemens	1	301
Kane, Dr. Elisha, speech by Hedges	2	187
Shaw, G. B. 70th, speech by Shaw	3	212
Shakespeare's, speech by J. W. Davis	1	370
Sherman, W. T., speech by Watterson	3	373
Whittier, J. G. 70th, speech by Clemens	1	293
speech by Howells	2	248
Burns, Robert		
Centenary Celebration, speech by Lord Rosebery	9	375
100th anniversary of, speech by Emerson	2	24
Centennial Exposition, Philadelphia, speech by Evarts	8	144
Century Club, 75th, speech by Root	7	365
Constitution, 100th, speech by Fitzhugh Lee	2	322
Diamond Jubilee of Queen Victoria, speech by Laurier	2	314
Discovery of America, 400th, speech by Fiske	9	206
Emmett, Robert, 114th, speech by Dolliver	9	174
French Republic, 50th, speech by Millerand	12	447
Gilbert, John, 50th, of first appearance on stage		
speech by Gilbert	2	79
speech by Winter	3	425
Harvard University, 250th, speech by Gilman	7	193
speech by Holmes, Jr.	6	189
Installation of First Mayor of New York, 250th, speech by Finley	8	176
Lowell, J. R., Centennial of, speech by Matthews	2	411
Marshall, John, Centennial of Installation as Chief Justice, speech by Olney	9	358
Moore, Thomas, Centenary of, speech by O'Reilly	3	13
Napoleon, Centenary of death of, speech by Foch	9	219
Silliman, Benjamin, 60th of admission to the bar, speech by Coudert	1	348
Voltaire, 100th of death of, speech by Hugo	9	265
Annunzio, Gabriele D'		
biographical note	12	160
To the Officers of the Piave	12	160
Answer to William J. Bryan, An		
Cockran, William Bourke	11	349
Antietam, battle of		
Holmes, Jr. on	8	212
Anti-trust laws		
Humphrey on	5	10
Antony, Mark		
account of	10	43
Funeral Oration for Julius Cæsar	10	44
Beveridge on	5	xxiii
Hoar on	9	xxii
Anthony, Susan B.		
Pond, J. B. on	13	327
Appeal for Dreyfus		
Zola, Emile	7	437
Appeal to His Soldiers		
Korniloff, General	12	190
Appeal to the Nation, An		
Lloyd George, David	12	78
Appleton, William H.		
Howland on	2	253
Appomattox		
Alderman on	1	32

	VOL.	PAGE
Farrar on	9	202
Grant quoted on	3	101
Gordon on	13	191
Page, T. N. on	3	30
Appomattox Day		
Strenuous Life, The, speech by Roosevelt	8	362
Aquinas, Thomas		
cited on public retribution	12	142
Arbitration		
Allen, Florence on	6	7
America and, Eliot cited on	8	303
Catt, Mrs. on	8	78
Olney on	3	10
Taft on	12	380
Arctic, the		
Peary on	3	49
Argonne		
Americans in, Beck on	1	85
Argument		
Scotch and, Maclaren on	13	429
Smith, Sydney quoted on	5	189
Ariosto		
cited by Porter	3	94
Aristides		
Robespierre on	10	217
Aristocracy		
Brandeis on	8	48
Macaulay on	10	231
Schwab on	5	271
Aristocracy of Brains, An		
address by Ernest Martin Hopkins	7	235
Butler, N. M. on	8	57
Aristotle		
cited on democracy	3	432
cited on public speaking	10	xxii
Lowell on	8	255
quoted by Bryan	13	95
quoted by Spalding	7	390
quoted on tragedy	9	23
Arkwright, Richard		
Hulbert on	6	200
Arliss, George		
biographical note	6	12
Curtain Speech, A	6	12
Armaments		
see also Washington Conference on Limitation of Armaments		
Kingsley on	2	299
limitation of		
Barnes on	12	361
Bourgeois on	12	353
Butler on	1	190
Taft on	12	367
War and Armament in Europe, speech by Bismarck	10	346
Wilson on	12	284
Armenia		
Brent on	6	26
Gladstone on	10	301
Straus on	8	400
Arming of the Nations, The		
Eliot, Charles William	2	8
Armistice, the		
effect on business, Baruch on	4	64
Armistice Day		
McAdoo, W. G.: The Soldiers' Bonus	8	273
Millerand, President: Semi-centennial of the French Republic	12	447
Armistice Day, 1921		
Littleton, Martin Wilie	8	250
Army, the		
British		
Asquith on	12	66
Borden, Sir Robert on	12	102
Kitchener on	12	96
French		
Clemenceau on	12	184
Napoleon and, Foch on	9	220
German, Bismarck on	10	352
personal relationship in, Rockefeller, Jr. on	5	251
Red, Trotsky on	12	192
United States		
Howland on	2	258
life in, Brent on	1	155
"Regular Army Man", poem quoted by Howland	2	258
Roosevelt on	12	118
Tilden on	11	263
Army and Navy, The		
Abbott on	1	6
address by William Tecumseh Sherman	3	223
Carnegie on	1	210
Coolidge on	8	119
Roosevelt on	8	367
Talmage on	3	329
Wood on	8	447
Army of the Tennessee Banquet		
Clemens, S. L.: The Babies	1	298
Porter, Horace: Tribute to General Grant	3	99
Arnold, Benedict		
Bryan on	1	161
Arnold, Edwin		
quoted by H. M. Stanley	3	284
Arnold, Matthew		
anecdote of	1	405
anecdote of (Pond)	13	335
biographical note	8	23
cited on conduct	6	144
cited on Emerson as poet	9	410
cited on Franklin	1	386
cited on progress	7	385
cited on worship of machinery	7	289
gospel of, Hillis on	9	252
"Literature and Dogma," Beveridge on	5	xxi
Lytton, Lord on	2	386
Matthews on	2	411
Numbers; or, the Majority and the Remnant	8	23
quoted by Carnegie	1	214
quoted on Clifford	8	64
quoted on Puritan discipline	2	295
quoted on Sophocles	9	39
quoted on the human spirit	2	294

	VOL.	PAGE
Reid, Whitelaw on	3	141
Spencer, Herbert on	3	269
style of, C. A. Dana on	6	58
Arnold, Thomas		
Holmes on	8	23
quoted on German stock	8	34
Arras, battle of		
Lloyd George on	12	220
Art		
America and the arts, Matthews on	8	299
Epigrams on	14	286
Illusions Created by Art, speech by Lord Palmerston	3	39
People in Art, Government and Religion, The, speech by Bancroft	7	55
Science and Art, speech by Huxley	2	266
Sullivan on	3	307
van Dyke on	7	409
Art and Science		
Tyndall, John	3	361
Art and the Beauty of the Earth		
Morris, William	7	279
Art of Examination, The		
Lowell, A. L.	7	261
Arthur, Chester A.		
Alderman on	9	9
Root on	11	411
Articles of Confederation		
Adams, J. Q. on	11	73
Everett on	11	62
Kingsley on	2	301
Artists		
Stephen on	3	289
Wilson cited on	9	16
Ashburton Treaty		
Choate on	1	277
Ashfield, Lord		
biographical note	4	1
Man and Machine in Industry	4	1
Ashfield dinner		
Lowell, J. R.: The Return of the Native	2	376
Asquith, Herbert Henry		
Alfred Lyttelton	9	35
biographical note	9	35
biographical note	12	57
England Supports Belgium	12	57
Lord Kitchener	9	36
Asquith, Mrs.		
Introducing Mrs. Asquith, speech by Gillilan	2	87
Assassination		
Socialism and, speech by Bebel	10	360
Associated Advertising Clubs of the World		
Opdycke, J. B.: Relation of Literature to Advertising	5	207
Associated Chambers of Commerce, London		
Choate, J. H.: Peace between Nations	1	257
Associated Press, the		
Stone, M. E. on	6	357
Associated Press of New York		
Choate, J. H.: A War for Freedom	1	243
Association		
Barker on	6	21
Depew on	4	172
Association of Life Insurance Presidents		
Fiske, Haley: Fifty Years of Life Insurance	4	266
Associations		
increase of, A. H. Thorndike on	1	xix
Astor, John Jacob		
anecdote of (Conwell)	13	154
Astor, Lady		
biographical note	6	14
Women in Politics	6	14
Astor, Viscount		
Astor, Lady on	6	14
At a Luncheon Given by General Brusiloff		
Root, Elihu	3	165
Atheism		
Newman's fear of, Birrell on	9	41
Athens		
Arnold on	8	26
Matthews on	8	301
oath of citizenship quoted	8	3
Pericles on	10	3
Plato quoted on	8	26
To the Men of Athens on Mars' Hill, speech by St. Paul	10	29
"Atlantic" and its Contributors, The		
Howells, William Dean	2	248
Atlantic Cable, the		
Story of, speech by C. W. Field	4	221
Atlantic Monthly, the		
"Atlantic" and Its Contributors, speech by Howells	2	248
breakfast in honor of 70th birthday of Holmes		
speech by Clemens	1	301
speech by J. W. Howe	2	240
twentieth anniversary of		
speech by Clemens	1	293
speech by Howells	2	248
Atlantic Telegraph Company		
Field, C. W. on	4	223
At Mount Vernon		
Viviani, René	12	223
Atom, The		
address by Robert Andrews Millikan	7	272
Lodge, Sir Oliver on	5	126
Attention		
Epigrams on	14	288
Atterbury, William Wallace		
biographical note	4	12
Public Can Secure the Railroad Service It wants, The	4	12
At the Auditorium, Chicago		

	VOL.	PAGE
Viviani, René	12	225
At the Dinner in His Honor		
Reid, Whitelaw	3	140
At the Dinner to Joseph H. Choate		
Reed, Thomas B.	3	137
At the Trial of Warren Hastings		
Burke, Edmund	10	131
Attila		
Bancroft on	7	58
Attorneys		
Swift quoted on	6	97
Audience, the		
Beveridge on	5	xx
country audience, Holmes quoted on	7	xvi
Riley, A. W. on	15	95
Sears on	3	xviii
Audubon, John James		
Talmage on	3	328
Austen, Jane		
novels of, Hale on	13	xvii
Austerlitz, battle of		
Foch on	9	223
Austin, L. F.		
quoted on Sarah Grand	2	124
Austria-Hungary		
Germany and, Bethmann-Hollweg on	12	34
Jaurès on	12	7
League of Nations and, Baldwin on	4	34
Russia and, Cavour on	10	280
Serbia and, Lloyd George on	12	83
Viviani on	12	46
Wilson on	12	213
Wilson on	12	235
Wilson on	12	284
Australia		
commonwealth of, Carnegie on	1	220
Authority		
Butler, N. M. on	8	69
Sutherland on	8	404
Authors		
Conrad quoted on	7	174
Sainte-Beuve quoted on	8	63
Sherman, Stuart on	5	286
Authors' Club, New York		
Jefferson, Joseph: My Farm in Jersey	2	279
Authors' League of America		
Lowell, Amy: Poetry and Criticism	2	300
Autocracy		
Gompers on	12	292
Humphreys on	8	220
Root on	12	262
Whitlock on	12	243
Automobile Club of America		
Gompers, Samuel: The American Federation of Labor	4	299
Automobiles		
Advertising Automobiles, speech by Jordan	5	32
Ashfield on	4	9
railroads and, Rea on	5	223
Aviation		
see also Air craft		
army and navy and, Henderson on	4	392
Europe and, Henderson	4	392
government regulation of, Henderson on	4	393
World War and, Henderson on	4	390
Axson, Stockton		
biographical note	7	34
World and the New Generation, The	7	34
Ayres, Harry Morgan		
Speaking and Speechmaking	15	3

B

	VOL.	PAGE
Babcock, Samuel		
introducing J. H. Choate	1	251
Babies, The		
Clemens, Samuel Langhorne (Mark Twain)	1	298
Babin, Ensign Provost		
Coghlan on	1	326
Bacheller, Irving		
biographical note	1	50
Sense, Common and Preferred	1	55
Yankee, The	1	50
Bacon, Francis		
"Advancement of Learning", Gilman on	7	194
Charge to Justice Hutton	10	63
cited by Champ Clark	1	286
cited on professions	1	252
cited on wars	8	265
Ingersoll on	13	250
"New Atlantis" quoted	2	290
parodied by Evarts	2	33
quoted on fortune	8	308
quoted on James I	13	251
quoted on learning	8	94
quoted on reading	3	xx
quoted on reading	9	135
quoted on Sir Thomas More	1	247
Bacon, Roger		
Fiske on	9	210
Baekeland, Leo Hendrik		
biographical note	4	20
Engineer, The	4	20
Bagehot, Walter		
cited on Parliament	1	xxiv
cited on slavery	6	251
Wilson and, Alderman on	9	13
Bailey, James Philip		
quoted on thinking	13	170
Bailey, Isaac H.		
Howland on	2	253
introducing Conkling	1	333
introducing Depew	1	389
introducing Sumner	3	309
Baker, Charles W.		
Schwab on	5	273
Baker, George F.		

	VOL.	PAGE
Root on	8	375
Baker, Newton Diehl		
anecdote of (Pomerene)	3	66
biographical note	12	264
March Toward Liberty, The	12	264
Bakunin, Michael		
Bebel on	10	364
Balance sheet, the		
Hall on	4	341
Human Factor in the Balance Sheet, The, speech by Ecker	4	179
Baldwin, Roger N.		
Mayer on	6	282
speech on sentence	6	281
Baldwin, Stanley		
biographical note	4	33
Goodwill in Industry	4	33
Balfour, Arthur James		
biographical note	12	248
Choate on	1	245
cited on the classics	2	454
Fourth of July in London, The	12	248
Introducing Chief Justice Taft	1	60
oratory of, A. H. Thorndike on	12	xvi
Pleasures of Reading, The	7	41
Taft, W. H. on	3	316
Washington Conference	12	409
Balfour, Colonel Eustace		
cited on Lowell	2	413
Balkan States		
in 1877, Jaurès on	12	10
Wilson on	12	285
Balkan War		
Jaurès on	12	10
Ball, David A.		
Clark, Champ on	14	xxi
Ballantyne, James		
quoted on Dr. Johnson	1	124
Ballot, the		
negro, H. W. Grady on	2	116
short, Wigmore on	3	403
Balzac, Honoré de		
"Père Goriot," Zona Gale on	7	163
Bancroft, George		
biographical note	7	55
Bryant on	1	164
Daniels on	1	363
Eggleston on	7	134
Grant on	2	131
Parkman quoted on	7	134
People in Art, Government and Religion, The	7	55
quoted by Carnegie	1	219
quoted on colonization of America	10	258
quoted on democracy	13	102
quoted on Gadsden	8	201
quoted on Madison and Virginia	9	168
quoted on Otis	8	202
Tribute to William Cullen Bryant	1	63
Bandiera, the		
Mazzini on	10	270
Bangs, Francis N.		
Choate and, Stetson on	9	409
humor of, Stetson on	9	401
Banker, the		
American Banker's Responsibility, The, speech by Lamont	5	93
Kahn, Otto on	5	49
merchants and, Ecker on	4	179
Run on the Banker, speech by Simeon Ford	2	55
World War and, Reynolds on	5	239
Banking		
foreign, Hepburn on	2	211
in Europe, R. L. Owen on	3	23
in United States, R. L. Owen on	3	24
McKenna on	5	147
Warburg, P. M. on	5	371
Bank of England, The		
address by Lord Cunliffe	4	144
Outerbridge on	4	144
Bank of England notes		
anecdotes on (E. H. Outerbridge)	4	145
Bar, the		
see also Bench, Law		
admission to, Wickersham on	6	392
Anecdotes of	14	43
Bench and the Bar, The, speech by Choate	1	251
Choate quoted on	9	412
Coudert on	1	350
leaders of, J. H. Choate quoted on	9	401
preparation for the bar in England, J. W. Davis on	6	93
Steuer on	6	327
Bar Association of New York		
Roosevelt on	11	431
Bar Associations		
Steuer on	6	331
Bar of New York and Brooklyn		
Coudert, F. R.: Our Clients	1	348
Barge canal, the		
Smith, A. E. on	5	296
Barker, Lewellys Franklin		
biographical note	6	19
Wider Influence of the Physician, The	6	19
Barlow, Gen. Francis C.		
Gordon on	13	176
Barnes, George N.		
Third Session of the Peace Conference	12	360
Barnes, Julius Howland		
biographical note	4	46
Team Play between Government and Industry	4	46
Barot		
Sears on	10	xxix
Barrie, Sir James		
Barrie Bumps Stevenson	1	73
biographical note	1	66
Inoffensive Gentleman on a		

	VOL.	PAGE
Magic Island, An	1	66
"Little White Bird," J. C. Dana on	6	65
quoted on Stevenson	1	66
Walkley, A. B. on	1	66
Barrie Bumps Stevenson		
Barrie, Sir James	1	73
Barristers		
Davis, J. W. on	6	90
Barry, General Thomas Henry introducing Goethals	8	181
Barrymore, Ethel		
Barrie on	1	66
Bartlett, General William F.		
Choate on	1	267
Baruch, Bernard Mannes		
biographical note	4	62
Patriotism in Industry	4	62
Baseball		
Wigmore on	3	403
Bastille, the		
Paine quoted on	9	152
Battle of Manila, The		
Coghlan, Joseph Bullock	1	324
Beaconsfield, Lord		
Arnold on	8	24
biographical note	10	312
Birrell on	1	123
cited on Carlyle	3	244
cited on education	8	95
cited on statesmen	8	401
Hoar on	9	xvi
Peace with Honor	10	312
quoted on law	6	88
quoted on patience and genius	9	281
Beatty, Admiral		
biographical note	12	437
Comrades of the Mist	12	437
Beaubien, Charles Philippe		
biographical note	8	36
Canada and Peace	8	36
Beauty		
America and, Matthews on	8	300
Art and the Beauty of the Earth, speech by Morris	7	279
Bancroft on	7	57
Epigrams on	14	289
novels and, Zona Gale on	7	169
Ruskin cited on	9	258
Wiley on	3	416
Beaver, Governor		
Lee, Fitzhugh on	2	322
Bebel, August		
biographical note	10	360
Socialism and Assassination	10	360
Beck, James Montgomery		
America and the Allies	12	127
Fourth of July	1	78
Pomerene on	3	65
Thorndike, A. H. on	1	xx
Bedford, Alfred Cotton		
biographical note	4	72
France in the Reconstruction Period	4	72
Beecher, Henry Ward		
Abbott, L. on	1	8
anecdote of (Bok)	13	25
anecdote of (Pond)	13	322
biographical note	11	251
biographical note	13	1
cited by W. T. Sherman	3	224
cited on New York	3	38
Clark, Champ on	14	xviii
Glory of New England, The	1	92
Hale on	2	142
Home Rule for Ireland	1	103
McKelway on	2	395
Merchants and Ministers	1	97
quoted by Champ Clark	14	xvi
quoted on grammar	5	392
quoted on Lincoln	9	454
Raising the Flag over Fort Sumter	11	251
Reign of the Common People, The	13	1
Religious Freedom	1	87
speech at Liverpool, Beveridge on	5	xiv
Sumner on	3	314
Before the Diet of Worms		
Luther, Martin	10	59
Begin Now!		
Crowder, Enoch Herbert	12	320
Begums, the		
Warren Hastings and, Sheridan on	10	140
Behavior		
Barker, L. F. on	6	19
Behold the American!		
Talmage, Thomas Dewitt	3	324
Behring Sea dispute		
Depew on	1	373
Beitter, Abraham M.		
introducing Sir Alfred Robbins	7	352
Belasco, David		
biographical note	1	105
dined by Society of Arts and Sciences	1	105
Forty years a Theatrical Producer	1	105
Belcher, Governor		
quoted by Hibben	2	214
Belgium		
neutrality of		
Albert, King on	12	41
Asquith on	12	57
Belgian government quoted on	12	24
Bethmann-Hollweg on	12	37
Bismarck cited on	12	21
French government quoted on	12	23
German government quoted on	12	23
Gladstone quoted on	12	22
Gladstone quoted on	12	25
Granville, Lord quoted on	12	22
Grey on	12	21
Laurier on	12	75
Lloyd George on	12	78
Viviani on	12	50
Marshall on	2	408
Roosevelt on	12	113
Whitlock on	12	244

	VOL.	PAGE
Wilson on	12	284
Belgium Ready		
Albert, King of Belgium	12	39
Bell, Alexander Graham		
Carty on	1	231
Hulbert on	6	203
quoted on future of telephone	5	326
Thayer on	5	324
Bell, Clark		
introducing D. D. Field	2	45
Bellay, Jacques du		
quoted on French language,	7	75
Bellows, Rev. Dr.		
cited by Choate	1	252
Belmont, August		
Macy on	5	163
Bench, the		
see also Bar, Law		
Anecdotes of	14	43
Humors of, speech by John Lowell	2	381
Bench and the Bar, The		
Choate, Joseph Hodges	1	251
Benét, William Rose		
Lowell, Amy on	2	365
Bennett, James Gordon		
Stanley, H. M. on	3	281
Bentham, Jeremy		
cited on Blackstone	6	390
Bentinck, Lord George		
Blaine on	9	57
Benton, Thomas Hart		
cited on Jackson	11	344
quoted on tariff of 1816	11	311
Wilson on	7	430
Beresford, Lord Charles		
Choate on	1	259
Bergson, Henri Louis		
Osborn on	9	372
Berkeley, Bishop		
quoted by Depew	1	390
Bernard of Clairvaux		
Sears on	10	xxvii
Bernhardi		
cited on treaties	12	81
Bethmann-Hollweg, Theobald von		
biographical note	12	33
Germany Begins the War	12	33
Beveridge, Albert J.		
biographical note	11	372
March of the Flag, The	11	372
Public Speaking (Intro.)	5	xiii
Republic That Never Retreats, The	1	111
Thorndike, A. H. on	1	xx
Bible, the		
anecdote on (H. W. Grady)	2	98
Beecher on	13	16
Beveridge on	5	xix
British and Foreign Bible Society		
Borden, Sir Robert: Walk, and Not Faint	8	39
Depew on	8	131
Garfield and, Blaine on	9	47
Hoar on	9	xxii
Manning, Cardinal on	7	271
New Testament, Arnold on	8	32
Pilgrims and, Kelman on	2	291
Puritans and, Straus on	8	398
quoted by J. C. Dana	6	62
Robinson quoted on	2	291
Spillman on	5	317
use for journalists, C. A. Dana on	6	56
van Dyke on	7	410
Wilson and, Alderman on	9	29
Bigelow, Jacob		
lectures on botany, Hale on	12	xvii
Biggs, Hermann		
Farrand on	6	123
Billings, Josh		
see Henry Wheeler Shaw		
Bill of Rights		
Alexander, M. W. on	8	5
Bill of 1789		
Lincoln on	11	210
Billot, General		
Zola on	7	437
Bimetallism		
Bryan on	11	348
Birkenhead, Lord		
biographical note	1	114
Welcome to the American Ambassador	1	114
Birmingham, England		
municipal ownership in, Altgeld on	11	364
Birrell, Augustine		
biographical note	1	116
biographical note	9	39
Edmund Burke	9	39
quoted on Carlyle	9	30
Transmission of Dr. Johnson's Personality, The	1	116
Birth control		
Chesterton on	15	164
Rhondda, Lady on	15	162
Birthday Address, A		
Bryant, William Cullen	1	164
Birthday of Dr. Kane		
Hedges, Job Elmer	2	187
Birthdays		
See Anniversaries		
Biscuit and Cracker Manufacturers Association of America		
Spillman, H. C.: Adjusting Ourselves to a New Era in Business	5	309
Bishop's Charge, A		
Freeman, James Edward	6	137
Bismarck, Otto von		
Adams, C. F. on	1	13
Bebel on	10	360
Bebel on	10	365
biographical note	10	346
cited on defeating France	5	151
cited on Belgian neutrality	12	21
diplomacy of, Hay on	2	177
quoted on history	3	298
quoted on Monroe Doctrine	1	401
quoted on the human race	8	70
quoted on the police	10	370
War and Armaments in		

	VOL.	PAGE
Europe	10	346
Black, Hugh		
Religion and Commerce	1	126
Black Hawk		
quoted by Bancroft	7	58
Black Horse Cavalry		
Lodge on	9	324
"Black Republicans"		
Lincoln on	11	217
Blackstone, Sir William		
Bentham cited on	6	390
Blaine, James Gillespie		
Alderman on	9	30
anecdote of (Carnegie)	1	210
biographical note	9	43
biographical note	11	307
Butler on	6	xiii
Century of Protection	11	307
cited by Choate	1	252
Ingersoll on	11	292
James A. Garfield	9	43
McKinley on	11	400
Blaine—The Plumed Knight		
Ingersoll, Robert G.	11	292
Blanco, General		
cited by W. T. Sampson	3	197
Blankenburg, Rudolph		
Philadelphia	1	130
Blanqui, Louis Auguste		
quoted on socialism	10	375
Blee, Robert		
introducing McKinley	8	284
Blend of Cavalier and Puritan, A		
Caldwell, Henry C.	1	202
Bloc government		
Longworth on	5	133
Blücher, Field-Marshal von		
Bryan on	1	159
Blue-Sky laws		
Humphrey on	5	13
Boards of Trade		
public speaking and, A. H. Thorndike on	4	xiv
Bobadil, Captain		
Curtis, G. W. on	9	137
Boeckel, Richard		
quoted on employee stockholders	4	118
Boer War		
Smuts on	3	255
Bok, Edward William		
biographical note	13	20
Keys to Success, The	13	20
Bolingbroke		
Hoar on	9	xviii
quoted on Marlborough	9	203
quoted on patriotism	8	99
Bolshevism		
Carver on	4	125
Hammond, J. H. on	4	353
Hedges on	2	195
Lowden on	2	348
Taft on	12	375
Bonaparte, Napoleon		
see Napoleon		
Bond Club of New York		
Bedford, A. C.: France in the Reconstruction Period	4	72
Bondfield, Margaret		
biographical note	4	74
Science and the Human Factor	4	74
Shaw on	3	213
Bonus Bill		
Lamont, T. W. on	5	97
Soldiers' Bonus, The, speech by McAdoo	8	273
Book reviews		
Lowell, Amy on	2	362
Books		
see also Literature, Reading		
Balfour on	7	41
Carlyle on	7	87
Choice of Books, The, address by F. Harrison	7	213
Dana, C. A. on	6	56
Emerson on	6	107
Epigrams on	14	290
Hillis on	6	164
Milton quoted on	7	217
Milton quoted on	9	260
Reed, T. B. on	8	xiii
Sherman, Stuart on	5	289
Wiers on	5	395
Books, Literature, and the People		
van Dyke, Henry	7	408
Booms		
Hoover on	4	428
Boone, Daniel		
Cobb on	1	314
Booth, Edwin		
address by Brander Matthews	9	351
breakfast by his friends and admirers	1	330
In Memory of Edwin Booth, speech by Joseph Jefferson	2	281
quoted on approaching death	2	284
Tribute to Edwin Booth, speech by Robert Collyer	1	330
Borah, William Edgar		
biographical note	12	383
League of Nations, The	12	383
Borden, Raymond C.		
Origin and Development of Radio Speaking	15	83
Principles of Effective Radio Speaking	15	76
Borden, Sir Robert Laird		
biographical note	12	101
Canadians at the Front	1	138
Growing Confidence, A	1	146
Voice of the Empire, The	12	101
Walk, and Not Faint	8	39
Borden, William		
introducing C. W. Eliot	2	4
introducing Horace Porter	3	73
presiding at New England Society dinner	1	290
presiding at New England Society dinner	1	356
proposing toast at New England Society dinner	2	134
Borrow, George		
Birrell on	1	118

	VOL.	PAGE
Borrowing		
Lamb cited on	2	279
Bosnia-Herzegovina		
Grey on	12	8
Boss Rule		
Root, Elihu	11	408
Bossuet, Bishop of Meaux		
account of	10	78
Funeral Oration on the Prince de Condé	10	78
Reed on	8	xviii
Sears on	10	xxviii
Boston		
address by Edward Everett Hale	2	141
Cobb on	1	321
Daniel on	9	146
Hale, E. E. on	2	135
Society for Diffusion of Useful Knowledge, Hale on	13	xviii
Roosa, St. John on	3	152
Watterson on	3	378
Winter on	3	425
Boston Bar Association		
Olney, Richard: John Marshall	9	358
Boston Burns Club		
Emerson, Ralph Waldo: The Memory of Burns	2	24
Boston Lyceum		
Hale, E. E. on	13	xviii
Boston Merchants' Association		
Grady, H. W.: The Race Problem	2	107
Holmes, O. W.: Dorothy Q.	2	225
Lowell, John: Humors of the Bench	2	381
Boswell, James		
Birrell on	1	118
quoted by Birrell	1	116
Botha, General		
Smuts on	8	387
Bottomley, John		
introducing Marconi	6	274
Bourdaloue, Louis		
Sears on	10	xxviii
Bourgeois, Léon		
Second Session of the Peace Conference	12	342
Third Session of the Peace Conference	12	351
Bourgeoisie		
Engel cited on	12	198
Lenine on	12	198
Lenine on	12	202
Marx cited on	12	198
Bowditch, Henry		
Holmes Jr. on	2	233
Bowen, C. W.		
introducing J. R. Angell	1	43
Boycott		
League of Nations and, Taft on	12	370
Boys		
Burdette on	13	108
B. P. O. E.		
speech by Holland	7	230
Bradford, William		
quoted by Kelman	2	293
quoted by Lowden	2	345
quoted on Pilgrims	2	291
story of the Mayflower, Hoar on	3	197
Tilton on	3	352
Brady, John R.		
presiding at breakfast to Edwin Booth	1	330
Brahmins		
Burke's treatment of, Birrell on	9	41
Brains		
Aristocracy of Brains, An speech by Hopkins	7	235
Butler, N. M. on	8	57
Epigrams on	14	292
Brandeis, Louis Dembitz		
biographical note	4	79
biographical note	8	44
Business—A Profession	4	79
cited on right to privacy	6	298
quoted on the Filenes	4	237
True Americanism	8	44
Van Hise on	5	362
Brandywine, battle of		
Hale, E. E. on	2	139
Brent, Charles Henry		
biographical note	1	151
biographical note	6	25
Call to the Church to Develop a Christian International Life, The	6	25
Finding God Among the Tommies	1	151
letter from Wilson quoted	6	27
letter to Wilson quoted	6	26
Brest-Litovsk parleys		
Wilson on	12	280
Brewster, William		
letter quoted	2	20
Webster on	3	386
Briand, Aristide		
cited on disarmament	3	178
dined by Lotos Club	1	188
German Peace Proposal, The	12	147
quoted by Butler	1	192
To Premier Briand, speech by Depew	1	397
Washington Conference	12	416
Washington Conference, Depew on	1	400
Welcoming Briand, address by N. M. Butler	1	188
Bridge, Samuel J.		
letter quoted	1	266
Briggs, Charles		
cited on J. R. Lowell	9	135
Briggs, George Waverley		
biographical note	4	87
Service, the Genius of Progress	4	87
Bright, Sir Charles		
Field, C. W. on	4	225
Bright, John		
biographical note	10	246
cited on America	8	25

	VOL.	PAGE
Hoar on	9	xiii
Hoar on	9	xvi
Hoar on	9	xviii
Matthews on	1	xxix
quoted on criticism	6	358
quoted on reading	4	105
"Trent" Affair, The	10	246
Bright Land to Westward, The		
Wolcott, Edward Oliver	3	438
British and Foreign Bible Society		
Borden, Sir R. L.: Walk, and Not Faint	8	39
British Association		
Huxley, T. H.: On a Piece of Chalk	13	219
British Commonwealth of Nations, The		
see also British Empire		
address by Jan C. Smuts	3	254
Borden on	1	147
British constitution		
Lowell on	8	259
Marshall on	11	19
British Empire, the		
see also British Commonwealth of Nations, England		
America and, Smuts on	8	390
Balfour on	12	410
Borden on	8	42
Borden on	12	101
Chamberlain on	8	100
commerce and, Choate on	1	258
Future of the British Empire, speech by Joseph Chamberlain	1	237
Kipling on	2	309
Laurier, Sir Wilfrid on	2	315
Meighen on	2	417
Smuts on	3	256
Webster quoted on	8	358
British Empire Exhibition at Wembley		
Ashfield Lord: Man and Machine in Industry	4	1
Bondfield, Margaret: Science and the Human Factor	4	74
Lodge, Sir Oliver: Pure and Applied Science	5	120
British Lion and the American Eagle, The		
Choate, Joseph Hodges	1	268
British Political Tradition, The		
Meighen, Arthur	2	419
Britain, Harry		
Beck, J. M. on	12	128
Wilson, G. T. on	3	420
Broadcasting		
see Radio broadcasting		
Brooke, Rupert		
Lowell, Amy on	2	364
quoted by T. W. Lamont	5	100
Brooklyn		
Beecher on	1	92
Hale on	2	143
Brooklyn Institute of Arts and Sciences		
Curtis, George William: James Russell Lowell	9	124
Brooks, John		
Holmes, O. W. on	6	183
Brooks, Phillips		
biographical note	9	67
Character of Abraham Lincoln, The	9	67
cited on Lincoln	9	458
Wiers on	5	393
Brosseau, A. J.		
biographical note	4	90
Highways and the Tax Payer	4	90
Brotherhood		
see also Fellowship		
Allen on	8	13
Beecher on	1	90
Brandeis on	8	49
Eliot on	7	149
Freeman on	6	139
Hays on	4	380
Masonry and, Robbins on	7	358
Odd-Fellowship and, Pinkerton on	7	337
Brougham, Lord		
cited on advocate and client	9	404
Hoar on	9	xviii
quoted on "march of intellect"	13	xviii
quoted on Washington	9	145
Brown, James M.		
introducing Carl Schurz	3	199
presiding at Chamber of Commerce banquet	1	418
Brown, John		
and the Spirit of Fifty-nine, speech by W. Phillips	11	186
Lincoln on	11	220
Lincoln on	11	222
Lincoln on	11	223
On the Death of John Brown, speech by Garrison	11	183
Price, C. W. on	3	114
quoted on tyrants	11	188
Browne, Charles Farrar ("Artemus Ward")		
biographical note	13	47
Mormons, The	13	47
Browning, Robert		
Lang on	6	230
quoted by Lowell	8	266
Brown University		
Brandeis, Louis Dembitz: Business—A Profession	4	79
Bruce, Robert the		
Hillis, N. D. on	6	168
Brusiloff, Alexis		
address to Elihu Root	3	165
Brutus		
Everett on	11	68
Bryan, William Jennings		
America's Mission	1	158
anecdote of (Shackleton)	3	210
Answer to Bryan, An, speech by W. B. Cockran	11	349

	VOL.	PAGE
biographical note	11	340
Choate quoted on	9	407
cited on corporations	5	364
Cross of Gold, The	11	340
Cross of Gold speech, Cockran on	11	349
Fundamentalism and, Falconer on	8	164
Matthews, Brander on	1	xxiv
Prince of Peace, The	13	70
quoted on Income Tax Law	9	407
quoted on Tarkington	3	332
speech at Chicago, Dolliver on	11	xix
Spoken Word, The	13	91
Thorndike, A. H. on	1	xx
Bryant, William Cullen		
Birthday Address, A	1	164
Louis Kossuth	9	75
"To a Water Fowl" quoted	13	84
Tribute to Bryant, speech by Bancroft	1	63
Bryce, James		
"American Commonwealth," Choate on	1	378
anecdote of	3	209
Beck on	12	128
Changes of Forty Years in America	1	168
cited by Matthews	8	308
cited on schools and colleges	1	41
dined by The Pilgrims, New York	1	274
Eggleston on	7	133
Farewell to Ambassador Bryce, speech by J. H. Choate	1	274
Peace	1	176
quoted on democracy	2	419
quoted on religion in America	8	161
Buccleuch, Duke of introducing Lord Beaconsfield	10	312
Buchanan, James		
Lincoln on	2	325
quoted by Blaine	11	317
Buckle, Henry Thomas		
cited on the people	7	127
"History of Civilization" John S. Williams on	9	451
Buckminster		
Mabie on	7	xv
Phi Beta Kappa oration, Curtis on	9	130
Buckner, Simon Bolivar		
Grant's terms to	9	201
Buddhism		
against war, Brent on	6	29
Wu Ting-Fang on	13	437
Budget, The		
Lloyd George, David	10	395
Budget bureau		
Dawes, C. G. on	4	156
Buell, Don Carlos		
thanking Garfield, Blaine on	9	48
Buena Vista, battle of		
Wallace, Lew on	8	425
"Buffalo Bill"		
Watterson on	3	378
Wolcott on	3	442
Building and Loan Associations		
Eyrich, Jr. on	4	216
Bulgaria		
Russia and, Bismarck on	10	357
Bullard, Captain		
cited by Daniels	1	361
Bulwer-Lytton, Sir Edward see Lord Lytton		
Bunker Hill		
Sherman, W. T. on	3	226
Bunker Hill Oration		
Webster, Daniel	11	103
Bunsen, Professor		
cited on two classes of men	6	72
Bunyan, John		
memoirs of, Hale on	13	xiii
Burch, Charles Sumner		
dined by Church Club	1	151
dined by Church Club	3	301
Hedges on	2	187
Burdette, Robert Jones		
biographical note	13	104
Rise and Fall of the Mustache, The	13	104
Bureaucracy		
Sutherland on	8	412
Bureau of Fisheries		
Redfield on	7	349
Bureau of Standards		
Redfield on	7	340
Burke, Edmund		
address by Birrell	9	39
Age of Chivalry, The	10	137
Alderman on	9	33
At the Trial of Warren Hastings	10	131
biographical note	10	114
Birrell on	1	121
Blaine on	9	56
cited by Lowell	8	257
cited on America	7	133
Conciliation with America	10	114
Curtis, G. W. on	9	139
Hastings quoted on	9	xv
Matthews on	1	xxiv
on House of Commons	10	229
on Warren Hastings, Hoar on	9	xxii
quoted on America	9	205
quoted on American Revolution	8	141
quoted on American Revolution	8	147
quoted on civil freedom	9	41
quoted on economy	4	259
quoted on "Evelina"	9	42
quoted on Fox	9	xx
quoted on lawyers	5	117
quoted on Parliament	8	58
quoted on the fourth estate	6	244
Sears on	10	xxx
Wilson and, Alderman on	9	13
Burney, Fanny		
Birrell on	1	119
Burns, Robert		
address by Lord Rosebery	9	375

	VOL.	PAGE
Alderman on	1	28
Emerson on	6	120
Hoar on	9	xiii
Maclaren on	13	434
Memory of Burns, The, speech by Emerson	2	24
quoted on Highland Mary	9	382
quoted on his family	9	379
quoted on woman	2	422
Burr, Aaron		
Hamilton and, Tilden on	11	259
Burroughs, John		
address by H. F. Osborn	9	366
Jefferson, Joseph on	2	280
Sloane on	9	366
quoted by Osborn	9	369
quoted on Whitman	9	367
Bury, Viscount		
proposing toast at banquet to Sir Henry Irving	2	372
Bush, Irving T.		
biographical note	1	183
In Honor of Secretary Hughes	1	183
Bushnell, Horace		
Mott on	7	293
"Work and Play," Mabie on	7	xv
Business		
see also Volumes IV and V Business and Industry		
Adjusting Ourselves to a New Era in Business, speech by Spillman	5	309
Alderman on	1	36
Anecdotes of	14	197
Barker on	6	21
Beecher on	1	98
Bok on	13	27
consolidation in, Hadley on	7	207
Conwell on	13	149
Coolidge on	1	340
Coöperation in, Naylor on	5	194
Depew on	1	382
eloquence and, A. H. Thorndike on	1	xix
Epigrams on	14	293
Ethics in Business, speech by Gary	4	288
Golden Rule in, Spillman on	3	274
government and, Bryce on	1	172
Harding quoted on	4	289
Humphrey on	5	10
ideals of, Briggs on	4	87
Imagination in Business, speech by Hart	4	370
immortality and, Harris on	4	368
Jordan on	5	40
Kahn on	5	50
Lamont on	5	94
McKinley on	11	399
Nation's Business, The, speech by Mellon	5	175
politics and, Kirby, Jr. on,	5	76
Redfield on	7	341
Rhondda, Lady on	15	163
service and, Grant on	4	314
service in, Filene on	4	248
Speeches and, A H. Thorndike on	1	xvii
speeches and, A. H. Thorndike on	4	xiii
speechmaking and, H. M. Ayres on	15	47
Stockton quoted on	4	289
success in, Bok on	13	22
Sutherland on	8	404
Unleashing Business for War, speech by Reynolds	5	237
Uses of Education for Business, speech by Eliot	4	211
waste and, Hoover on	4	427
Wise on	3	433
Women in Business, speech by Miriam Ferguson	4	219
Wood on	8	441
World War and, Baruch on	4	63
Business Administration, A		
Smith, Alfred Emanuel	5	294
Business and Politics		
Root, Elihu	3	167
Business—A Profession		
Brandeis, Louis Dembitz	4	79
Business Education		
Hepburn, A. Barton	2	209
Business Man as a Public Speaker, The (Intro.)		
Johnson, Joseph French	4	xix
Business men		
see also Merchants		
as public speakers, A. H. Thorndike on	4	xix
Bryan on	11	342
Hubbard, Elbert quoted on	4	87
Kingsley, D. P. on	2	298
militant suffragists and, Mrs. Pankhurst on	7	326
Talk to Young Business Men, A, speech by Kahn	5	55
To Business Men Only, speech by Stuart Sherman	5	284
Business Men of New York		
dinner for Owen D. Young, speech by Young	5	405
Business Organization of the Government		
Dawes, Charles Gates	4	150
Harding, Warren G.	4	150
Butcher, Samuel Henry		
quoted on the Greeks	8	304
Butler, Benjamin F.		
Choate on	1	203
Butler, Charles E.		
Choate and, Stetson on	9	403
Butler, Joseph		
quoted by Arnold	8	24
Butler, Nicholas Murray		
biographical note	7	73
Depew on	1	397
Five Evidences of an Education	7	73
Hedges on	2	200
introducing A. W. Mellon	5	175
Presiding Officer, The (Intro.)	6	xiii
Progress in Medicine	1	194
True and False Democracy	8	51

	VOL.	PAGE
Welcoming Briand	1	188
Butterfield, General		
introducing C. A. Dana	6	47
Byron, Lord		
Bancroft on	7	63
"Bride of Abydos" quoted	8	240
Emerson on	2	26
quoted by I. L. Lee	5	116
quoted on democracy	8	52
quoted on Sheridan	10	xxxi

C

	VOL.	PAGE
Cadman, S. Parkes		
biographical note	9	79
Stonewall Jackson	9	79
quoted by Kelman	2	294
quoted on Harrison	1	373
Cæsar, Julius		
Jordan on	5	33
Mark Antony's funeral oration for	10	44
Reed, T. B. on	8	xxi
Cain		
Burdette on	13	105
"Ça ira"		
Sullivan on	3	308
Caleb		
McConnell on	6	261
Caldwell, Henry C.		
Blend of Cavalier and Puritan, A	1	202
Calhoun, John Caldwell		
Alderman on	9	10
biographical note	11	105
cited on protection	11	314
cited on the state	1	2
Cobb on	1	317
Davis, Jefferson on	11	192
Hoar on	8	199
introducing J. R. Fellows	2	37
Last Speech: Slavery	11	105
Munsey, F. A. on	5	185
quoted on Spoils System	11	305
Sears on	10	xxxiii
Watterson on	3	377
Webster quoted on	8	199
California		
admission to Union, Calhoun on	11	121
Barnwell quoted on	11	135
Belasco on	1	109
Clay on	11	131
Hammond on	4	353
Japanese in, Wigmore on	3	407
Caligula		
Adler on	7	14
Call of Kansas, The		
poem quoted	3	116
Call to Action, A		
Catt, Carrie Chapman	8	77
Call to the Church to Develop a Christian International Life, The		
Brent, Charles Henry	6	25
Calvin, John		
Cadman on	9	84
Robinson quoted on	3	311
Cambon, Paul		
letter in reply to Grey, 1912, quoted	12	53
Camp, Walter		
Hall, E. K. on	2	149
Campaign expenditures		
Debs on	7	114
Campaign speaking		
see Stump oratory		
Campbell, Alexander		
Blaine on	9	62
Campbell, William Wilfred		
quoted on France	8	228
Camp fire, the		
Garland on	2	70
Camp Fire Club		
Garland, Hamlin: Joys of the Trail	2	67
Canada		
address by Sir Wilfrid Laurier	2	314
address by William Renwick Riddell	8	345
Balfour on	12	250
Birkenhead on	1	115
Borden, Sir Robert on	12	104
dangers from immigration, Ripley on	5	248
early settlers of, Falconer on	8	153
France and, Meighen on	12	457
France and, speech by W. L. M. King	8	225
Leacock on	2	320
police force of, Eliot on	2	11
self-government of, Laurier on	9	310
support of England, Laurier on	12	71
United States and, Bryce on	1	177
World War and, Borden on	8	40
United States and, Eliot on	2	9
United States as a Neighbor, speech by Falconer		
Canada and Peace		
Beaubien, Charles Philippe	8	36
Canada's Problems and Outlook		
Meighen, Arthur	2	416
Canada Club and Canadian Association, London		
Borden, Sir Robert Laird: A Growing Confidence	1	146
Canadian Club of New York		
Geddes, Sir Auckland: Co-operation between Great Britain and America	2	77
Leacock, Stephen: The Organization of Prosperity	2	320
Canadian Club of Ottawa		
Borden, Sir Robert Laird: Canadians at the Front	1	138
Eliot, C. W.: The Arming of the Nations	2	8
Canadian Clubs		
Falconer on	8	173
Canadian parliament		
House of Commons		

	VOL.	PAGE
Lemieux, Rodolphe: Sir Wilfrid Laurier	9	315
Laurier, Sir Wilfrid: On the Death of Queen Victoria	9	306
Canadians at the Front		
Borden, Sir Robert Laird	1	138
Canadian Society of New York		
Riddell, W. R.: Canada	8	345
Candles of Understanding		
Edgerton, John Emmett	4	190
Canning, George		
biographical note	10	184
cited on French Revolutionary Government	10	161
Fall of Bonaparte, The	10	184
Gladstone on	10	299
Hoar on	9	xviii
Monroe Doctrine and, Depew on	1	401
quoted on New World	11	66
quoted on New World and Old	9	148
Cannon, Joseph Gurney		
biographical note	9	94
Mark Twain	9	94
Cant		
Gough on	13	214
Johnson, Samuel quoted on	7	7
Cape Cod Folks		
Lincoln, Joseph C.	2	328
Capital and labor		
see also Employer and Employee, Labor, Workingmen		
Abbott, L. on	1	5
Allen on	8	13
Baldwin on	4	39
Bebel on	10	362
Green on	4	318
Jaurès on	10	378
Roosevelt and, Lodge on	9	335
Capitalism		
Bryan on	11	347
Conwell on	13	152
in Germany, Bebel on	10	362
Lenine on	12	200
Lenine quoted on	1	383
Nearing on	15	131
progress and, Nearing on	15	143
Seligman on	15	122
Seligman quoted on	15	145
Shaw on	3	216
Shaw on	15	168
Capitalism vs. Socialism		
Seligman-Nearing debate on	15	119
Capitalistic system		
Filene on	4	238
Kahn on	5	60
Ripley on	5	244
Capital punishment		
Robespierre on	10	209
Cardozo, Benjamin Nathan		
biographical note	6	34
Modern Trends in the Study and Treatment of the Law	6	34
Wickersham on	6	390
Careers		
Emerson cited on	1	22
Carlyle, Thomas		
Adams, C. F. on	1	11
anecdote of (Higginson)	2	xxi
Birrell quoted on	9	30
cited by Birrell	1	119
cited on acts of Parliament	8	406
cited on America	8	265
cited on religion	7	311
cited on speaking	5	xiv
Disraeli on	3	244
Emerson on	6	120
gospel of, Hillis on	9	252
Inaugural Address at Edinburgh	7	83
letter to Emerson on Ruskin quoted	9	251
letters, Birrell on	1	123
quoted by Chamberlain	8	98
quoted by Higginson	2	xvi
quoted by Little	6	245
quoted on anarchy	9	176
quoted on England and America	8	360
quoted on poetry	9	xv
quoted on stump oratory	11	xiii
quoted on Sumatra	6	254
quoted on the natural king	13	305
quoted on vision	6	247
Spencer on	3	269
Carlyle, Mrs. Thomas		
letters of, Birrell on	1	123
Carnaro		
Depew on	1	388
Carnegie, Andrew		
address by C. M. Schwab	9	389
anecdote of (Schwab)	9	391
anecdote of (Schwab)	9	395
biographical note	4	100
Clemens on	1	288
Common Interest of Labor and Capital, The	4	100
Congratulating General Goethals	1	209
Lotos Club dinner in honor of, speech by Mark Twain	1	287
Schwab, C. M. on	5	264
Scotch-American, The	1	216
Scotland and Holland	1	211
Carnegie, Mrs.		
Schwab on	9	396
Carnegie Endowment for International Peace		
Beaubien, C. P.: Canada and Peace	8	36
Carnegie Institute, Pittsburgh		
Hadley, Arthur T.: Modern Changes in Educational Ideals	7	207
Carnegie Library, Braddock, Pa.		
Carnegie, Andrew: The Common Interest of Labor and Capital	4	100
Carnegie Music Hall, Pittsburgh		
Schwab, Charles M.: An-		

	VOL.	PAGE
drew Carnegie—His Methods with His Men	9	389
Carnot, Marie François Sadi		
Bismarck on	10	347
Caserio's attack on, Bebel on	10	361
Carpenter, Bishop		
quoted on optimism	3	211
Carr, Lewis E.		
Lawyer and the Hod Carrier, The	1	224
Carson, Professor		
anecdote of (Harris)	4	366
Carter, James C.		
Choate quoted on	9	399
Coudert on	1	348
in Income Tax cases, Stetson on	9	407
introducing J. H. Choate	1	254
introducing U. S. Grant	2	129
Carty, John Jay		
biographical note	1	230
Lotos Club dinner in honor of,		
speech by Carty	1	230
speech by Daniels	1	361
speech by Lawrence	2	317
Wireless Telephone, The	1	230
Carver, Thomas Nixon		
biographical note	4	114
Employee and Customer Ownership	4	114
Casanova		
Birrell on	1	118
Case School, Cleveland, O.		
Redfield, W. C.: First Get the Facts	7	340
Caste		
Curtis cited on	9	455
Harrison quoted on	8	310
Wise, S. S. on	9	455
Castelar, Emilio		
biographical note	10	283
Plea for Republican Institutions, A	10	283
quoted by Straus	8	396
quoted on Santangel	8	395
Castlereagh, Lord		
Cecil on	8	83
Griffith on	8	190
Cathedrals		
Norton, C. D. on	5	205
Ruskin in, Hillis on	9	255
Stonewall Jackson's attachment for	9	87
Cathedral of St. John the Divine		
Manning on	6	272
Catholic religion		
Beck on	1	84
Cavour on	10	281
Clay on	11	144
in Ireland, Dolliver on	9	176
Macaulay quoted on	13	399
Manning on	6	271
Mexico and, J. A. Reed on	8	340
Pope Leo XIII, speech by F. M. Crawford	9	115
Supremacy of the Catholic Religion, speech by Cardinal Gibbons	7	183
Catiline		
Cicero on	10	31
Cato the Censor		
Sears on	10	xxiii
Catt, Carrie Chapman		
Allen, Florence on	6	10
biographical note	8	70
Call to Action, A	8	77
Political Parties and Women Voters	8	70
Cattell, J. McKeen		
cited on men of science	6	246
Caullery, Morris		
quoted on American engineering	7	262
Cavalier and Puritan		
Blend of, A, speech by H. C. Caldwell	1	202
Cadman on	9	82
Curtis on	9	125
Curtis on	9	140
Daniel on	9	149
Grady on	2	98
Puritan and the Cavalier, The, speech by Watterson	3	375
Cavour, Count Camillo Benso di		
Adams, C. F. on	1	13
biographical note	10	277
Eliot on	2	15
Rome and Italy	10	277
Cecil, Lord Robert		
biographical note	8	81
cited on League of Nations	12	351
dined by Pilgrims	1	402
International Relations	8	81
Introducing Lord Cecil, speech by Depew	1	402
Third Session of the Peace Conference	12	355
Cellini, Benvenuto		
Birrell on	1	118
Centennial Exposition, Philadelphia		
Evarts, W. M.: What the Age Owes to America	8	144
Central Empires		
Poincaré on	12	324
Central Europe		
economic condition of, Baruch on	4	67
Central Ideas of the Republic		
Lincoln, Abraham	2	325
Century Association, New York		
Bancroft, George: Tribute to William Cullen Bryant	1	63
Bryant, W. C.: A Birthday Address	1	164
Root, Elihu: Seventy-fifth Anniversary of the Century Club	7	365
Stanley, A. P.: America Visited	3	276
Stetson, F. L.: Joseph Hodges Choate	9	398

	VOL.	PAGE
Century of Protection, A		
Blaine, James Gillespie	11	307
Cervantes		
Lowell on, Curtis on	9	141
Quincy Jr. on	3	124
Cervera, Admiral		
W. T. Sampson on	3	197
Chalk		
On a Piece of Chalk, lecture by Huxley	13	219
Chamberlain, Joseph		
biographical note	8	93
Future of the British Empire, The	1	237
Patriotism	8	93
Chamberlain, Joshua L.		
Gordon on	13	192
Chamber of Commerce, a		
definition of, Mead on	5	169
Nagel, Charles on	5	188
public speaking and, A. H. Thorndike on	4	xiv
speaking before, Johnson on	4	xxi
Chamber of Commerce, The		
Low, Seth	5	138
Chamber of Commerce of London		
Lowell, J. R.: Commerce	2	371
Chamber of Commerce of Los Angeles		
Hoover, Herbert C.: After-War Questions	4	411
Chamber of Commerce of the State of New York		
Alderman, E. A.: The Making of a National Spirit	1	35
Beecher, H. W.: Merchants and Ministers	1	97
Black, Hugh: Religion and Commerce	1	126
Bryce, James: Changes of Forty Years in America	1	168
Bryce, James: Peace	1	176
Bush, I. T.: In Honor of Secretary Hughes	1	183
Choate, J. H. on	1	272
Choate, J. H.: The Bench and the Bar	1	251
Choate, J. H.: The British Lion and the American Eagle	1	268
Cox, S. S.: Smith And So Forth	1	352
Cunliffe, Lord: The Bank of England	4	144
Draper, W. H.: Our Medical Advisers	1	418
Ecker on	4	180
Eliot, C. W.: Uses of Education for Business	4	211
Evarts, W. M.: Liberty Enlightening the World	2	28
Field, C. W.: Story of the Atlantic Cable	4	221
Grant, U. S.: The Adopted Citizen	2	131
Halstead, Murat: Our New Country	2	154
Hay, John: American Diplomacy	2	175
Hedges, J. E.: A Last Word	2	205
Kingsley, D. P.: In Honor of Charles M. Schwab	5	62
Kingsley, D. P.: Introducing M. Viviani	2	303
Kingsley, D. P.: Raise a Standard	2	298
Kingsley on	2	298
Low, Seth: The Chamber of Commerce	5	138
McKelway, St. Clair: Prayer and Politics	2	395
Morley, John: Testifying	2	442
Newman, J. P.: Commerce	3	1
Olney, Richard: Commerce and its Relations to the Law	3	9
Outerbridge, E. H.: introducing Lord Cunliffe	4	144
Parker, Alton B.: Our Heritage	3	43
Porter, Horace: France and the United States	3	105
Porter, Horace: Friendliness of the French	3	90
Rosen, Baron: Russia	3	188
Schurz, Carl: General Sherman	9	386
Schurz, Carl: The Old World and the New	3	199
Schwab, C. M.: On Being Awarded a Bronze Tablet	5	274
Smith, A. E.: A Business Administration	5	294
Straus, O. S.: The Growth of American Prestige	3	296
Wise, S. S.: The Conscience of the Nation	3	430
Wood, Leonard: National Preparedness	8	440
Chamber of Commerce of the United States		
Dedication of, speech by Richard Grant	4	314
National Distribution Conference, speech by Hoover	4	422
Reynolds, G. M.: Unleashing Business for War	5	237
Chamber of Deputies, France		
Briand, Aristide: The German Peace Proposal	12	147
Clemenceau, Georges: Democracy vs. Socialism	10	386
Jaurès, Jean: The Program of Socialism	10	375
Longworth on	5	133
Viviani, René R.:		
Declaration of War by France	12	45
The Spirit of France	12	91
Chambers of Commerce		
Nagel, Charles	5	188
Changes of Forty Years in America		

	VOL.	PAGE
Bryce, James	1	168
Channing, William Ellery		
Mabie on	7	xvii
Smith, C. E. on	3	248
style of, C. A. Dana on	6	52
White, A. D. quoted on	9	449
Chapman, John Jay		
biographical note	7	102
quoted on science	6	258
Unity of Human Nature, The	7	102
Character		
American, speech by Brander Matthews	8	293
Brooks, Phillips on	9	68
Davis, J. W. on	1	365
development of, Hadley on	7	210
Emerson quoted on	9	413
Epigrams on	14	295
Goethals on	8	183
Kahn on	5	57
Kingsley on	5	62
Page, T. N. on	3	32
Characteristics of a University, The		
Gilman, Daniel Coit	7	193
Character of Abraham Lincoln, The		
Brooks, Phillips	9	67
Charge to Justice Hutton		
Bacon, Francis	10	63
Charity		
anecdote on (J. R. Lowell)	2	377
Holmes, O. W. on	6	181
Charles I, of England		
Daniel on	9	148
Charles II, of England		
quoted by J. W. Daniel	9	151
quoted on virtue	3	99
Charles V, Emperor of the Holy Roman Empire		
Lowell on	8	258
Charles Martel		
Bryan, W. J. on	1	159
Charles of Sweden		
Clark on	11	370
Charnwood, Lord		
tribute to Lincoln, Beck on	1	86
Charter Day		
University of California		
Butler, N. M.: True and False Democracy	8	51
Chase, Professor		
Cardozo on	6	35
Chastellux, Marquis de		
Depew on	1	398
Château Thierry, battle of		
Humphreys on	8	218
Chatham, Earl of		
see William Pitt, Earl of Chatham		
Chaucer		
Lowell, Amy on	2	361
quoted by Brandeis	8	50
Chautauqua lecture		
Bryan, W. J.: The Prince of Peace	13	70
Chauvinism		
Chamberlain on	8	98
Chemist and Reconstruction, The		
Nichols, William Henry	5	198
Chemistry		
Dewar cited on	6	247
Phillips, Wendell on	13	287
modern civilization and, Baekeland on	4	21
war and, Wood on	8	444
Wiley on	3	411
Chesterton, Gilbert K.		
cited on Meridian of Greenwich	2	53
For the Leisured Woman	15	163
quoted on science	6	258
quoted on titles	5	208
Shaw on	15	159
Chicago		
La Follette on	7	256
Nicholson on	7	323
Wigmore on	3	409
Chicago Bar Association		
Pound, Roscoe: The Task of the American Lawyer	6	308
Chicago Opera Company		
Mary Garden on	2	65
Chief Justice of the United States		
office of, Balfour on	1	61
Childers, H. C. E.		
presiding at dinner of London Chamber of Commerce	2	371
Childhood		
Anecdotes of	14	103
Ruskin on	13	360
Children		
Chesterton on	15	164
Epigrams on	14	297
in industry, Gompers on	4	301
Kropotkin quoted on	15	170
Rhondda, Lady on	15	161
Shaw on	15	169
Childs, George W.		
anecdote of (Bok)	13	25
Chili		
appeal to United States, Taft on	12	371
China		
America and, Lamont on	5	107
Bryce on	1	169
first knowledge of, Fiske on	9	209
indemnity to America, Vanderlip on	5	359
religions of, Wu Ting-Fang on	13	438
Roosevelt on	8	364
Roosevelt on	12	109
Smuts on	8	392
Chin Lan Pin		
anecdote of (Porter)	3	83
Chivalry		
Age of Chivalry, Burke on	10	137
Chively, Benjamin F.		
Tarkington on	3	333
Choate, Joseph Hodges		
address by F. L. Stetson	9	398
anecdote of (Bok)	13	45
Bench and the Bar, The	1	251

	VOL.	PAGE
biographical note	1	243
British Lion and the American Eagle, The	1	268
"Choatide of Chodium"	9	401
cited on education	1	30
cited on New England Society dinners	1	45
Clark, Champ on	11	xvii
Depew and, Champ Clark on	14	xx
dined by Associated Chambers of Commerce, London, speech by J. H. Choate	1	257
dined by the Pilgrims of the United States, speech by Patrick Francis Murphy	2	452
Farewell to Ambassador Bryce	1	274
Harvard University	1	263
In Honor of, speech by P. F. Murphy	2	452
introducing Shackleton	3	208
introducing Tilton	3	350
introducing Wilson	3	419
Lotos Club dinner to, speech by Thomas B. Reed	3	137
Peace Between Nations	1	257
Pilgrim Mothers, The	1	254
Porter on	3	81
Porter on	3	105
quoted by John Morley	2	442
quoted on Carter	9	399
quoted on clients	9	410
quoted on New England Society dinners	14	xix
quoted on private property	9	408
quoted on the Bar	9	401
Simon, Sir John on	3	236
speech at Pilgrims Dinner quoted	2	452
speech to Bench and Bar of England quoted	9	411
Strong quoted on	9	404
Test Examination, A	1	246
War for Freedom, A	1	243
Wilson, G. T. on	3	423
Choate, Rufus		
biographical note	9	99
biographical note	11	143
Choate, J. H. quoted on	9	404
Choate, J. H. quoted on	9	413
Hoar on	9	xvi
On the Death of Daniel Webster	9	99
Preservation of the Union, The	11	143
Sears on	10	xxxvi
Stetson on	9	399
Choice of Books, The		
Harrison, Frederic	7	213
Choir singers		
Josh Billings on	13	367
Christ		
see also Church, Religion		
addresses to people, Beveridge on	5	xxi
Bryan on	13	70
Christian Conscience About War, A		
Fosdick, Harry Emerson	6	126
Christianity		
see also Church, Religion		
Axson on	7	39
Brent on	6	26
commerce and, J. P. Newman on	3	4
Confucianism compared with, (Wu Ting-Fang)	13	442
Darlington on	6	77
Drummond on	7	117
Foch on	9	225
Gibbons on	7	183
Huxley quoted on	6	219
Spalding on	7	385
under Roman Empire, Bancroft on	7	69
Christians		
persecutions of, by Marcus Aurelius, Adler on	7	22
Christmas		
Bryan on	13	81
Chronology of the World War	12	xxi
Church, the		
see also Christianity, Religion		
Abbott, L. on	1	4
American, Champ Clark on	1	285
Anecdotes of	14	1
Barker on	6	21
Beecher on	1	89
Beecher on	1	97
Beecher on	13	10
Call to the Church to Develop a Christian International Life, speech by Brent	6	25
Eliot on	7	148
influence in Canada and America, Falconer on	8	161
in the Middle Ages, Bancroft on	7	61
Macaulay cited on	9	228
oratory of early Christian church, Sears on	10	xxvi
unity in		
Brent on	1	154
Bishop of Lourdes quoted on	1	154
Manning on	6	269
universities and, Gilman on	7	200
Vision of Unity, The, speech by Manning	6	269
World peace and, Freeman on	6	137
Church and the Stage, The		
Collyer, Robert	1	331
Church Club of New York		
Brent, C. H.: Finding God Among the Tommies	1	151
Stuck, H.: Alaska, Fish and Indians	3	301
Churchill, Winston Spencer		
Barrie on	1	74
biographical note	8	103
quoted on advertising	5	400

	VOL.	PAGE
Shall We Commit Suicide?	8	103
Church of England		
Burke on	10	121
clergy and the corn laws, Cobden on	10	239
Cincinnatus from Indiana, A		
Ade, George	1	20
Cicero, Marcus Tullius		
account of	10	30
Bryan on	13	94
compared with Jackson by Benton (Bryan)	11	344
"De Oratore" quoted	9	xv
First Oration Against Catiline	10	31
Hoar on	9	xiv
Hoar on	9	xx
Mansfield's translations of Hoar on	9	xix
on eloquence, Hoar on	9	xiii
quoted by Cardinal Gibbons	7	192
quoted on eloquence	9	xv
quoted on Lysias	10	xix
quoted on translation	9	xxi
Reed on	8	xv
Reed on	8	xxi
Sears on	10	xxiv
Circuit Court of the United States for the District of Massachusetts		
Choate, Rufus: On the Death of Daniel Webster	9	99
Cities		
American, Altgeld on	11	358
American, Root on	11	409
English, Altgeld on	11	360
farmers and, Lowden on	2	353
government of, Bryce on	1	171
Root on	3	160
Citizen		
Adopted Citizen, The, speech by U. S. Grant	2	131
duties of, Demosthenes on	10	28
indifferent, Blankenburg on	1	132
naturalized, Root on	12	260
Citizenship		
address by M. W. Alexander	8	3
address by W. G. Harding	2	163
Athenian oath of, quoted by Alexander	8	3
Athenian oath of, quoted by Finley	8	180
Brandeis on	8	46
Freemasonry and Citizenship, speech by Kenworthy	2	296
Hedges on	2	208
Insull on	5	22
Kahn on	5	58
of the South, Champ Clark on	1	286
Owsley on	8	323
Thorndike, E. L. on	7	392
Thrift and Citizenship, speech by Eyrich, Jr.	4	216
Tucker quoted on	3	430
Wood on	8	443
City and the Flag, The		
Finley, John Huston	8	176
Civic Forum, The		
Roosevelt, Theodore: The Right of the People to Rule	11	426
Civilization		
Anglo-Saxon, Bryan on	1	162
Black on	1	128
Clark, Champ on	1	281
Hall quoted on	6	257
Torch of Civilization, The speech by T. N. Page	3	28
White, W. A. on	6	382
Civil Service		
Gorman, Senator cited on	9	327
Grosvenor, General cited on	9	327
Jefferson quoted on	11	301
Madison cited on	11	301
Shaw on	3	218
Civil-Service Commission		
Roosevelt on	9	326
Civil service reform		
Bryce on	1	174
Curtis on	11	300
Grant quoted on	10	303
Lincoln and, Watterson on	9	443
Roosevelt and, Lodge on	9	326
Civil War, American		
see also North and South		
Abbott, Lyman on	1	2
Alderman on	1	31
Alderman on	9	11
Beecher on	11	252
Bright on	10	247
Bright on	10	249
Bryce on	1	171
Cadman on	9	80
close of, John Hay on	9	246
Dix on	1	414
Fellows, J. R., on	2	42
Grady on	2	100
Grant and, Farrar on	9	201
Higginson on	8	193
Holmes, Jr. on	8	208
Jews and, Straus on	8	399
Last Days of the Confederacy, speech by Gordon	13	171
Lincoln on	10	249
Matthews on	8	307
Miller, H. R. on	8	312
New England and, Beecher on	1	95
Reminiscence of the War, speech by W. T. Sherman	3	228
Roosevelt on	8	363
soldiers of, Nicholson on	7	317
Stephens, A. H. on	11	205
Vision of War, The, speech by R. G. Ingersoll	11	278
Wallace, Lew on	8	424
Watterson on	9	423
Watterson on	9	439
Wheeler, Joseph on	3	393
White, E. D. on	6	376
Wood on	8	442
Claflin, H. B.		
quoted on success	13	28
Claflin, John		
introducing A. B. Parker	3	43

	VOL.	PAGE
Clan-na-Gael		
Dolliver, Jonathan P.: Robert Emmet	9	174
Clarendon, Lord		
Gladstone on	10	302
Clark, Champ		
biographical note	11	366
National Growth	1	280
On the Annexation of Hawaii	11	366
Wit, Humor, and Anecdote (Intro.)	14	xv
Clark, E. M.		
Call of Kansas, The, quoted	3	116
Clark, George Rogers		
Cobb on	1	315
Clark, Edward H.		
Higginson on	2	xvii
Clarke, James Freeman		
Mabie on	7	xvii
Classics, the		
Balfour cited on	2	454
Carnegie on	4	106
Lincoln on	2	35
Murphy on	2	454
study of, C. F. Adams on	7	3
Classics in Education, The		
Evarts, William Maxwell	2	32
Classification		
Emerson on	6	106
Class of '61, The		
Holmes, Jr., Oliver Wendell	2	232
Clay, Henry		
Address to Lafayette	9	113
Alderman on	9	30
biographical note	9	113
biographical note	11	128
Blaine on	9	54
Blaine on	9	58
Emancipation of South American Republics	11	137
Johnson, J. F. on	4	xxxviii
On the Compromise of 1850	11	128
quoted on tariff of 1816	11	311
Reed, T. B. on	8	xxi
Sears on	10	xxxiii
Watterson on	9	422
Wilson, W. on	7	430
Cleburne, Pat		
Cobb on	1	317
Clemenceau, Georges		
biographical note	12	182
debate with Jaurès, N. M. Butler on	8	53
Democracy vs. Socialism	10	386
eloquence of, A. H. Thorndike on	12	xix
Jaurès on	10	384
Lloyd George on	12	331
One Aim: Victory	12	182
Opening Address at the Peace Conference	12	332
Nomination of C. as President of Peace Conference, speech by Wilson	12	329
Clemens, Samuel Langhorne		
anecdote of (Pond)	13	329
anecdote of (Thomas)	3	343
Babies, The	1	298
biographical note	1	287
cited on jury system	2	173
Garland, Hamlin on	2	76
Howells on	9	94
In Memory of Mark Twain, speech by W. D. Howells	9	262
introducing Nye and Riley	13	333
letter quoted by Cannon	9	97
"Littery" Episode, A	1	293
Mark Twain, address by Joseph G. Cannon	9	94
Mistaken Identity	1	303
New England Weather	1	290
Saint Andrew and Saint Mark	1	287
Sandwich Islands, The	13	133
Unconscious Plagiarism	1	301
Woman, God Bless Her!	1	305
Clement of Alexandria		
quoted on faith	6	219
Clergy, the		
Anecdotes of	14	1
Clericalism		
Bryce cited on	8	308
Cleveland, Grover		
Alderman on	9	9
biographical note	11	322
Butler, N. M. on	8	66
Campaign of 1884, Nicholson on	7	319
Depew on	1	373
quoted by Cortelyou	1	344
quoted by Fish	4	262
quoted on Harrison	1	373
True Democracy	11	322
Cleveland, Ohio		
Cortelyou on	1	345
Clients		
Brougham cited on	9	404
Choate quoted on	9	410
Our Clients, speech by Coudert	1	348
Clifford, William Kingdon		
Arnold quoted on	8	64
Climate		
Remarkable, A, speech by U. S. Grant	2	129
"Clinton's Ditch"		
Conkling on	1	338
Clough, Arthur Hugh		
"Dipsychus" quoted	9	322
Clubs		
Porter on	3	87
Coal		
Hill, J. J. on	4	399
Hoover on	4	419
La Follette on	7	254
Coal mines		
British, Howard on	5	5
Lloyd George on	10	403
Coal-tar products		
Baekeland on	4	26
Cobb, Frank		
cited on prohibition	3	239
Cobb, Irvin S.		
biographical note	1	309

	VOL.	PAGE
Lost Tribes of the Irish in the South, The	1	309
Our Country	1	319
quoted on Leacock	2	320
Cobden, Richard		
biographical note	10	234
Free Trade with All Nations	10	234
Reed on	11	326
Cockran, William Bourke		
anecdote of (Champ Clark)	14	xxiv
Answer to William J. Bryan, An	11	349
biographical note	11	349
Cocktails		
Chesterton on	15	165
Cody, Hope Reed		
presiding at meeting of Hamilton Club	8	362
Co-education		
Jordan, D. S. on	7	247
Coercion Act		
Morley on	10	334
Coghlan, Joseph Bullock		
Battle of Manila, The	1	324
dined by Union League Club of New York	1	324
Cohnheim, Julius Friedrich		
"General Pathology," cited by Gilman	7	195
Coleridge, Lord Chief Justice		
presiding at banquet to Sir Henry Irving	2	372
quoted on trustees	2	252
Coleridge, Samuel Taylor		
Lamb on	13	xvi
lectures by, Hale on	13	xvi
Collective bargaining		
Allen on	8	18
Edgerton on	4	201
Gompers on	4	311
Green on	4	319
Schwab, C. M. on	5	280
Collective rights		
Alexander on	8	6
Collectivists		
Vincent on	6	364
College		
Anecdotes of	14	113
Bryce cited on	1	41
Carnegie on	4	106
Clark, Champ on	1	284
Crowding of, Root on	8	377
Depew on	1	393
Emerson on	6	111
Evarts on	2	34
football and, E. K. Hall on	2	147
for women, D. S. Jordan on	7	246
function of, Axson on	7	34
Garfield cited on	9	62
Hepburn, A. B. on	2	211
Hopkins on	7	236
Jordan, D. S. on	7	245
journalistic training in, Dana on	6	49
Root on	8	377
Schwab on	5	271
training in, C. F. Adams on	7	1
Wilson quoted on	9	13
College Entrance Examination Board		
Lowell, A. L. on	7	263
College Fetish, A		
Adams, Charles Francis	7	1
College of Business Administration, Boston		
Redfield, W. C.: Facts and Ideals	5	229
College of William and Mary		
Gilbert, Cass: Sir Christopher Wren	6	148
College presidents		
Hedges on	2	201
College professors		
Angell on	1	46
Collier, President		
Conferring degree on Sir Auckland Geddes	7	176
Collins, Michael		
biographical note	8	111
Griffith on	8	187
Independence for Ireland	8	111
Collins, William Wilkie		
Reid, Whitelaw on	3	141
Collyer, Robert		
Church and the Stage, The	1	331
Tribute to Edwin Booth	1	330
Colonies, The		
address by Edward VII	2	1
Chamberlain on	1	238
Laurier, Sir Wilfrid on	2	315
Color		
Phillips, Wendell on	13	290
Colorado		
Wolcott on	3	438
Colorado Industrial Plan		
Rockefeller, Jr. on	5	258
Columbian Exposition, Chicago		
Gibbons, Cardinal: Supremacy of the Catholic Religion	7	183
Taft on	8	420
Columbian Oration, The		
Depew, Chauncey Mitchell	8	129
Columbia University		
see also Teachers College		
Cardozo, B. N.: Modern Trends in the Study and Treatment of the Law	6	34
education of women and, Choate, J. H. on	1	265
Gale, Zona: The Novel and the Spirit	7	162
Hamilton and, Morris on	9	354
Law School, Cardozo on	6	34
Matthews, Brander: American Character	8	293
Rogers, Will: Education and Wealth	3	147
Stone, H. F.: The Training of Lawyers	6	345
Williams, J. S.: Thomas Jefferson	9	449
Columbus, Christopher		
Conwell on	13	161
Depew on	8	129

	VOL.	PAGE
Depew on	13	378
Hulbert on	6	200
Jordan on	5	33
Santangel and, Straus on	8	396
Talmage on	3	328
Columbus the Navigator		
Fiske, John	9	206
Commemoration Address		
Hadley, Arthur Twining	12	440
Commencement Address		
Geddes, Sir Auckland Campbell	7	176
Commencement Addresses		
Mabie on	7	xviii
Reed, T. B. on	8	xvi
Trinity College, address by M. W. Alexander	8	3
Commerce		
see also Chamber of Commerce		
address by James Russell Lowell	2	371
address by John Philip Newman	3	1
American, Choate on	1	273
Beecher on	1	99
British Empire and, Choate on	1	258
Davis, J. W. on	1	368
Draper, W. H. on	1	418
Huxley cited on	3	431
peace and, Choate on	1	271
Porter on	3	107
Religion and, speech by Hugh Black	1	126
Spillman on	3	272
Straus on	3	298
United States and, Hepburn on	2	211
Wise, S. S. on	3	431
World War and, F. E. White on	5	382
Commerce and its Relations to the Law		
Olney, Richard	3	9
Commercialism		
Stires on	3	293
Common Interest of Labor and Capital, The		
Carnegie, Andrew	4	100
Commonplace, the		
novels and, Zona Gale on	7	174
Common Sense		
Sense, Common and Preferred, speech by Irving Bacheller	1	55
Competition		
Epigrams on	14	299
Seligman on	15	127
Communism		
Filene, E. A. on	4	238
Lenine on	12	200
Lenine quoted on	1	383
Lowell on	8	271
of the Pilgrims, Kelman on	2	293
Oneida Community and, Carver on	4	127
Wigmore on	3	406
Communist International Congress		
Lenine, Nikolai		
Dictatorship of the Proletariat, A	12	196
Peasants, The	12	202
Compensation		
adjusted, McAdoo on	8	279
Competition		
Gary, E. H. on	4	290
Hoover on	4	435
La Follette on	7	253
McKinley on	11	396
Nagel on	5	190
White, F. E. on	5	383
Compromise of 1850		
Clay, Henry on	11	128
Comrades of the Mist		
Beatty, Admiral	12	437
Comte, Auguste		
Harrison, F. on	7	225
Conciliation with America		
Burke, Edmund	10	114
Condé, Prince de		
Funeral Oration on, by Bossuet	10	78
Conduct		
Arnold, Matthew quoted on	6	144
Confederacy, the		
Grady on	2	100
Last Days of the Confederacy, speech by Gordon	13	171
Watterson on	9	438
Confederate Veteran Camp of New York		
Wheeler J.: The American Soldier	3	391
Conferences		
Hague Conference, Hughes on	12	404
Peace Conference	12	322
Washington Conference on Limitation of Armaments	12	398
Conference of Governors, Washington, 1907		
Hill, J. J.: The Natural Wealth of the Land and its Conservation	4	397
Conference of Prime Ministers and Representatives of the United Kingdom, the Dominions, and India		
Smuts, J. C.: Peace and Empire	8	387
Conference on Causes and Cures of War		
Allen, Florence E.: Women and World Peace	6	1
Confidence		
Bok on	13	26
Kahn on	5	59
Munsey on	5	178
Confirming an Ambassador		
Harvey, George	2	172
Confucianism		
Darlington on	6	77
Golden Rule and, Spillman on	3	273
Teachings of Confucius,		

	VOL.	PAGE
speech by Wu Ting-Fang	13	437
Congratulating General Goethals		
Carnegie, Andrew	1	209
Congress of Berlin		
Bismarck on	10	357
Disraeli on	10	314
Gladstone on	10	306
Congress of League of Women Voters, Chicago		
Catt, Carrie C.: Political Parties and Women Voters	8	70
Congress of 1787		
Kingsley, D. P. on	2	301
Congress of United States		
Alderman, E. A.: Woodrow Wilson	9	6
Blaine, J. G.: James A. Garfield	9	43
Butler, N. M. on	8	59
Butler, N. M. on	8	65
Halstead, M. on	2	158
Hamilton on	11	23
Hay, John: William McKinley	9	244
Lodge, H. C.: Theodore Roosevelt	9	319
maiden speeches in, Champ Clark on	14	xxvi
oratory of, T. B. Reed on	8	xvi
Owsley on	8	326
Pershing, General: To the United States Senate	12	442
powers of		
Calhoun on	9	122
Marshall on	11	12
Root on	12	257
the 38th, "the war congress"		
Garfield on	9	50
Wilson, Woodrow: Declaration of War by the United States	12	205
Wilson, Woodrow: The Fourteen Points	12	280
Congressmen		
Kahn, O. H. on	5	50
Congressional Record		
Dolliver, J. P. on	11	xviii
Conkling, Roscoe		
biographical note	11	268
cited by H. C. Lodge	9	326
Nominating General Grant for a Third Term	11	268
Root on	11	410
State of New York, The	1	333
Connaught, Duke of		
Borden on	1	147
Message to American Masons	7	353
Connecticut		
Early, speech by D. D. Field	2	45
governors of, St. John Roosa on	3	150
Phillips quoted on	11	188
Conrad, Joseph		
quoted on authors	7	174
"The Rescue," Zona Gale on	7	170
Conscience		
Bancroft on	7	56
Choate, R. on	11	148
Mott, J. R. on	7	291
Thoreau cited on	3	431
William III quoted on	3	305
Conscience of the Nation, The		
Wise, Rabbi Stephen Samuel	3	430
Conscription Bill		
Choate on	1	245
Conservatism		
Lincoln on	11	219
Munsey on	5	183
Constantine, King		
Venizelos on	15	152
Constitution of the United States		
Alderman on	9	22
amendments to, Lincoln on	11	215
Carnegie on	1	220
Choate, R. on	11	151
Cox on	1	355
Dana, C. A. on	6	55
Daniel on	9	168
duty toward, Washington on	11	32
Eggleston on	7	130
Everett on	11	64
Federal Constitution, The, speech by Hamilton	11	22
Federal Constitution, The, speech by Marshall	11	11
first ten Amendments, Alexander on	8	5
framers of, Lowell on	8	263
Gladstone cited on	1	220
Gladstone quoted on	1	80
Hale, E. E. on	2	138
Jubilee of the Constitution, address by John Quincy Adams	11	69
Kirby Jr. on	5	81
Lincoln on	11	209
Lincoln on	11	223
Littleton, M. W. on	2	341
Morris on	9	355
Morris quoted on	11	258
negro question and, J. Davis on	11	194
Olney on	9	362
origin of, Webster on	11	88
Owsley on	8	326
Pitt, the Younger cited on	1	80
Pound on	6	312
power of, Henry Clay on	11	130
preamble quoted	6	390
quoted by N. M. Butler	8	65
Root on	3	171
Root on	12	257
Salisbury cited on	1	220
Seward, W. H. on	11	168
Stephens on	11	198
Webster cited on	1	222
Webster on	11	84
White, E D. on	3	374

	VOL.	PAGE
Constitutional Convention		
Everett on	11	63
New York		
Hamilton, Alexander: The Federal Constitution	11	22
Marshall, John: The Federal Constitution	11	10
Philadelphia		
Franklin, Benjamin: Opening the Assembly with Prayer	11	8
Washington and, J. W. Davis on	1	370
Constitution and the Union, The		
Webster, Daniel	3	381
Constitution, British		
Burke on	10	129
Dolliver on	9	176
Constitution of the Pilgrims quoted by Webster	3	384
Constitutions		
Stephens, A. H. on	11	205
Consumer, the		
Carver on	4	121
Crisp on	11	334
Gary on	4	283
Seligman on	15	125
waste and, Hoover on	4	423
Contemporary Club, Bridgeport, Connecticut		
Crawford, F. M.: Pope Leo XIII	9	115
Contentment		
Vail, T. N. on	7	404
Control of Corporations		
Ripley, William Z.	5	244
Convention of Constantinople		
Disraeli on	10	318
Conventions		
American Association of Advertising Agents, speech by Coolidge	4	130
American Bankers' Association		
speech by Lamont	5	93
speech by M'Kenna	5	147
speech by Munsey	5	178
American Chemical Society, speech by Millikan	7	272
American Electric Railway Association		
speech by Harris	4	360
speech by Lee	5	110
American Legion, speech by Coolidge	8	116
American Society of Mechanical Engineers, speech by Rea	5	216
Associated Advertising Clubs of the World, speech by Opdycke	5	207
Biscuit and Cracker Mfgrs. Asso. of America, speech by Spillman	5	309
Democratic National, 1896, speech by Bryan	11	340
Democratic State, Albany, 1868, speech by Tilden	11	258
Direct Mail Advertising Association, speech by Wiers	5	386
Grand Lodge, speech by Holland	7	230
Institute of American Meat Packers, speech by White	5	382
National Association of Letter Carriers, speech by Hays	4	377
National Association of Manufacturers		
speech by Edgerton	4	190
speech by Henderson	4	389
speech by Kirby, Jr.	5	67
speech by Longworth	5	128
speech by Ora Snyder	5	302
National Retail Dry Goods Association, speech by Atterbury	4	12
New York Constitutional Convention, 1915, speech by Root	11	408
Progressive Party, 1912, speech by Jane Addams	8	1
Republican Convention, Mass., 1908, speech by Lodge	11	402
Republican National Convention, Chicago, 1880,		
speech by Conkling	11	268
speech by Garfield	11	273
Republican National Convention, Cincinnati, 1876, speech by Ingersoll	11	292
Second National Conference on Education for Highway and Highway Engineering, speech by Brosseau	4	90
speaking at, Johnson on	4	xxi
War Convention of the U. S. Chamber of Commerce, speech by Reynolds	5	237
Woodbridge on	5	402
World's Women's Christian Temperance Union, Atlanta, 1890, speech by Frances Willard	7	414
Conversation		
Birrell on	1	120
Epigrams on	14	300
in Scotland, Ian Maclaren on	13	429
Conviviality		
Anecdotes of	14	153
Conwell, Russell Herrman		
Acres of Diamonds	13	140
biographical note	13	140
Cook, Joseph		
Beveridge on	5	xviii
Coolidge, Calvin		
Advertising Profession, The	4	130
Age of Commercial Criticism, An	1	340
biographical note	1	340
biographical note	8	116
Cecil on	8	82
Longworth on	5	136
Lowden on	2	347

	VOL.	PAGE
Nagel on	5	191
quoted on peace	5	191
quoted on trained intelligence	6	247
Toleration	8	116
Coontz, Admiral		
Dawes, C. G. on	4	161
Cooper, James Fenimore		
England and, Depew on	1	405
Cooper, Marvelle W.		
introducing Porter	3	85
Cooper, Thomas		
Jefferson, Joseph on	2	280
Cooper Union Speech		
Lincoln, Abraham	11	208
Coöperation		
see also Teamwork		
Addams, Jane on	9	2
Axson on	7	36
Brandeis on	8	47
Epigrams on	14	301
Fosdick on	5	131
Hall on	4	337
Marcus Aurelius quoted on	7	29
Van Hise on	5	363
Coöperation Between Great Britain and America		
Geddes, Sir Auckland	2	77
Copeland, Royal S.		
Butler on	1	194
Copyright Bill		
Mark Twain and, Cannon on	9	95
Copyrights		
Gilbert, W. S. on	2	82
law of, Perry on	6	296
Corax		
instructions on oratory, Sears on	10	xviii
Corn Laws		
Cobden on	10	235
Corn		
Royal Corn, The, speech by Oglesby	3	6
Cornell University		
department of journalism, C. A. Dana on	6	50
Rockefeller, J. D., Jr.: The Personal Relation in Industry	5	250
Cornwallis		
surrender of, Bryan on	1	159
Coronation Day Sermon		
Mercier, Cardinal	12	140
Corporations		
see also Trusts		
Altgeld on	11	358
Bryan cited on	5	364
Control of Corporations, speech by Ripley	5	244
Fish, Stuyvesant on	4	263
Gary, E. H. on	4	290
Hall on	4	331
labor investments in, Carver on	4	117
law and, Bryce on	1	172
Rockefeller, Jr. on	5	252
Cortelyou, George Bruce		
biographical note	1	343
biographical note	4	139
Efficiency	4	139
Men of Vision with Their Feet on the Ground	1	343
Corwin, Tom		
anecdote of (Champ Clark)	14	xv
Costume		
Rosebery, Lord	3	183
Cotton, John		
lecture by, Hale on	13	xv
Cotton		
Hoover on	4	416
Cotton States and International Exposition, Atlanta		
Washington, Booker T.: Progress of the American Negro	8	433
Coudert, Frederic René		
humor of, Stetson on	9	401
Our Clients	1	348
Porter on	3	91
Country Newspaper, The		
White, William Allen	8	381
Country town		
White, W. A. on	6	381
Courage		
Epigrams on	14	302
Napoleon quoted on	3	91
Course of American History, The		
Wilson, Woodrow	7	417
Court		
see also Bench and Bar, Law		
Kansas Industrial Court, The		
speech by H. J. Allen	8	9
Law and the Court, speech by O. W. Holmes, Jr.	2	228
Wigmore on	3	402
Court and the Law, The		
Mayer, Julius M.	6	281
Courtesy		
Epigrams on	14	303
Insull on	5	27
Lee on	5	112
Vail, T. N. on	7	404
Wiers on	5	390
Courting		
Billings, Josh on	13	372
Courts		
of Criminal Appeal, Davis, J. W. on	6	101
Roosevelt on	11	429
Cowden, Elliot C.		
presiding at New England Society dinner	1	87
Cowper, William		
Emerson on	6	120
Cox, Samuel Sullivan		
Smith and So Forth	1	352
Crabbe, George		
"Tales of the Hall" quoted	7	303
Cramming		
Carlyle on	7	85
Crane, Winthrop Murray		
Lodge on	11	403
Crawford, Francis Marion		
biographical note	9	115

	VOL.	PAGE
Pope Leo XIII	9	115
Creed		
Anecdotes of	14	1
Crime		
causes of, Darrow on	6	81
punishment of, Barker on	6	22
punishment of, Robespierre on	10	210
Wigmore on	3	408
Crime Against Kansas, The		
Sumner, Charles	11	154
Crimean War		
Disraeli on	10	319
Gladstone on	10	301
Criminal law		
Davis, J. W. on	6	100
Pound on	6	320
simplification of, Wickersham on	6	396
Crisp, Charles Frederic		
biographical note	11	332
McClellan, G. B. on	2	389
Tariff Reform	11	332
Critic, The		
address by Sir Leslie Stephen	3	288
Barrie on	1	68
Lippmann on	2	335
Criticism		
Age of Commercial Criticism, An, speech by Calvin Coolidge	1	340
Black, Hugh on	1	129
Bright quoted on	6	358
Epigrams on	14	305
Matthews on	2	411
Poetry and Criticism, speech by Amy Lowell	2	360
Redfield, W. C. on	7	346
Van Dyke on	7	412
Criticism and Preparedness		
Sims, William Sowden	8	380
Critics Circle, London		
Barrie, Sir James: An Inoffensive Gentleman on a Magic Island	1	66
Cromer, Lord		
cited on Kitchener	3	193
Kitchener and, Asquith on	9	37
Cromwell, Oliver		
Hoar on	8	207
Macaulay cited on	13	304
Morley, John on	2	446
Phillips on	13	304
On the Dissolution of Parliament	10	73
quoted by Lodge	9	321
Stonewall Jackson compared with (Cadman)	9	84
"Trust in God and keep your powder dry," quoted	1	396
Cross of Gold, The		
Bryan, William J.	11	340
Cross-examination		
destroying the witness, Steuer on	6	332
destroying the story, Steuer on	6	336
destroying the story and the witness, Steuer on	6	341
Cross Examination, is it an Art or an Artifice?		
Steuer, Max D.	6	326
Crowder, Enoch Herbert		
Begin Now!	12	320
biographical note	12	320
Crusades, the		
Brent on	6	32
effect on trade, Fiske on	9	209
St. Bernard on	10	56
Ctesiphon		
Against, speech by Æschines	10	15
Cuba		
America and, Roosevelt on	11	423
Beveridge on	1	112
Hoar on	10	389
Culture		
Eliot on	7	157
Emerson on	6	118
Mission of, The, speech by E. E. Hale	2	134
Wiley on	3	417
without college, N. D. Hillis on	6	165
Cunliffe, Lord, Baron of Headley		
Bank of England, The	4	144
biographical note	4	144
Cunningham, William J.		
quoted on railroads	5	88
Curiosity		
Balfour on	7	46
Curran, John P.		
Dolliver, J. P. on	9	176
Hoar on	9	xviii
Currency		
Porter on	3	79
redemption of, Beecher on	1	96
Currency Bill, The		
Owen, Robert L.	3	21
Curtain, Andrew G.		
introducing Fitzhugh Lee	2	322
Curtain Speech, A		
Arliss, George	6	12
Curtis, Judge B. R.		
quoted by Higginson	2	xix
Curtis, George William		
Adams, C. F. on	1	10
biographical note	11	300
biographical note	9	124
cited by C. F. Adams	1	10
cited on caste	9	455
cited on Wendell Phillips	9	xvi
James Russell Lowell	9	124
Liberty Under the Law	1	356
Lowell on	2	378
Mabie on	7	xiv
On the Spoils System	11	300
quoted on Washington	9	165
Roosa, St. John on	3	151
Sears on	10	xxxvii
Wise, S. S. on	3	436
Cushman, Charlotte		
quoted on the theater	1	107
Custer, George Armstrong		
Watterson on	3	378
Custom		
Seldon, John quoted on	9	151

	VOL.	PAGE
Customer		
Employee and Customer Ownership, speech by Carver	4	114
Cuvier, Baron		
Emerson on	6	117
Cuyahoga County Soldiers and Sailors Monument		
McKinley, Wm.: American Patriotism	8	284
Cyprus		
Gladstone on	10	307

D

Dail Eireann		
Collins, Michael: Independence for Ireland	8	111
Griffith, Arthur: The Irish Free State	8	187
D'Ailly, Pierre		
"The Image of the World" cited by Fiske	9	210
Dana, Charles Anderson		
biographical note	6	47
Gompers on	4	308
Journalism	6	47
Dana, Edmund		
anecdote of (Holmes)	8	23
Dana, John Cotton		
biographical note	6	59
Mere Words	6	59
Dana, Richard Henry		
Bryant on	1	166
Dandies		
Billings, Josh on	13	370
Dane, Clemence		
Barrie on	1	70
Daniel, John Warwick		
biographical note	9	144
Washington	9	144
Daniels, Josephus		
Invention	1	361
Dante		
Mazzini on	10	274
"Paradiso," Harrison cited on	9	260
Danton, Georges Jacques		
biographical note	10	204
"Let France Be Free"	10	205
quoted by Sumner	11	159
Sears on	10	xxix
"Squeezing the Sponge"	10	207
"To Dare Again, Ever to Dare!"	10	204
Dardanelles, the		
Wilson on	12	285
Darling, Mr. Justice		
anecdote of (Jenks)	2	289
Darlington, Thomas		
biographical note	6	67
Our Association	6	67
Darrow, Clarence		
biographical note	6	80
Plea for Mercy, A	6	80
Dartmouth College		
Hopkins, E. M.: An Aristocracy of Brains	7	235
Dartmouth College Case		
Choate, Rufus on	9	103
Darwin, Charles		
Adams, C. F. on	1	13
cited on J. R. Lowell	9	135
Spillman on	5	315
Darwin, Erasmus		
Osborn, H. F. on	9	370
Darwinism		
Bryan on	13	74
Huxley cited, on, Osborn on	9	372
D'Auvergne, de Latour		
Higginson on	8	195
Davidson, John		
Kate Douglas Wiggin on	3	399
Davidson, Thomas		
Lang on	6	242
Davies, Samuel		
quoted on Washington	9	154
Davis, Dwight		
Longworth on	5	129
Davis, Jefferson		
biographical note	11	190
Cobb on	1	316
Dix on	1	414
Lincoln quoted on	9	441
On Withdrawal from the Union	11	190
Davis, John William		
Beck on	1	79
biographical note	1	364
biographical note	6	86
George Washington	1	364
Our Brethren Overseas	6	86
Shakespeare's Birthday Memorial	1	370
Simon, Sir John on	3	235
Davison, Henry P.		
American Red Cross, The	12	313
biographical note	12	313
Dawes, Charles Gates		
biographical note	4	150
Beveridge on	5	xviii
Business Organization of the Government	4	150
quoted on greatness	5	xviii
Young, O. D. on	5	406
Dawes Plan, The		
address by Owen D. Young	5	405
Bush on	1	185
Davy, Sir Humphry		
Baekeland on	4	23
cited on gas	6	201
Emerson on	6	117
Daws, Judge		
quoted on municipal ownership	4	364
Death		
Epigrams on	14	307
Everett on	9	186
Higginson on	8	194
Ingersoll on	2	269
Socrates on	10	12
Spalding on	7	383
Spillman on	5	317
Wilson quoted on	9	34
Debate Club, A		
Riley, Arthur W.	15	103

	VOL.	PAGE
Debates		
Lincoln-Douglas		
Douglas, A.: Reply to Lincoln	11	175
Lincoln, Abraham: Second Joint Debate at Freeport	11	235
On Capitalism vs. Socialism		
Nearing, Scott on	15	119
Seligman, E. R. A. on	15	119
Villard, Oswald, presiding	15	119
On Labor		
Allen, H. J.: The Kansas Industrial Court	8	9
Gompers, Samuel: The American Federation of Labor	4	299
On Reading		
Balfour, A. J.: The Pleasures of Reading	7	41
Harrison, Frederic: The Choice of Books	7	213
On Socialism		
Clemenceau, Georges: Democracy vs. Socialism	10	386
Jaurès, Jean: The Program of Socialism	10	375
On the Menace of the Leisured Woman		
Chesterton, G. K.: For the Leisured Woman	15	155
Rhondda, Lady: Against the Leisured Woman	15	155
Shaw, G. B.; presiding	15	155
On the Philippines		
Dolliver, J. P.: The American Occupation of the Philippines	11	384
Hoar, G. F.: Subjugation of the Philippines Iniquitous	11	388
On the Tariff		
Crisp, C. F.: Tariff Reform	11	332
Reed, T. B.: Protection and Prosperity	11	325
Debating		
Riley, Arthur W.	15	85
Debating societies		
Eton Debating Club, Gladstone cited on	9	xx
Hoar on	9	xviii
de Bower, Herbert Francis		
biographical note	4	170
Price of Success, The	4	170
Debs, Eugene V.		
biographical note	7	110
Depew on	1	374
On Receiving Sentence	7	110
Debt		
see also War debts		
Epigrams on	14	309
public, Nichols on	5	199
Decision		
Epigrams on	14	310
Declaration of Independence		
Adams quoted on	9	193
Adams, J. Q. on	11	73
Alderman on	9	22
Clark, Champ on	1	284
Davis on	11	193
Depew on	8	137
Evarts on	8	144
Everett on	9	192
Lincoln quoted on	9	67
quoted by Beck	1	81
quoted by Eliot	7	153
quoted by Root	3	164
signers of, Evarts on	8	145
Whitlock on	12	242
Declaration of Rights		
Robespierre on	10	217
Declaration of the Labor Party		
Kerensky, Alexander	12	68
Declaration of War by France		
Poincaré, Raymond	12	42
Viviani, René Raphael	12	45
Declaration of War by the United States		
Wilson, Woodrow	12	205
Decoration Day		
address by Thomas Wentworth Higginson	8	193
Holmes, Jr., O. W.: Memorial Day,	8	208
Humphreys, B. G.: Old Traditions	8	217
Dedication of the Chamber of Commerce of the United States		
Grant, Richard F.	4	314
Dedications		
see Edwin Booth, Carnegie Library, Lincoln Memorial, Washington National Monument		
Defects in American Education		
Eliot, Charles W.	7	136
Defense Act of 1920		
Owsley on	8	329
Defense Before the House of Lords		
Wentworth, Earl of Strafford	10	65
Deflation		
Baruch on	4	70
Hoover on	4	414
Schwab on	5	279
Defoe, Daniel		
quoted on a true-born Englishman	2	308
Dekker, Thomas		
cited on Christ	8	262
Deland, Lorin F.		
Hart on	4	375
Delay		
Epigrams on	14	311
Demagogues		
Axson on	7	34
Democracy		
address by James Russell Lowell	8	254
Alderman on	1	38
Aristotle cited on	3	432

	VOL.	PAGE
Axson on	7	34
Bancroft quoted on	13	102
Beck on	1	83
Borah on	12	391
Borden on	8	42
bourgeoisie, Lenine on	12	196
Brandeis on	8	48
Brent on	6	30
Bush on	1	86
Bryan on	13	101
Bryce quoted on	2	419
Butler on	1	199
Byron quoted on	8	52
capitalism and, Seligman on	15	126
Chapman, J. J. on	7	109
Coolidge on	1	341
defined by Curtis	9	141
Direct Democracy, speech by M. W. Littleton	2	339
education and, Hopkins on	7	238
Eliot cited on	8	303
Gompers on	12	292
Griffith on	8	191
Guizot quoted on	6	163
Hadley on	7	211
Hadley on	12	441
industry and, Filene on	4	241
industrial, Abbott on	1	5
industrial, Brandeis on	4	85
Kahn, Otto on	5	52
leadership in, Thorndike, E. L. on	7	398
Lincoln quoted on	8	262
literature of, Nicholson on	7	322
Littleton on	8	252
Lloyd George on	12	221
Lowell cited on	7	156
Lowell cited on	8	69
Lowell on	2	378
Macaulay on	10	231
Marshall on	11	10
Mazzini quoted on	8	52
Mitchel on	2	431
Moore, J. B. on	2	439
Morley, John on	2	445
Munsey on	5	182
Nicholson on	7	320
of England and America Dolliver on	11	xix
of Jews, Vance on	13	404
Parker quoted on	8	262
Plato quoted on	6	259
representative, Beecher on	13	13
Root on	3	164
Root on	12	262
Root quoted on	6	30
Schwab on	5	271
Schwab on	9	393
social, Bebel on	10	361
social, Liebknecht quoted on	10	377
Solon quoted on	3	432
Straus on	3	299
Sutherland on	8	410
True and False Democracy, speech by N. M. Butler	8	51
True Democracy, address by Grover Cleveland	11	322
van Dyke on	7	409
Viviani on	12	230
Whitlock on	12	244
Wise, S. S. on	3	430
Wood on	8	441
Democracy vs. Socialism Clemenceau, Georges	10	386
Democratic National Convention, Chicago, 1896 Bryan, W. J.: The Cross of Gold	11	340
Democratic party anecdote on (D. D. Field)	2	47
Bryan on	11	347
Cockran on	11	349
Conkling on	11	272
Crisp on	11	337
Grant on	11	298
in New York City, Cox on	1	353
Lodge on	11	406
Lowell, John on	2	382
Mitchel, J. P. on	2	432
Moore, J. B. on	2	439
Munsey, F. A. on	5	182
protective tariff and, Blaine on	11	313
Seward on	11	166
silver question and, Bryan on	11	341
Tilden on	11	260
Wilson and, Depew on	1	378
Democratic State Convention, Albany, 1868 Tilden, S. J.: Negro Suffrage	11	258
Democrats and Republicans Curtis on	1	359
Pomerene on	3	66
Thomas on	3	342
Demosthenes account of	10	14
Æschines on	10	15
Æschines quoted on	8	xiv
Bancroft on	7	62
Beveridge on	5	xv
Bryan on	13	94
Carlyle on	7	93
Curtis on	9	125
On the Crown	10	17
"Oration on the Crown," Hoar on	9	xviii
oratory of, Sears on	10	xx
Philip quoted on	9	xv
Reed, T. B. on	8	xv
Reed on	8	xxi
Denby, Secretary Dawes, C. G. on	4	159
Depew, Chauncey Mitchell anecdote of (Depew)	1	387
anecdote of (Thomas)	3	339
biographical note	1	372
biographical note	4	171
biographical note	8	129
Choate on, Champ Clark on	14	xx
Clark, Champ on	14	xvii
Columbian Oration, The	8	129
dinner in his honor by his railroad associates	4	171
Eighty-Seventh Birthday	1	372
Half Century with a Rail-		

	VOL.	PAGE
road, A	4	171
Introducing Lord Cecil	1	402
introducing Sir Henry M. Stanley	13	377
Murphy on	2	453
presiding at Thanksgiving Jubilee of Yale Alumni	2	32
quoted on success	13	21
Root on	8	375
Spillman on	5	318
Thorndike, A. H. on	1	xxi
To Premier Briand	1	397
Trip Abroad with Depew, A, speech by Porter	3	80
Woman	1	389
Yale University	1	393
De Quincey, Thomas		
cited on Roman Emperors	13	397
quoted on life	6	257
Derby, Earl of		
Lord Salisbury on	10	325
Dernburg, Dr.		
Beck on	12	131
De Saune, Commandant		
Evarts on	2	31
De Serre		
Sears on	10	xxix
Despotism		
in the Church, Beecher on	1	89
Jefferson quoted on	11	264
military, Fox on	10	169
Sutherland on	8	410
Destiny		
Bryan on	1	158
manifest, Champ Clark on	11	369
De Tocqueville		
cited on American Democracy	2	288
cited on public opinion	11	187
cited on United States	7	191
Eggleston on	7	133
quoted on French Revolution	4	114
quoted on religion in America	8	161
Devil, the		
Epigrams on	14	312
Kipling on	12	318
Devlin, Mary		
Joseph Jefferson on	2	282
Dewar, Sir James		
cited on chemistry	6	247
Dewey, Admiral		
anecdote of (Coghlan)	1	325
cable from Roosevelt, Lodge on	9	329
Coghlan on	1	324
Dolliver on	11	385
Roosevelt and, Lodge on	9	329
Thorndike, E. L. on	7	395
Dexter, Samuel		
Choate, R. on	9	103
Reply to Samuel Dexter, speech by Red Jacket	11	56
Story quoted on	9	108
Diagnosis		
value of, O. W. Holmes on	6	184
Dickens, Charles		
"Bleak House" quoted	6	74
dined by "Young Men of Boston"	1	408
Farewell to Dickens; speech by Lord Lytton	2	384
Friends Across the Sea	1	408
"Nicholas Nickelby," Thackeray on	3	245
parody of Rob Roy's words	2	88
Welcome to Dickens, speech by Josiah Quincy, Jr.	3	123
Dictatorship of the Proletariat, A		
Lenine, Nikolai	12	196
Diderot, Denis		
Hugo on	9	272
Dies Iræ		
quoted by Darlington	6	77
Difficulty		
Epigrams on	14	313
Dillon, John		
biographical note	9	171
On the Death of Gladstone	9	171
Dining		
Epigrams on	14	315
Jenks, A. F. on	2	285
Smith, Sydney quoted on	2	286
Diocletian, Emperor		
Barnes on	4	50
Diplomacy		
American, speech by John Hay	2	175
Choate on	1	261
Kingsley, D. P. on	2	303
Lowell, J. R. on	2	371
Morley, John on	2	450
Porter on	3	106
Reid, W. on	3	143
Rosen, Baron on	3	188
Diplomatic Mission from the United States to Russia		
Root on	3	162
Direct Democracy		
Littleton, Martin Wilie	2	339
Direct Mail Advertising Association		
Wiers, C. R.: A Swarm of Be's	5	386
Direct Primaries		
Hedges on	2	203
Roosevelt on	11	428
Disarmament		
see also Armaments, Washington Conference on Limitation of Armments		
Arming of the Nations, speech by Eliot	2	9
Briand cited on	3	178
Coolidge on	8	120
France and, Briand on	12	427
German government quoted on	12	404
Germany and, Briand on	12	421
naval		
Balfour on	12	413
Hughes on	12	407
Kato on	12	416
Lloyd George quoted on	12	415
Root quoted on	12	404

	VOL.	PAGE
Smuts on	8	389
Disarmament Conference		
see Washington Conference		
Discipline		
Barker, L. F. on	6	20
Depew on	1	389
Russell on	7	377
Discontent		
Epigrams on	14	316
Disease		
prevention of, Darlington on	6	76
science and, Little on	6	253
Disraeli, Benjamin		
see Beaconsfield, Lord		
Distribution		
Waste—A Problem of Distribution, speech by Hoover	4	422
District courts		
Steuer on	6	328
Divine Right		
Depew on	1	384
Dix, John Adams		
The Flag—The Old Flag	1	413
"Dixie"		
Cobb on	1	311
Doctor, the		
see also Medicine, Physician		
Anecdotes of	14	61
Lloyd George on	10	400
Doctor and the Changing Order, The		
Vincent, George Edgar	6	364
Doing Unto Others		
Spillman, Harry Collins	3	271
Döllinger, Dr.		
quoted on German universities	7	201
Dolliver, Jonathan Prentiss		
American Occupation of the Philippines, The	11	384
biographical note	11	384
biographical note	9	174
Oratory of the Stump (Intro.)	11	xiii
Robert Emmet	9	174
Dominion Day		
Meighen, Arthur: Canada's Problems and Outlook	2	416
Don Pedro, Emperor of Brazil		
quoted on the telephone	5	325
Don Quixote		
Lowell on, Curtis on	9	141
Dooley, Mr.		
see Peter Finley Dunne		
Dorothy Q.		
Holmes, Oliver Wendell	2	225
Doubt		
religious, Inge on	6	216
Douglas, Stephen Arnold		
biographical note	11	175
Blaine on	9	55
debate with Lincoln, Watterson on	9	427
Lincoln and, Champ Clark on	14	xx
Lincoln on	11	234
Lincoln on	11	235
Lincoln quoted on	9	428
quoted on framing of Constitution	11	209
quoted on Sebastopol	9	428
Reply to Lincoln	11	175
Sumner on	11	158
Watterson on	9	429
Douglass, Fred		
Douglas on	11	182
Dowd, William		
Howland on	2	253
Downing, Major Jack		
Curtis on	9	133
Draft law		
McAdoo on	8	277
Drama, The		
see also Acting, Theater		
address by Arthur Wing Pinero	3	60
address by Sir Henry Irving	2	272
Barrie and, A. B. Walkley on	1	67
Barrie on	1	70
Gold Medal for Drama, The, speech by Augustus Thomas	6	362
Draper, Eben Sumner		
Lodge on	11	404
Draper, William Henry		
Our Medical Advisers	1	418
Dred Scott decision		
Lincoln on	11	229
Lincoln quoted on	11	432
Dress		
Clemens on	1	305
Ruskin on	13	344
Dreyfus, Captain		
Appeal for, speech by Zola	7	437
Drummond, Henry		
biographical note	7	116
"First!"	7	116
quoted by J. R. Mott	7	294
Dryden, John		
quoted on Rome	10	309
Dryden, Nat		
anecdote of (Thomas)	3	348
Duluth		
Glories of, speech by J. P. Knott	8	231
Du Moncel		
quoted on Edison	4	254
Dumouriez, Charles François		
Danton on	10	205
Dundas, Henry		
Lord Rosebery on	9	379
Dunlop, Alison		
Lang on	6	242
Dunn, Samuel O.		
quoted on railroads	5	88
Dunne, Finley Peter		
quoted on ambassadors	2	172
Dupin, André Marie Jean Jacques		
Sears on	10	xxix
Durable Satisfactions of Life, The		
Eliot, Charles W.	7	151
Durand, Sir Mortimer		

	VOL.	PAGE
cited on America	1	127
Dutch, the		
and New Amsterdam, Beecher on	1	94
ideas of, Hibben on	2	215
Roosa, St. John on	3	151
"Song of the Typical Dutchman" quoted	3	366
Talmage on	3	326
traits of, Hibben on	2	213
Typical Dutchman, The, speech by van Dyke	3	347
Dutch West India Company		
Jews and, Straus on	8	397
Duty		
Epigrams on	14	317
Faith and, speech by Lyman Abbott	1	1
Goethals on	8	185
Holmes, Jr. on	2	238
public, C. W. Eliot on	7	146
Roosevelt on	11	420
Dwight, Theodore		
Cardozo on	6	35
Stone, H. F. on	6	347
Dwight, Timothy		
Bowen on	1	43
Dyer, Daniel Patterson		
Clark, Champ on	14	xxi
Dynamos		
invention of, Fish on	4	253
Lodge, Sir Oliver on	5	124

E

Earle, Professor John		
Butler on	7	77
Early Connecticut		
Field, David Dudley	2	45
East, Edward M.		
quoted on the farmer	2	358
East and West		
Lloyd George cited on	8	393
Smuts on	8	393
East India Company		
J. P. Newman on	3	2
Eastlake, Sir Charles		
introducing Lord Palmerston	3	39
Ecker, Frederick H.		
biographical note	4	179
Fiske, Haley on	4	275
Human Factor in the Balance Sheet, The	4	179
Economic Aspects of World Debts		
M'Kenna, Reginald	5	147
Economic Club of New York		
Blankenburg, Rudolph: Philadelphia	1	130
Carnegie, Andrew: Congratulating General Goethals	1	209
Filene, E. A.: Why Men Strike	4	237
Goethals, G. W.: The Panama Canal Completed	2	92
Humphrey, William E.: The Federal Commission	5	10
Lowden, F. O.: A Plea for the Farmer	2	351
Owen, R. L.: The Currency Bill	3	21
Vanderlip, F. A.: The Allied Debt to the U. S.	5	348
Van Hise, C. R.: Government Regulation	5	362
Economics		
Alexander, M. W. on	8	4
Butler, N. M. on	8	51
Economy		
address by Stuyvesant Fish	4	258
defined by Edmund Burke, Fish on	4	259
Edgerton, John Emmett		
biographical note	4	190
Candles of Understanding	4	190
Edinburgh Philosophical Society		
Birrell, Augustine: Edmund Burke	9	39
Edinburgh University		
Carlyle, Thomas: Inaugural Address	7	83
Falconer, Sir Robert: The United States as a Neighbor	8	153
Edison, Thomas Alva		
biographical note	4	209
cited on genius	4	252
definition of genius quoted	13	23
Hulbert on	6	203
Looking Back Over Forty Years	4	209
Morton quoted on	4	254
quoted by Spillman	5	319
quoted on genius	6	76
Thomson quoted on	4	254
Edison and the Electric Light		
Fish, Frederick Perry	4	251
Editors		
Lang on	6	227
of country newspapers, W. A. White on	6	384
Edmunds, Senator George F.		
introducing J. W. Daniel	9	144
Smith, C. E. on	3	248
Edson, John Joy		
Grant on	4	315
Education		
Abbott, Lyman on	1	4
America and, Lamont on	5	106
American, Evarts on	8	151
Beecher on	1	101
Beecher on	13	3
Brandeis on	8	46
Business Education, address by Hepburn	2	209
capitalism and, Seligman on	15	126
Carnegie on	4	106
Caullery quoted on	7	264
Choate cited on	1	30
Classics in Education, address by Evarts	8	32
commercial, Hepburn on	2	211
Dana, C. A. on	6	50
Defects in American Education, address by Eliot	7	136

	VOL.	PAGE
Disraeli cited on	8	95
Epigrams on	14	319
Farrand on	6	123
Five Evidences of an Education, address by Butler	7	73
Hale on	2	138
Harrison on	7	225
higher, Hopkins on	7	238
higher education for women, L. Abbott on	1	4
Higher Education of Women, speech by D. S. Jordan	7	244
Holmes, Jr. on	6	190
Huxley cited on	1	7
in Canada and the U. S., Falconer on	8	167
Ingersoll on	13	242
Johnson, Dr. quoted on	7	73
Knox and, Maclaren on	13	432
labor and, Carver on	4	124
liberal, C. F. Adams on	7	4
liberal, Eliot on	4	211
Lowell, A. L. on	7	261
Modern Changes in Educational Ideals, address by Hadley	7	207
Morris on	7	282
new forms of, Hillis on	6	164
new methods of, Eliot on	7	142
Newman, Cardinal on	7	297
of colonists, Burke on	10	122
of the working class, Clemenceau on	10	387
Owsley on	8	327
Pilgrims and, Hughes, Archbishop quoted on	3	359
Twichell on	3	359
Root on	8	377
Ryerson quoted on	8	168
Scotland and, Carnegie on	1	218
Spalding on	7	390
Spillman on	5	310
study of history, Eggleston on	7	130
universal, Bancroft on	7	68
Uses of Education for Business, address by Eliot	4	211
Walker cited on	6	50
Wilson and, Alderman on	9	13
Education and Wealth		
Rogers, Will	3	147
Education for Initiative and Originality		
Thorndike, Edward Lee	7	391
Educators		
value of, Hepburn on	2	210
Edward VII		
Colonies, The	2	1
dined by Lord Mayor	2	1
introducing Laurier	2	314
Edwards, Jonathan		
account of	10	94
Sinners in the Hands of an Angry God	10	94
Efficiency		
address by George Bruce Cortelyou	4	139
Butler on	7	80
Epigrams on	14	321
Hoover on	12	312
Wiers on	5	391
Eggleston, Edward		
biographical note	7	124
"Hoosier Schoolmaster," Garland on	2	74
New History, The	7	124
presiding at dinner of Authors' Club	2	279
Egypt		
civilization of, Beecher on	13	3
France and, Pitt on	10	158
Jews and, Henry George on	9	231
Kitchener in, Asquith on	9	37
Salisbury, Lord on	10	323
Eighteenth century		
Hugo on	9	271
Rosebery, Lord on	9	375
Eighty-Seventh Birthday		
Depew, Chauncey Mitchell	1	372
"Ein' feste Burg"		
Sullivan on	3	308
Election Day		
Pilgrims and, C. E. Smith on	3	247
Elections		
Hedges on	2	202
Moore, J. B. on	2	439
primary, La Follette on	7	256
Root on	8	375
Electric waves		
discovery of, Lodge on	5	123
Marconi on	6	275
Electricity		
Baekeland on	4	32
Depew on	8	139
Edison and the Electric Light, speech by Fish	4	251
Edison's ideas on		
Du Moncel quoted on	4	254
Morton quoted on	4	254
Preece quoted on	4	254
Thomson quoted on	4	254
Little on	6	251
Spillman on	5	319
Electrons		
Millikan on	7	272
Eliot, Charles W.		
Abbott on	1	5
Adams, C. F. on	1	11
Arming of the Nations	2	8
biographical note	4	211
biographical note	7	136
Choate on	1	265
cited on American contributions to civilization	8	303
Defects in American Education Revealed by the War	7	136
Durable Satisfactions of Life, The	7	151
Harvard and Yale	2	4
Ninetieth Birthday of Eliot speech by Lowell	7	260
On His Ninetieth Birthday	7	154

	VOL.	PAGE
quoted on democracy	8	303
Thorndike, A. H. on	1	xxi
Truth and Light	2	13
Uses of Education for Business	4	211
Eliot, George		
cited on eloquence	7	313
compared with Burke (A. Birrell)	9	42
"Daniel Deronda" quoted	8	400
quoted on growth	7	293
"Silas Marner," Birrell on	9	42
Elizabeth, Empress of Austria		
assassination of, Bebel on	10	366
Elizabeth, Queen of England		
Lady Astor on	6	16
Elks, The		
Harding quoted on	7	233
Order of the Elks, speech by Holland	7	230
Elliott, Howard		
Lee, I. L. on	5	113
Elliot, Sir Henry		
Gladstone on	10	303
Elocution		
anecdote on (Howland)	2	252
Eloquence		
see also Address, After Dinner Speaking, Oratory, Public Speaking, Speeches		
business eloquence, A. H. Thorndike on	4	xvi
Cicero quoted on	9	xv
defined by Bryan	13	92
Eliot, George cited on	7	313
Epigrams on	14	323
introduction by G. F. Hoar	9	xiii
Emancipation		
see also Slavery		
Jefferson quoted on	11	222
Lincoln on	11	222
of Jews, Lowell on	8	260
Emancipation of South American Republics		
Clay, Henry	11	137
Emerson, Charles		
quoted on Shakespeare	9	136
Emerson, Ralph Waldo		
Adams, J. Q. on	9	128
address at Dartmouth quoted	7	xix
address before Harvard Divinity School, Mabie on	7	xvi
American Scholar, The	6	104
Holmes quoted on	7	xv
Mabie on	7	xxv
quoted by Alderman	1	39
quoted by Matthews	8	301
Arnold cited on	9	410
biographical note	6	104
Choate, J. H. on	1	267
cited by Daniels	1	363
cited by Seligman	15	130
cited on artists	3	362
cited on careers	1	22
cited on gentlemen	3	267
cited on great men	5	xxiii
cited on lectures	13	xvii
cited on Napoleon	3	246
cited on public career	9	87
cited on truth	12	109
Clemens on	1	294
"Concord Bridge," J. C. Dana on	8	63
Eliot on	7	156
England, Mother of Nations	2	22
Golden Rule and, Spillman on	3	273
gospel of, Hillis on	9	252
idealism of, Matthews on	8	304
Lowell on	7	xvi
Lowell on	8	269
Lowell quoted on	8	305
Memory of Burns, The	2	24
"Nature" quoted by Osborn	9	369
Nicholson on	7	321
on eloquence, Hoar on	9	xiii
quoted by Champ Clark	1	281
quoted by Curtis	9	137
quoted by Daniel	9	152
quoted by Riddell	8	352
quoted by Watkins	15	52
quoted on ancestors	9	151
quoted on character	9	413
quoted on English Minister	9	140
quoted on Lowell	2	415
quoted on money	13	32
quoted on Puritan pulpits	6	163
quoted on riches	6	255
quoted on success	9	57
Smith, C. E. on	3	248
Willis, Nathaniel Parker quoted on	2	25
Emigration		
Gough on	13	200
Emin Pasha		
Stanley on	13	393
Emmet, Robert		
address by Jonathan P. Dolliver	9	174
biographical note	10	176
Choate, R. on	9	103
O'Reilly on	3	14
Protest Against Sentence As a Traitor	10	176
Emmons, Frank		
Holmes, Jr. on	2	233
Empire		
see also British Empire		
Liberty and, Gladstone on	10	309
Peace and, speech by Jan C. Smuts	8	387
Empire Parliamentary Association (United Kingdom Branch)		
Meighen, Arthur: The British Political Tradition	2	419
Employee and Customer Ownership		
Carver, Thomas Nixon	4	114
Employer and employee		
see also Capital, Labor		
Ashfield, Lord on	4	10
Carnegie on	4	101
Depew on	1	382
Ecker on	4	184

	VOL.	PAGE
Edgerton on	4	201
Filene, E. A. on	4	237
Gary, E. H. on	4	290
Hedges on	2	193
Insull on	5	21
Lodge, Sir O. on	5	120
ownership of stock, Ripley on	5	247
Rockefeller, Jr. on	5	252
Roosevelt in behalf of, Straus on	8	402
Woman Employer, The, speech by Ora Snyder	5	302
Endowments		
Carlyle on	7	90
of universities, Gilman on	7	203
Enemies		
Whistler quoted on	9	284
Energy		
Epigrams on	14	326
Engels, Frederick		
Bebel on	10	364
cited on bourgeoisie	12	198
Engineer, The		
Baekeland, Leo Hendrik	4	20
Engineering		
in America, Caullery quoted on	7	262
England		
see also British Empire, Great Britain		
Adams, J. Q. on	11	71
American Civil War and, Bright on	10	250
American colonies and, Burke on	10	114
American Revolution and, Evarts on	8	147
as creditor Nation, M'Kenna on	5	159
Bacheller on	1	56
Bailli of Mirabeau quoted on	8	270
Baker on	12	267
Bank of England, The, speech by Lord Cunliffe	4	144
banking in, Owen on	3	23
Beecher on	1	92
Beveridge on	1	111
Bryce cited on	8	308
Bryce on	1	173
Clark on	11	370
commercial history of, J. P. Newman on	3	2
Congress of Berlin and, Disraeli on	10	314
democracy of, Dolliver on	11	xix
Depew on	8	140
Egypt and, Lord Salisbury on	10	330
government of, Emmet on	10	177
industrialism in, Lowden on	2	356
in Egypt, Roosevelt on	8	371
in India, Roosevelt on	8	371
Ireland and, Collins on	8	111
Ireland and, Dolliver on	9	174
Irish Union and, O'Connell on	10	261
legal profession in, J. W. Davis on	6	86
Lemieux on	9	317
Napoleon and, Canning on	10	186
neutrality of, Bethmann-Hollweg on	12	37
parliamentary eloquence of, Sears on	10	xxix
Porter on	3	83
protection and, Reed on	11	326
reparations and, M'Kenna on	5	150
Robespierre on	10	215
Sales Representative of John Bull and Co., speech by Howard	5	1
Strength of England, The, speech by Kipling	2	307
unemployment in, Baldwin on	4	37
Viviani on	12	52
war debt from France, M'Kenna on	5	157
wireless telegraphy and, Marconi on	6	276
World War and, Laurier on	12	73
World War and, Lloyd George on	12	220
England and America		
America and England, speech by W. H. Taft	3	316
American invasion of England, speech by Kipling	12	317
Atlantic Cable and, Field on	4	223
Balfour on	12	248
Beck on	1	81
Beck on	12	134
Birkenhead on	1	114
Carlyle quoted on	8	360
Cecil, Lord on	8	83
Choate on	1	258
Choate on	1	268
Choate on	1	277
Coöperation Between Great Britain and America, speech by Geddes	2	77
copyright laws, Dickens on	1	412
Farrar on	9	204
Freemasonry in America and England, speech by Robbins	7	352
Grant quoted on	9	204
Harvey on	2	174
Hoar on	11	392
Jefferson quoted on	1	86
Lytton, Lord on	2	385
MacDonald, J. R. on	2	392
Morley on	2	448
Olney, Richard on	3	11
Phelps, E. J. on	3	57
Pitt on	10	101
Reed, T. B. on	3	138
Simon, Sir John on	3	234
Smuts on	8	390
Taft on	3	316
England, Mother of Nations		
Emerson, Ralph Waldo	2	22

	VOL.	PAGE
England's Day		
Kipling, Rudyard: The Strength of England	2	307
England's Position		
Grey, Sir Edward (now Viscount)	12	13
England Supports Belgium		
Asquith, Herbert Henry	12	57
English, the		
Defoe quoted on	2	308
Froissart cited on	3	267
humor of, Ian Maclaren on	13	425
Napoleon cited on	8	295
English language		
Black, Hugh on	1	127
Butler, N. M. on	7	76
Matthews, Brander on	2	414
teaching of, Axson on	7	38
teaching of, Eliot on	7	137
English-speaking race		
Coghlan on	1	328
confederation of, Carnegie on	1	221
duty of, J. W. Davis on	1	368
English-Speaking Union, London		
Birkenhead, Lord: Welcome to the American Ambassador	1	114
Davis, J. W.: George Washington	1	304
Enlightened Self-Interest in International Affairs		
Hammond, John Hays	4	351
Enlistment in the Christian Ministry		
Wigmore, John Henry	6	398
Enright, Commissioner		
Outerbridge on	3	16
Enright, Private		
French officer on	12	435
Entangling alliances		
Borah on	12	387
Bryan on	1	160
Depew on	1	380
Halstead, M. on	2	157
Taft on	12	377
Washington on	11	43
Williams, John Sharp on	9	450
Enthusiasm		
address by Charles Dyer Norton	5	204
Epigrams on	14	327
Harris on	4	363
Spillman on	5	318
Vincent on	3	370
Wiers on	5	390
Environment		
Clemenceau on	10	391
Gough on	13	202
Epigrams		
Epigrams on	14	329
Epictetus		
Adler on	7	16
Epicurus		
Hay, John on	2	184
Equality		
Acton, Lord quoted on	8	53
Addams, Jane on	1	18
Butler, N. M. on	8	53
Jefferson cited on	11	193
of nations, Gladstone on	10	299
of nations, Gladstone on	10	305
social, B. T. Washington on	8	436
Equitable Life Insurance Company		
Fiske, H. on	4	275
Erasmus		
Hibben on	2	216
"Praise of Folly" quoted	7	73
Erie Canal		
Conkling on	1	338
Erskine, Lord		
anecdote of (Choate)	9	411
Hoar on	9	xiii
Hoar on	9	xviii
quoted on Washington	9	145
Esterhazy, Major		
Zola on	7	439
Eternal Vigilance		
Lowden, Frank O.	2	343
Ethical Culture		
see Society for Ethical Culture		
Ethics in Business		
address by E. H. Gary	4	288
Filene, E. A. on	4	248
Harris on	4	369
Hoover on	4	433
Eulogy of Charles Sumner		
address by Lucius Quintus Cincinnatus Lamar	9	299
Hoar on	8	203
quoted by Hoar	8	203
Eulogy on Benjamin Hill		
Ingalls, John James	9	276
Eulogy on Washington		
Lee, Henry	9	313
Evans, Oliver		
Hulbert on	6	200
Evarts, William Maxwell		
biographical note	8	144
Choate, Joseph Hodges quoted on	9	40
cited on press reports of speeches	11	xiv
Clark, Champ on	14	xvii
Classics in Education, The	2	32
Hale on	2	142
humor of, Stetson on	9	401
Liberty Enlightening the World	2	28
presiding at dinner to Herbert Spencer	3	265
quoted on New England	2	4
quoted on woman	13	20
What the Age Owes to America	8	144
Eve		
Lady Astor on	6	18
"Evelina"		
Birrell on	9	42
Burke quoted on	9	42
Everett, Edward		
Adams and Jefferson	9	181
biographical note	9	181

	VOL.	PAGE
biographical note	11	60
History of Liberty, The	11	60
Hoar on	9	xxii
lectures on Greece, Hale on	13	xvii
Mabie on	7	xvii
Phi Beta Kappa oration, Curtis on	9	130
quoted on American Independence	9	154
quoted on Washington	9	145
Sears on	10	xxxv
welcoming Lafayette, Mabie on	7	xv
Whipple on	2	396
Evidence		
Anglo-American system of, Wigmore on	3	401
Evolution		
Bryan on	13	74
Lowell on	8	261
Ewell, General		
anecdotes of (Gordon)	13	179
Examinations		
Art of Examination, The, speech by A. L. Lowell	7	261
Test Examination, A, speech by Choate	1	246
Executive power		
Butler, N. M. quoted on	8	66
Madison quoted on	8	66
Executive proviso		
Calhoun on	11	120
Exodus, the		
Henry George on	9	231
Expansion		
Roosevelt on	11	422
Experience		
Emerson on	6	112
Epigrams on	14	331
Vail on	7	403
Exploitation		
Butler, N. M. on	8	60
Explorers		
Peary on	3	54
Expositions		
see Centennial, Columbian, Cotton States & International, Panama-Pacific, British Empire Exhibition at Wembley		
McKinley on	11	396
Taft on	8	420
Extemporaneous speaking		
Abbott quoted on	1	xxx
Dolliver on	11	xvii
Hoar on	9	xxi
Matthews on	1	xxix
Eyrich, Jr., George F.		
Thrift and Citizenship	4	216

F

	VOL.	PAGE
Facts and Ideals		
Redfield, William C.	5	229
Fads		
Depew on	1	387
Lowell, Amy on	2	363
Failure		
Epigrams on	14	332
How to Fail in Literature, speech by Lang	6	225
Fairbanks, Charles Warren		
Tarkington on	3	332
Fairburn		
"Philosophy of Christianity" cited	13	74
Faith		
Alderman on	9	13
Bryan on	13	98
Clement of Alexandria quoted on	6	219
Depew on	1	389
Epigrams on	14	333
Gough on	13	216
Hare, Julius quoted on	6	218
Jenks on	2	289
love and, Ignatius quoted on	6	219
Redfield on	3	136
Spillman on	5	319
Faith and Duty		
Abbott, Lyman	1	1
Faith and Reason		
Inge, William Ralph	6	213
Faithfulness		
in business, Bok on	13	30
Falconer, Sir Robert		
biographical note	8	153
United States as a Neighbor, The	8	153
Fall of Bonaparte, The		
Canning, George	10	184
Fame		
Epigrams on	14	335
Family, the		
Barker on	6	21
Fosdick on	6	132
Faraday, Michael		
Marconi on	6	275
Tyndall on	3	361
Far East, the		
Hughes on	12	402
Owsley on	8	325
Farewell Address		
Phelps, Edward John	3	56
Washington, George	11	30
Farewell Address at Springfield		
Lincoln, Abraham	11	247
Farewell to Ambassador Bryce		
Choate, Joseph Hodges	1	274
Farewell to Charles Dickens		
Lytton, Lord (Sir Edward Bulwer-Lytton)	2	384
Farewell to the Medical Profession of America		
Osler, Sir William	6	285
Farewell to the Senate		
Marshall, Thomas Riley	8	290
Farm		
Life on the Farm, address by T. N. Vail	7	403
My Farm in Jersey, address by Joseph Jefferson	2	279

	VOL.	PAGE
Farmer, the		
see also Agriculture		
Bacheller on	1	54
Conwell on	13	159
Crisp on	11	33
East, E. M. quoted on	2	358
Hill, J. J. on	4	401
low prices and, Lamont on	5	95
Plea for the Farmer, A, speech by Lowden	2	351
waste and, Hoover on	4	423
Farragut, David Glasgow		
anecdote of (Champ Clark)	1	282
Rosen, Baron on	3	190
Farrand, Livingston		
biographical note	6	123
Work of a Great Physician, The	6	123
Farrar, Frederic William		
biographical note	9	198
Ulysses Simpson Grant	9	198
quoted on the stage	2	275
Farthest North		
Peary, Robert Edwin	3	49
Fascist Italy		
Mussolini, Benito	8	316
"Fate cannot harm me: I have dined to-day."		
(Sydney Smith)	2	286
Faust, Johann		
Depew on	8	131
Fear		
Emerson on	6	116
Epigrams on	14	336
Russell on	7	376
Spillman on	5	318
Federal Constitution, The		
address by Alexander Hamilton	11	22
address by John Marshall	11	10
Federal Council of the Churches, Indianapolis		
Brent, C. H.: The Call to the Church to Develop a Christian International Life	6	25
Federal Court, New York City		
Mayer, J. M.: The Court and the Law	6	281
Federal Reserve Board		
Owen on	3	24
Federal reserve system		
Hoover on	4	413
Nearing on	15	135
Pomerene on	3	72
Federal Trade Commission, The		
Humphrey, William E.	5	10
Federation		
imperial		
Carnegie on	1	221
Chamberlain on	1	240
Kingsley on	2	300
Fellows, John R.		
North and South	2	37
Fellowship		
see also Brotherhood		
Brent on	6	27
Depew on	1	372
Fellowship Club, Chicago		
Oglesby, Richard: The Royal Corn	3	6
Fénelon		
account of	10	8:
True and False Simplicity	10	8:
Ferguson, Miriam A.		
Women in Business	4	219
Ferry, Jules		
Millerand on	12	449
quoted on Gambetta	12	449
Fessenden		
radio and, R. C. Borden on	15	83
Festival of the Supreme Being		
Robespierre	10	218
Fiction		
Carnegie on	4	109
Lang on	6	235
Field, Cyrus West		
biographical note	4	221
dined by Chamber of Commerce of the State of New York	4	221
Stanley, A. P. on	3	279
Story of the Atlantic Cable	4	221
Field, David Dudley		
Early Connecticut	2	45
Telegraph, The	2	48
Field, Eugene		
quoted on Methuselah	2	332
Field, Marshall		
anecdote of (Wiers)	5	389
Fields, James T.		
Mabie on	7	xvii
Fifth Avenue Association		
Littleton, M. W.: Direct Democracy	2	339
Fifth Estate, The		
Little, Arthur Dehon	6	244
Fifty Years of Life Insurance		
Fiske, Haley	4	266
Filene, Edward A.		
biographical note	4	237
Brandeis on	4	84
Why Men Strike	4	237
Filipino junta		
quoted on Americans	11	379
Finance		
see also Banking, Currency		
Cunliffe, Lord on	4	146
Finance Forum of New York		
Kahn, Otto: Edward Henry Harriman	9	279
Financing of Electric Railways, The		
Harris, Joseph P.	4	360
Finding God Among the Tommies		
Brent, Charles Henry	1	151
Findon, B. W.		
presiding at dinner of Playgoer's Club	2	272
Finley, John Huston		
biographical note	8	176
City and the Flag, The	8	176
Latitude and Longitude	2	51
"First!"		
Drummond, Henry	7	116

	VOL.	PAGE
First Continental Congress		
Pitt, Earl of Chatham cited on	1	80
First Get the Facts		
Redfield, William C.	7	340
"First in war, first in peace, first in the hearts of his countrymen"	9	313
First Oration Against Catiline		
Cicero, Marcus Tullius	10	31
First Settlement of the Jews in the United States		
Straus, Oscar Solomon	8	395
Fish, Frederick Perry		
biographical note	4	251
Edison and the Electric Light	4	251
Fish, Stuyvesant		
biographical note	4	258
Economy	4	258
Fiske, John		
biographical note	9	206
Columbus the Navigator	9	206
Fiske, Josiah M.		
introducing S. L. Clemens	1	305
introducing Horace Porter	3	80
Fiske, Haley		
biographical note	4	266
Fifty Years of Life Insurance	4	266
Fitzgerald Edward		
translation of Omar Khayyám, Hay on	2	182
Five Evidences of an Education		
Butler, Nicholas Murray	7	73
Five Hundred Best Anecdotes	14	1
Flag, the		
Beveridge on	1	112
City and the Flag, The, speech by J. H. Finley	8	176
McKinley on	8	286
Makers of the Flag, speech by F. K. Lane	8	244
March of the Flag, The, speech by Beveridge	11	372
Respect the Flag, speech by Owsley	8	331
Return of the Flags, speech by Lew Wallace	8	424
Wilson on	12	232
Flag Day		
Lane, F. K.: Makers of the Flag	8	244
Flag Day Address		
Wilson, Woodrow	12	232
Flag of the Union Forever, The		
Lee, Fitzhugh	2	322
Flag—The Old Flag, The		
Dix, John Adams	1	413
Fletcher of Saltoun		
quoted on ballads and laws	9	380
Flirts		
Josh Billings on	13	369
Flower, Roswell P.		
Howland on	2	254
Foch, Marshal		
Beck on	1	84
biographical note	9	219
Clemenceau on	12	183
Depew on	1	399
Napoleon	9	219
Poincaré on	12	445
quoted by C. M. Schwab	5	267
To Marshal Foch, speech by W. L. M. King	8	229
To the French Academy	12	445
Folker, Otto G.		
cross-examination of, Steuer on	6	334
Food Control—A War Measure		
Hoover, Herbert	12	302
Football		
Hall, E. K.	2	144
Foraker, Senator		
Depew on	1	376
Forbes, William H.		
telephone service, Thayer on	5	328
Force		
Borah on	12	391
Burke on	10	117
Hugo on	9	273
Kingsley on	2	300
Littleton on	8	250
reign of, Depew on	8	130
Force to the Utmost		
Wilson, Woodrow	12	297
Ford, Henry		
Seligman on	15	142
Ford, Simeon		
Palm Beach	2	58
Run on the Banker, A	2	55
Ford cars		
Ashfield on	4	9
Forefathers		
see also Pilgrims, Puritans		
Bacheller on	1	50
Lincoln, Joseph C. on	2	328
Twichell on	3	356
Forefathers' Day		
see New England Society dinners		
Foreign affairs		
discussion of, Reid on	3	144
On Domestic and Foreign Affairs, speech by Gladstone	10	296
Foreign relations		
Roosevelt on	11	421
Washington on	11	41
Foreign trade		
Hill, J. J. on	4	407
Straus on	3	300
Fort Sumter		
attack on, Beecher on	11	252
battle of, Porter on	3	79
McKinley on	8	287
Raising the Flag Over Fort Sumter, speech by Beecher	11	251
Forty Years a Theatrical Producer		
Belasco, David	1	105
Fosdick, Harry Emerson		

	VOL.	PAGE
biographical note	6	126
Christian Conscience About War, A	6	126
Founders' Day		
Carnegie Institute, Pittsburgh		
Hadley, Arthur T.: Modern Changes in Educational Ideals	7	207
Cornell University		
Rockefeller, J. D., Jr., The Personal Relation in Industry	5	250
Fourier, François Marie Charles		
Beecher on	1	93
Four-Minute Man, The		
Wirth, Fred A.	6	400
Fourteen Points, The		
see also League of Nations		
address by Woodrow Wilson	12	280
Hedges on	2	199
Fourth of July		
Adams, John quoted on	9	185
address by James M. Beck	1	78
address by John Hays Hammond	2	159
address by Whitelaw Reid	3	145
Bryan on	1	160
Everett on	9	184
Fellows on	2	39
Holmes, Jr. on	8	209
Lafayette cited on	12	241
Fourth of July Addresses		
Brandeis, L. D.: True Americanism	8	44
Evarts, W. M.: What the Age Owes to America	8	144
Everett, Edward: The History of Liberty	11	60
McKinley, William: American Patriotism	8	284
Lowell, J. R. on	2	368
Lowell on	2	373
Wallace, Lew: Return of the Flags	8	424
Wilson, Woodrow: Address at Gettysburg	11	438
Fourth of July in London, The		
Balfour, Arthur James	12	248
Page, Walter Hines	12	246
Four Ways of Delivering an Address, The (Intro.)		
Matthews, Brander	1	xxiii
Fox, Charles James		
biographical note	10	169
Blaine on	9	54
Burke on	9	xx
Burke quoted on	9	30
Chamberlain on	8	98
cited on the audience	11	xviii
Hoar on	9	xvi
Hoar on	9	xix
quoted on orators	10	xxxii
Rejection of Napoleon's Overtures	10	169
Rosebery, Lord on	9	383
Rosen, Baron on	3	190
Sears on	10	xxxi

	VOL.	PAGE
France		
America and		
Depew on	1	398
Depew on	1	400
Pitt on	10	103
Baker on	12	267
bank of, Owen on	3	22
Beck on	12	139
Bethmann-Hollweg on	12	36
Bismarck cited on	5	151
Briand on	12	418
Butler on	1	191
Bryce cited on	8	308
Canada and, Meighen on	12	457
Cobb on	1	309
debt to Germany in 1871, M'Kenna on	5	150
Depew on	8	140
devastated, Bacheller on	1	58
Dreyfus case and, Zola on	7	437
England and, Grey on	12	18
England and, Kipling on	2	313
Evarts on	2	28
Gambetta on	10	290
Guizot cited on	12	267
international trade and, Porter on	3	110
Ireland and, Emmet on	10	180
Irish union and, O'Connell on	10	262
Italy and, Cavour on	10	279
Jaurès on	12	12
Lecky quoted on	8	395
Lemieux on	9	317
Lloyd George on	12	217
Lord, C. S. on	1	188
Lowell on	8	259
Marshall, T. R. on	2	406
Moroccan crisis and, Grey on	12	15
On the Refusal to Negotiate with France, speech by Pitt	10	156
oratory of, Sears on	10	xxviii
peaceful policy of, Bismarck on	10	347
Poincaré on	12	323
relations with Germany, Baruch on	4	68
Spirit of France, The, speech by Viviani	12	91
valor of, C. E. Hughes on	2	262
Vanderlip on	5	359
Viviani on	12	225
war debt to England, M'Kenna on	5	157
Whitman quoted on	12	245
World War and, J. Jaurès on	12	8
France and Canada		
King, William Lyon Mackenzie	8	225
France and the United States		
Porter, Horace	3	105
France in the Reconstruction Period		
Bedford, Alfred Cotton	4	72
Frank, Glenn		
biographical note	7	158

	VOL.	PAGE
Welcome to the Freshmen, A	7	158
Franklin, Benjamin		
Arnold cited on	1	386
biographical note	11	8
cited on parties	2	288
Depew on	1	386
Depew on	8	138
electrical machine of, Baekeland on	4	32
Everett on	9	192
Hay on	2	181
Hume quoted on	6	248
in Paris, Porter on	3	91
Irish and, Dolliver on	9	178
Little, A. D. on	6	244
Opening the Assembly with Prayer	11	8
Porter on	3	77
quoted on his inventions	6	248
quoted on liberty	11	170
Sumner on	11	160
Watterson on	9	420
White, A. D. quoted on	9	449
Franklin Institute		
Little, A. D.: Fifth Estate	6	244
Frederick the Great		
anecdote of (John Morley)	2	451
Clark, Champ on	11	367
Davis, J. W. on	1	366
quoted on suffering	9	204
Fredericksburg, battle of		
Holmes, Jr. on	8	213
Freedman's Bureau		
Tilden on	11	262
Freedom		
American love of, Burke on	10	118
Barker on	6	21
civil, Burke quoted on	9	41
Emerson on	6	116
Gladstone on	10	299
How to be Free and Happy, speech by Russell	7	370
Human Freedom, speech by E. Root	3	162
individual, Curtis on	1	358
Moore, J. B. on	2	438
of meetings, Lenine on,	12	199
of speech		
Bryan on	13	94
Hedges on	2	194
Henry, Patrick on	11	1
Shaw, G. B. on	3	214
of the press		
Evarts on	8	151
Gompers on	4	309
Lenine on	12	200
Stone, M. E. on	6	356
Religious Freedom, speech by H. W. Beecher	1	87
Seward on	11	167
War for Freedom, A, speech by J. H. Choate	1	243
Freeman, Edward A.		
cited on history	7	127
Green, J. R. quoted on	7	127
Freeman, James Edward		
biographical note	6	137
Bishop's Charge, A	6	137
Freeman, W. E.		
Allen, H. J. on	8	19
Freemasonry		
Ministry of Masonry, The, speech by Newton	7	304
Freemasonry and Citizenship		
Kenworthy, Robert Judson	2	296
Freemasonry in England and America		
Robbins, Sir Alfred	7	352
Free trade		
Blaine on	11	308
Harrison quoted on	11	308
Morley, John on	2	443
Munsey, F. A. on	5	186
Toussaint L'Ouverture quoted on	13	306
Free Trade with All Nations		
Cobden, Richard	10	234
French		
as colonizers, Beecher on	1	94
Friendliness of the French, speech by Porter	3	90
in Canada, Laurier on	2	315
wit of, Ian Maclaren on	13	424
French, Daniel		
Taft on	8	422
French, Lord		
Beck on	1	84
Smuts on	3	255
French Academy		
Foch, Marshal: To the French Academy	12	445
French monarchy		
restoration of, Pitt on	10	166
French Officer, A		
To the First Americans who Fell in France	12	435
French Republic		
Millerand on	12	447
French Revolution, the		
Acton, Lord quoted on	8	53
Bebel on	10	369
Clemenceau on	10	393
Danton on	10	204
De Tocqueville quoted on	4	114
effect on military science, Foch on	9	219
Eggleston on	7	128
Everett on	11	65
government of, Canning cited on	10	161
Haiti and, Phillips on	13	298
Hugo on	9	272
Jaurès on	10	376
Jaurès on	10	385
Mirabeau on	10	191
Napoleon quoted on	8	270
orators of, A. H. Thorndike on	10	xiv
oratory of, Sears on	10	xxix
organized by Napoleon, Foch on	9	220
Pitt on	10	159
Robespierre on	10	209
Roosevelt on	11	436
Rosebery, Lord on	9	376

	VOL.	PAGE
Freshmen		
Welcome to the Freshmen, A, speech by Glenn Frank	7	158
Frew, W. N.		
presiding at Founders' Day celebration, Carnegie Institute, Pittsburgh	7	207
Friendliness of the French		
Porter, Horace	3	90
Friendly Sons of St. Patrick, New York City		
Beecher, H. W.: Home Rule for Ireland	1	103
Friendly Sons of St. Patrick, Philadelphia		
Lee Fitzhugh: The Flag of the Union Forever	2	322
Friends Across the Sea		
Dickens, Charles	1	408
Friendship		
Epigrams on	14	337
Lodge on	11	403
Froissart, Jean		
cited on Englishmen	3	267
Frontier, the		
Blaine on	9	46
influence of, Turner quoted on	8	156
Williams, J. S. on	9	452
Falconer on	8	155
Wilson on	7	425
Frost, Robert		
Amy Lowell on	2	365
Froude, James Anthony		
Reid, W. on	3	141
Fry, Elizabeth		
Gough on	13	198
Fry, James B.		
anecdote on Stanton quoted	9	435
Fugitive Slave law		
Lincoln on	11	238
Stephens, A. H. on	11	203
Fuller, Chief Justice		
quoted on opportunity	2	439
Fulton, Robert		
Hulbert on	6	201
Fun		
Maclaren on	13	425
Fundamentalism		
Falconer on	8	163
Fundamentals of Commercial Organization, The		
Mead, S. C.	5	166
Funeral Oration		
Pericles	10	2
Funeral Oration for Julius Cæsar		
Antony, Mark	10	44
Funeral Oration on the Prince de Condé		
Bossuet, Bishop of Meaux	10	78
Funeral orations		
Pericles cited on	9	6
Reed on	8	xvii
Future of the British Empire, The		
Chamberlain, Joseph	1	237
Future of the Philippines, The		
McKinley, William	2	399

G

	VOL.	PAGE
Gadsden, Christopher		
Bancroft cited on	8	201
quoted on Americans	11	255
Gale, Zona		
biographical note	7	162
Novel and the Spirit, The	7	162
Galsworthy, John		
"Loyalties," E. M. Hopkins on	7	236
Gambetta, Léon		
Address to the Delegates from Alsace	10	289
biographical note	10	289
Ferry, Jules on	12	449
Millerand on	12	448
Poincaré on	12	448
Garden, the		
My Garden, speech by S. R. Hole	2	221
Garden, Mary		
dined by Lotos Club	2	61
Music in the United States	2	61
Gardiner, Samuel Rawson		
Eggleston on	7	133
Gardner, Major		
fight for preparedness, Lodge on	9	338
Garfield, James Abram		
address by Blaine	9	43
biographical note	11	273
Conwell on	13	160
Farrar, F. W. on	9	200
Pond, J. B. on	13	321
quoted on presidential duties	9	59
Speech Nominating Sherman for President	11	273
Garibaldi, Giuseppe		
Adams, C. F. on	1	13
Garland, Hamlin		
biographical note	2	67
In Praise of Booth Tarkington	2	74
Joys of the Trail	2	67
Garrett Biblical Institute		
Wigmore, J. H.: Enlistment in the Christian Ministry	6	398
Garrett, John W.		
Depew on	4	173
Garrison, William Lloyd		
biographical note	11	183
Choate on	1	276
On the Death of John Brown	11	183
Gary, Elbert Henry		
biographical note	4	279
Ethics in Business	4	288
Labor	4	279
Gas		
Davy cited on	6	201
first introduced by Murdock, Hulbert on	6	201
Scott cited on	6	201
Gaynor, William J.		
Blankenburg on	1	130
Carnegie on	1	212
Geddes, Sir Auckland Campbell		

	VOL.	PAGE
Commencement Address	7	176
Coöperation Between Great Britain and America	2	77
General Electric Company		
Pupin on	3	122
General Preface		
Thorndike, Ashley H.	1	xv
General Sherman		
see also Sherman, William Tecumseh		
Schurz, Carl	9	386
Genêt, Edmond Charles		
Beck on	1	82
Geneva arbitration decision		
Taft on	3	319
Genius		
American national, Zona Gale on	7	166
Birrell on	1	118
Carnegie on	1	210
development of, Gilman on	7	198
Disraeli quoted on	9	281
Edison cited on	4	252
Edison quoted on	6	76
Edison quoted on	13	23
Emerson on	6	109
Epigrams on	14	339
Matthews on	8	304
our debt to, Ingersoll on	13	241
Tyndall on	3	362
Gentlemen		
English, Watterson on	9	420
George, Henry		
biographical note	9	227
candidate for mayor of New York, Lodge on	9	325
Lowell on	8	271
Moses	9	191
George Washington University		
Geddes, Sir Auckland: Commencement Address	7	176
Georgia		
secession of, A. H. Stephenson	11	197
German Confederation		
Bismarck on	10	351
German Peace Proposal, The		
Briand, Aristide	12	147
German people		
Address to the German People by William II	12	6
Laurier, Sir Wilfrid on	12	75
Lloyd George on	12	86
Sherman, W. T. on	3	227
Wilson on	12	210
German stock		
Arnold, Matthew on	8	34
Arnold, Thomas quoted on	8	34
Germany		
after war conditions in, Schwab on	5	276
aims of, Wilson on	12	298
anti-Semitic movement in, Cardinal Manning on	7	267
army of, Bismarck on	10	352
Bacheller on	1	57
Borden on	1	141
Borden on	1	147
Bryce cited on	8	308
Churchill on	8	107
Cobb on	1	309
Dawes plan and, Baldwin on	4	35
Dawes plan and, Young on	5	408
decline of the mark, M'Kenna on	5	153
Depew on	8	140
disarmament of, Smuts on	8	388
Fascist government and, Mussolini on	8	316
France and, Bedford on	4	72
France and, Briand on	12	419
geographical position, Bismarck on	10	350
ideals of, Eliot on	2	13
indemnity from France in 1871, M'Kenna on	5	150
Japan and, Ishii on	12	255
Jaurès on	12	11
Kipling on	12	318
Lane on	12	277
Lloyd George on	12	80
Moroccan crisis and, Grey on	12	15
Offensive of 1918, Hughes on	2	201
policy in Greece, Venizelos on	12	155
reparations and, M'Kenna on	5	152
Roosevelt on	12	115
Root on	3	166
Root on	12	261
Smuts on	3	257
Smuts on	8	391
treaty with, Taft on	12	374
ultimatum to Belgium, Grey on	12	24
unity of, Bebel on	10	365
Viviani on	12	47
Viviani on	12	91
war debts and, Baruch on	4	67
Wilson on	12	206
Wilson on	12	233
World War and, Jaurès on	12	7
Germany Begins the War		
Bethmann-Hollweg, Theobald von	12	33
Gesture		
in public speaking, Hoar on	9	xvii
Voice and, H. M. Ayres on	15	32
Watkins, D. E. on	15	58
Winans quoted on	15	62
Gettysburg, battle of		
Adams, C. F. on	1	12
Alderman on	1	27
Gordon on	13	176
Wilson on	11	438
Gettysburg Address, The		
address by Abraham Lincoln	11	248
Beveridge on	5	xiii
Curtis, G. W. on	9	137
quoted by Brooks	9	74
quoted by Watterson	9	442
Riley on	15	94
Thorndike, A. H. on	12	xvii

	VOL.	PAGE
Watterson on	9	442
"Ghosts"		
poem by Andrew Lang	6	234
Giants and Grasshoppers		
McConnell, Francis John	6	261
Gibbon, Edward		
cited on Cicero	9	108
cited on Trajan	9	457
Emerson on	6	121
Lang on	6	231
Macaulay on	10	133
quotation from (Wendell Phillips)	13	295
style of, Hillis on	9	251
Gibbons, James, Cardinal		
biographical note	7	183
Supremacy of the Catholic Religion	7	183
Gibson, Edward		
quoted on Khartum	10	329
Gilbert, Cass		
Sir Christopher Wren	6	148
Gilbert, John		
dined by Lotos Club	2	79
dined by Lotos Club	3	425
Playing "Old Men" Parts	2	79
Tribute to John Gilbert, speech by Winter	3	425
Gilbert, William Schwenk		
dined by Lotos Club	2	81
Pinafore	2	81
Gilder, Richard Watson		
Clemens on	1	289
Gildersleeve, Basil Lanneau		
biographical note	6	157
Teacher to his Pupils, A	6	157
Gillette, William		
quoted on acting	6	12
Gillilan, Strickland		
biographical note	2	85
Introducing Mrs. Asquith	2	87
Me and the President	2	85
Gilman, Daniel Coit		
biographical note	7	193
Characteristics of a University, The	7	193
Ginisty, Bishop		
Verdun	12	433
"Give me liberty or give me death,"		
Hoar on	9	xxii
Gladstone, William Ewart		
Age of Research, The	2	88
Beecher on	1	104
biographical note	10	296
Bryan on	13	95
cited on the Constitution	1	220
Butler, N. M. on	7	80
cited on Eton Debating Club	9	xx
cited on public speaking	13	91
compared with Pope Leo XIII and Lincoln (F. M. Crawford)	9	116
Disraeli on	10	320
Dolliver on	9	177
Hoar on	9	xvi
Matthews on	1	xxix
On Death of Gladstone, speech by Dillon	9	171
On Domestic and Foreign Affairs	10	296
quoted on Belgium neutrality	12	25
quoted on the Constitution	1	80
quoted on the Treaty of 1839	12	22
Salisbury, Lord on	10	326
Glasgow, England		
Altgeld on	11	360
Glasgow University		
Chamberlain, Joseph: Patriotism	8	93
Glennon, Admiral		
Hedges on	2	187
Globigerinæ		
Huxley on	13	223
Lyell, Sir Charles		
cited on	13	231
Glories of Duluth, The		
Knott, James Proctor	8	231
Glorious Dead, The		
Meighen, Arthur	12	456
Glory of New England, The		
Beecher, Henry Ward	1	92
Goblet, René		
Millerand on	12	452
"God and the People"		
Mazzini on	10	272
God's Love to Fallen Man		
Wesley, John	10	88
Goethals, George Washington		
biographical note	8	181
Congratulating General Goethals, speech by Carnegie	1	209
dined by Economic Club of New York	2	92
Panama Canal Completed, The	2	92
Serving Your Country	8	181
Goethe, Johann Wolfgang von		
cited on art	7	96
Emerson on	2	26
Emerson on	6	120
Matthews on	8	304
Osborn, H. F. on	9	370
quoted by Carlyle	7	101
quoted on his parents	9	369
quoted on speeches	3	xxiii
"Wilhelm Meister's Travels," Carlyle on	7	95
Goff, John W.		
Choate and, Strong quoted on	9	405
Gohier, Director		
report of conversation between Napoleon and Moreau	9	221
Golconda Mines		
Conwell on	13	143
Gold		
Cross of Gold, The, speech by W. J. Bryan	11	340
discovery in California, Blaine on	11	316
effect of war on gold standard, Warburg on	5	371
in sea water, Baekeland on	4	23

	VOL.	PAGE
Republicans and, Depew on	1	375
Golden Rule		
Gary on	4	284
Gary on	4	296
Hay on	2	179
Rockefeller, Jr. on	5	260
Shaw quoted on	3	274
Spillman on	3	273
Wu Ting-Fang on	13	444
Gold Medal for Drama, The		
Thomas, Augustus	6	362
Goldsmith, Oliver		
Emerson on	6	120
Golf		
Carnegie on	1	213
Gompers, Samuel		
address by V. Everit Macy	5	163
American Federation of Labor, The	4	299
biographical note	4	299
Labor's Attitude	12	287
Thorndike, A. H. on	4	xviii
Goodwill in Industry		
Baldwin, Stanley	4	33
Goodwin, Elliot H.		
Grant on	4	316
Goodyear, Charles		
Hulbert on	6	202
Gordon, A. M. R.		
author of "Hoch der Kaiser"	1	328
Gordon, John Brown		
anecdote cited by J. H. Finley	2	52
biographical note	13	171
Last Days of the Confederacy	13	171
Gordon, General Charles George		
Abandonment of General Gordon, The, speech by Lord Salisbury	10	322
cited on Egypt	10	330
letter quoted	10	328
Salisbury on	3	192
Gorgas, Brigadier-General		
Carnegie on	1	210
Gorgey, Arthur		
Bryant on	9	76
Gorman, Senator		
cited on Civil Service	9	327
Goschen, Sir Edward		
quoted on German attitude	12	59
Gospel of Relaxation, The		
Spencer, Herbert	3	265
Gosse, Edmund		
presiding at meeting of Society of Authors, London	3	398
Gough, John Bartholomew		
biographical note	13	195
popularity as lecturer, J. B. Pond on	13	318
Social Responsibilities	13	195
Government		
American, Dix on	1	416
Beveridge on	11	374
Brent on	6	30
Bryan on	11	347
Bryan on	13	70
Burke's attitude toward, Birrell on	9	40
Choate quoted on	9	408
control of government by North, Calhoun on	11	107
Coolidge on	1	341
Daniel on	9	163
democratic, Griffith on	8	190
despotic, Jefferson quoted on	11	264
Epigrams on	14	340
Evarts on	8	150
federal, Humphreys on	8	223
free, Eliot on	2	12
George, Henry on	9	238
insurance and, H. Fiske on	4	273
Jefferson quoted on	8	223
Jefferson quoted on	8	408
Jewish, Vance on	13	405
labor and, W. S. Stone quoted on	6	258
Lowden on	2	349
Lowell on	2	378
Lowell on	8	266
Macaulay quoted on	8	408
municipal, Blankenburg on	1	131
Munsey on	5	187
of cities, Bryce on	1	171
of the Colonies, Burke on	10	125
Parker, A. B. on	3	45
party, Wigmore on	3	402
People in Art, Government and Religion, The, speech by Bancroft	7	55
Phillips, Wendell on	11	188
popular, Bryce on	1	176
La Follette on	7	258
Roosevelt on	11	434
principles of good, Jefferson on	11	50
Private Rights and Government, speech by George Sutherland	8	404
purpose of, Macaulay on	10	231
Pym on	10	71
Redfield on	7	346
representative, T. R. Marshall on	8	290
representative, Webster on	3	388
Salisbury, Lord on	10	331
science and, Little on	6	258
state		
Hamilton on	11	25
Root on	11	408
Sutherland on	8	417
Team Play between Government and Industry, speech by Barnes	4	46
Washington on	11	33
Webster on	11	88
Webster quoted on	10	xxxv
Wickersham on	6	390
Williams, J. S. on	9	452
Stephens, A. H. on	11	199
Government ownership		
Carver on	4	126
Hammond on	4	354
Municipal and Governmental Ownership, speech by J. P. Altgeld	11	358

	VOL.	PAGE
of railroads		
Atterbury on	4	17
Cunningham, W. J. quoted on	5	88
Dunn, S. O. quoted on	5	88
Kellogg, F. B. quoted on	5	88
Kruttschnitt on	5	88
Nichols on	5	201
Pomerene quoted on	5	88
Thornton on	5	346
Wilson quoted on	5	85
Sutherland on	8	415
Western Union Telegraph Co. cited on	5	115
Government Regulation		
Van Hise, Charles Richard	5	362
Governorship of New York, The		
Smith, Alfred Emanuel	3	237
Gracchi, the		
Sears on	10	xxiv
Grace, Eugene		
Schwab on	5	265
Grady, Henry Woodfin		
biographical note	2	97
Clark, Champ on	14	xix
Howell, Clark on	2	243
New South, The	2	97
Race Problem, The	2	107
Watterson on	3	376
Graham, Sir James		
Bright, John on	10	252
O'Connell on	10	263
Grammar		
Beecher quoted on	5	392
Grand Army of the Republic		
John Sedgwick Post No. IV, Holmes, Jr., O. W.: Memorial Day	8	208
Grand Fleet		
Beatty on	12	438
Grand Lodge of Iowa		
Newton, J. F.: The Ministry of Masonry	7	304
Grand Lodge of Pennsylvania		
Robbins, Sir Alfred: Freemasonry in America and England	7	352
Grand, Sarah		
Mere Man	2	124
Grant, Richard F.		
Dedication of the Chamber of Commerce of the United States	4	314
Grant, Ulysses Simpson		
address by F. W. Farrar	9	198
anecdote of (Porter)	3	88
Adopted Citizen, The	2	131
biographical note	11	297
campaign of 1872, T. B. Reed on	8	xiv
dined by the Army of the Tennessee	1	298
Gordon on	13	181
Howell, Clark on	2	247
Lincoln and, Watterson on	9	441
Nominating General Grant for a Third Term, speech by Roscoe Conkling	11	268
quoted on Matthew Arnold	13	335
Reasons for Being a Republican	11	297
Remarkable Climate, A	2	129
Sherman cited on	9	201
Straus on	3	297
Tribute to General Grant, speech by Porter	3	99
Granville, Lord		
Gladstone on	10	302
quoted on Belgian neutrality	12	22
Gray, Thomas		
quoted on the poor	9	379
Great Britain		
see also British Empire, England		
Beecher on	1	104
cities of, Altgeld on	11	360
Henry, Patrick on	11	2
ideals of, Eliot on	2	13
Jews readmitted to, Straus on	8	397
League of Nations and, Taft on	12	372
Poincaré on	12	324
spirit of, C. E. Hughes on	2	262
Great men		
Addams, Jane on	1	16
Alderman on	1	30
Borden on	12	101
Conwell on	13	161
Emerson cited on	5	xxiii
Hedges on	2	188
Shaw on	3	212
Greatness		
Bryan on	13	87
Conwell on	13	169
Davis, J. W. on	1	365
Dawes quoted on	5	xviii
Depew on	4	174
Epigrams on	14	342
Laurier, Sir Wilfrid on	9	307
Great War, the		
see World War		
Greece		
Butler on	1	192
civilization of, Beecher on	13	3
Disraeli on	10	315
Eggleston on	7	124
Everett on	11	66
oratory of, Sears on	10	xvii
Poincaré on	12	325
Stephens, A. H. on	11	201
woman in, Beecher on	13	3
Greece Enters the War		
Venizelos, Eleutherios	12	150
Greek and Latin		
see also Classics		
translations of, Hoar on	9	xviii
Greek language		
Adams, John quoted on	7	8
Adams, John quoted on	7	9
Greeks		
Butcher quoted on	8	304
Greeley, Horace		
Alderman on	9	32

	VOL.	PAGE
Blaine, J. G. on	9	58
cited on journalism	6	48
Dana, C. A. on	6	51
Hedges on	2	189
quoted by Wu Ting-Fang	13	440
Green, John Richard		
Eggleston on	7	132
quoted on Freeman	7	127
Green, William		
biographical note	4	317
Modern Trade Unionism	4	317
Greene, General George S.		
Howland on	2	254
Greenwich, Meridian of		
Finley, J. H. on	2	53
Greer, Bishop		
anecdote of (Brent)	1	152
Gregory the Great		
quoted on Scripture	7	412
Gresham, Private		
French officer on	12	435
Grévy, François Paul Jules		
Bismarck on	10	347
Grey, Charles Earl		
Hoar on	9	xviii
Grey, Sir Edward (now Viscount)		
biographical note	12	13
Borden on	1	141
cited on Ireland	10	343
England's Position	12	13
Laurier on	12	73
letter to French ambassador, 1912, quoted	12	17
letter to French ambassador, 1912, quoted	12	52
quoted on attitude of government	12	62
quoted on British protection of French coasts	12	21
quoted on British protection of French coasts	12	53
Griffith, Arthur		
biographical note	8	187
Irish Free State, The	8	187
Grinnell, Moses H.		
introducing Webster	3	381
Grosvenor, General		
cited on Civil Service	9	327
Grotius, Hugo		
Hibben on	2	216
Group insurance		
Fiske, Haley on	4	272
Insull on	5	22
Grove, George		
Stanley, A. P. on	3	278
Growing Confidence, A		
Borden, Sir Robert Laird	1	146
Growth		
Butler, N. M. on	7	79
Coolidge on	1	341
Eliot, George on	7	293
National, speech by Champ Clark	1	280
Growth of American Prestige, The		
Straus, Oscar S.	3	296
Guizot, François Pierre Guillaume		
cited on France	12	267
quoted on democracy	6	163
quoted on Washington	9	144
Sears on	10	xxix
Gulf Stream		
Beck on	1	83
Maury quoted on	13	396
Gunpowder		
first use of, Eggleston on	7	129
Gunpowder plot		
Lincoln on	11	221
Gutenberg, Johannes		
Depew on	8	131
Guthrie, William Dameron		
Stetson on	9	407

H

	VOL.	PAGE
Habakkuk		
Voltaire quoted on	8	294
Habit		
Epigrams on	14	344
Hadley, Arthur Twining		
biographical note	7	207
biographical note	12	440
Commemoration Address	12	440
Modern Changes in Educational Ideals	7	207
Hadrian, Emperor		
Clark on	11	367
Hague Conference, the		
Bourgeois on	12	343
Carnegie on	1	215
Eliot on	2	11
Hughes on	12	404
Haig, Sir Douglas		
Beck on	1	85
Haiti		
Napoleon and, Phillips on	13	307
Phillips, Wendell on	13	297
Haldane, Lord		
cited on science	6	257
Hale, Edward Everett		
Boston	2	141
Higginson on	2	xviii
Lectures and Lecturers (Intro.)	13	xi
Mission of Culture, The	2	134
quoted by Eliot	7	155
quoted on living	5	404
Hale, John P.		
Clark, Champ on	14	xvii
Curtis, B. R., quoted on	2	xix
Hale, Matthew		
introducing J. S. Wise	3	428
Half Century with a Railroad, A		
Depew, Chauncey Mitchell	4	171
Hall, E. K.		
biographical note	4	328
Football	2	144
Plea for the Man in the Ranks	4	328
Hall, Stanley		
Lowell on	2	380
quoted on civilization	6	257
Halleck, Fitz-Greene		
Bryant on	1	166

	VOL.	PAGE
Halleck, General Henry Wager		
anecdote of (Watterson)	9	435
Halsbury, Lord Chancellor		
Choate's tribute to	9	411
Halstead, Murat		
Harrison, Benjamin on	2	170
Our New Country	2	154
Hamilton, Alexander		
address by Gouverneur Morris	9	354
biographical note	11	22
Burr and, Tilden on	11	259
Carnegie on	1	220
cited on Lafayette	12	240
Federal Constitution, The	11	22
quoted on Washington	9	145
Rogers, Will on	3	148
Watterson on	9	420
White, A. D. quoted on	9	449
Hamilton Club, Chicago		
Insull, S.: Training for Leadership	5	28
Roosevelt, Theodore: The Strenuous Life	8	362
Hammerstein, Oscar		
Garden, Mary on	2	63
Hammond, John Hays		
biographical note	4	351
Enlightened Self-Interest in International Affairs	4	351
Fourth of July, The	2	159
Reid, Whitelaw on	3	145
Hampden, John		
Alderman on	9	34
Smith, C. E. on	3	248
Hampden, Walter		
biographical note	6	160
On Receiving a Gold Medal	6	160
Hampton Roads Conference		
Watterson on	9	438
Hancock, General Winfield Scott		
Gordon on	13	185
Hanna, Senator Louis Benjamin		
Dolliver on	11	xvi
Hanna, Mark		
Depew on	1	377
Hannibal		
account of	10	49
Address to His Soldiers	10	50
Hanseatic League		
Newman, J. P. on	3	4
Happiness		
Bok on	13	32
Epigrams on	14	345
How to be Free and Happy, speech by Russell	7	370
Ruskin quoted on	9	253
Harbord, General		
Dawes, C. G. on	4	166
Harding, Warren G.		
Citizenship	2	163
Dawes, C. G. on	4	152
Depew on	1	380
Hays, W. H. on	4	386
Hedges on	2	201
introducing C. G. Dawes	4	150
On Lincoln's Birthday	2	104
quoted by Cecil	8	82
quoted on business	4	289
quoted on the Elks	7	233
quoted on service	4	377
Washington Conference	12	398
Hardy, Thomas		
Newton, J. F. on	7	311
quoted by Barrie	1	70
Hare, Julius		
quoted on faith	6	218
Hargreaves, James		
Hulbert on	6	200
Harlan, John M.		
Cobb on	1	317
Harper, G. T.		
proposing toast at Associated Chambers of Commerce Banquet	1	257
Harriman, Edward Henry		
address by Otto Hermann Kahn	9	279
anecdote of (Otto Kahn)	5	52
anecdote of (Otto Kahn)	9	280
Harris, Joseph P.		
Financing of Electric Railways, The	4	360
Harris, Morgan		
Carnegie on	9	394
Harrison, Benjamin		
biographical note	11	320
Bok on	13	25
Cadman quoted on	1	373
Cleveland quoted on	1	373
Depew on	1	373
first campaign of, Dolliver on	10	xiv
Inaugural Address	11	320
quoted on free-traders	11	308
Sherman, W. T. on	3	226
Smith, C. E. on	3	244
Smith, C. E. on	3	248
Union of States, The	2	169
Harrison, Frederic		
Balfour on	7	42
biographical note	7	213
Choice of Books, The	7	213
cited by Hillis	9	260
quoted on America	8	310
Harrison, J. P.		
cited by Lowell	2	380
Hart, Charles S.		
biographical note	4	370
Imagination in Business	4	370
Hartington, Lord		
cited on Ireland	10	341
quoted on General Gordon	10	327
Harvard, John		
Choate on	1	267
Harvard Alumni dinners		
Adams, C. F.: The Lessons of Life	1	10
Choate, J. H.: A Test Examination	1	246
Choate, J. H.: Harvard University	1	263
Holmes, Jr., Oliver Wendell: Sons of Harvard Who Fell in Battle	2	234
Lowell, J. R.: National		

	VOL.	PAGE
Growth of a Century	2	367
Washington, B. T.: The American Standard	8	437
Harvard and Yale		
Eliot, Charles William	2	4
Harvard Business School Club		
Kahn, O. H.: A Talk to Young Business Men	5	55
Harvard College		
Adams, C. F. on	7	1
Harvard Club of New York		
Choate on	1	250
Harvard Law School		
Holmes, Jr. on	6	192
Harvard Law School Association		
Holmes Jr., O. W.: Law and the Court	2	228
Holmes Jr., O. W.: The Use of Law Schools	6	189
Harvard University		
Adams, C. F. on	1	13
address by Joseph Hodges Choate	1	203
Choate on	1	247
Class of '61, The, speech by Holmes Jr.	2	232
Depew on	1	396
Eliot, C. W.: On His Ninetieth Birthday	7	154
Eliot, C. W.: The Durable Satisfactions of Life	7	151
Gilman, D. C.: The Characteristics of a University	7	193
graduates in business, Eliot on	4	214
graduates of, Cobb on	1	321
Green on	4	317
Holmes, O. W.: Practical Ethics of the Physician	6	175
Lowell, A. L.: The Ninetieth Birthday of C. W. Eliot	7	260
Lowell on	2	369
Sons of Harvard Who Fell in Battle, speech by Holmes, Jr.	2	234
Washington, B. T. on	8	437
Harvey, George		
Confirming an Ambassador	2	172
dined by Lotos Club	2	172
Harvey, William		
Hulbert on	6	200
Hastings, Warren		
Against Warren Hastings, speech by Sheridan	10	139
At the trial of Warren Hastings, speech by Burke	10	131
Birrell on	9	42
quoted on Burke	9	xv
Hawaii		
On the Annexation of Hawaii, speech by Champ Clark	11	366
Hawley, James H.		
quoted by Lane	12	271
Hawthorne, Nathaniel		
Bok on	13	45
Matthews on	2	412
Nicholson on	7	321
style of, C. A. Dana on	6	53
Hay, John		
American Diplomacy	2	175
biographical note	2	175
biographical note	9	244
cited by Whitlock	12	241
Omar Khayyám	2	181
quoted on Lincoln Memorial	8	423
William McKinley	9	244
Wise, S. S. on	3	435
Hay, Private		
French officer on	12	435
Hayes, Rutherford B.		
Hale on	2	142
letter to Bok quoted	13	38
National Sentiments	2	185
Hayne, Robert Young		
Munsey, F. A. on	5	185
Reply to Hayne, speech by Daniel Webster	11	74
Hays, Will H.		
Ade on	1	21
biographical note	4	377
Teamwork	4	377
Head, Franklin H.		
toastmaster at Fellowship Club banquet	3	6
Health		
Bok on	13	35
Butler on	1	197
Carlyle on	7	99
Eliot on	7	151
public, Eliot on	7	139
Healy, Timothy		
cited on Meridian of Greenwich (Finley)	2	53
Hebrews		
see Jews		
Hebrew University at Jerusalem		
speech by Allenby	7	33
Hedges, Job Elmer		
anecdote of (Steuer)	6	343
biographical note	2	187
Birthday of Dr. Kane	2	187
Last Word, A	2	205
McKelway on	2	395
Ohio, the Presidency and Americanism	2	197
Pomerene on	3	65
Heine, Heinrich		
cited on Napoleon	1	33
Henderson, Paul		
Aircraft for Industry	4	389
biographical note	4	389
Henry, Joseph		
Marconi on	6	275
quoted on the telephone	5	325
Henry, O.		
quoted on a hotel	5	208
Henry, Patrick		
biographical note	11	1
Cobb on	1	316
Daniel on	9	147
Hoar on	9	xiii
Hoar on	9	xxii

	VOL.	PAGE
Liberty or Death	11	1
quoted by Curtis	1	359
quoted on treason	11	162
Sears on	10	xxxii
Henry of Portugal		
Fiske on	9	212
Henry V of England		
quoted on Agincourt	1	86
Henry VIII of England		
Lady Astor on	6	16
Hepburn, A. Barton		
Business Education	2	209
introducing Bryce	1	168
introducing Eliot	2	13
Herbert, George		
quoted on sermons	2	xx
Hergesheimer, Joseph		
Gale, Zona on	7	174
Herodotus		
Eggleston on	7	125
Sears on	10	xvii
Heroes		
Emerson on	6	117
Epigrams on	14	347
Herriot, Edouard		
Young, O. D. on	5	410
Herschell, Lord		
Choate on	1	262
Hertz, Heinrich		
Marconi on	6	275
Pupin on	3	119
Hervey, Hubert		
quoted on the Empire	2	259
Hewitt, Abram		
candidate for Mayor of New York (Lodge)	9	325
Hibben, John Grier		
dined by Lotos Club	2	209
Hepburn on	2	210
Righteousness	2	213
Hibernian Society of Philadelphia		
Lee, Fitzhugh: The Flag of the Union Forever	2	322
Higginson, Thomas Wentworth		
Decoration Day	8	193
Hints on Speech-Making (Intro.)	2	xv
quoted by Straus	8	399
quoted on Hugo	9	265
quoted on Lowell	2	412
quoted on Phillips	1	xxviii
Higher Education of Women		
Jordan, David Starr	7	244
Highways and the Tax Payer		
Brosseau, A. J.	4	90
Hill, Benjamin H.		
address on Lee quoted	3	392
Eulogy on Benjamin H. Hill, by Ingalls	9	276
Howell, Clark on	2	243
quoted on the South	2	97
Hill, James J.		
biographical note	4	397
Natural Wealth of the Land and Its Conservation, The	4	397
Seligman on	15	141
Hill, Frank Pierce		
Librarian Today, The	2	219
Hilliard, George S.		
Eggleston on	7	133
Higginson on	2	xvii
Hillis, Newell Dwight		
biographical note	6	162
biographical note	9	251
John Ruskin	9	251
Pulpit in Modern Life, The	6	162
Hindenburg line		
Lloyd George on	12	217
Hints on Speech-Making (Intro.)		
Higginson, Thomas Wentworth	2	xv
Historians		
Macaulay quoted on	7	132
Wilson cited on	9	16
History		
Bismarck quoted on	3	298
Course of American History, The, speech by Wilson	7	417
Freeman cited on	7	127
in secondary schools, Eggleston on	7	130
knowledge of, Vincent on	3	368
local, Woodrow Wilson on	7	417
national, Woodrow Wilson on	7	417
New History, The, address by Eggleston	7	124
study of, Balfour on	7	50
Willard, Frances on	7	414
History of Liberty, The		
Everett, Edward	11	60
History of Oratory, The (Intro.)		
Sears, Lorenzo	10	xvii
Hoar, George Frisbie		
biographical note	8	196
biographical note	11	388
Eloquence (Intro.)	9	xiii
Lodge, H. C. on	11	402
South Carolina and Massachusetts	8	196
Subjugation of the Philippines Iniquitous	11	388
Hobart College		
Chapman, J. J.: The Unity of Human Nature	7	102
Hobart, Garrett A.		
Butler on	6	xiii
Clark, Champ on	14	xix
Hobbies		
Depew on	1	387
Harris on	4	368
Hobson, Lieutenant		
Bok on	13	21
"Hoch der Kaiser"		
quoted	1	328
Hod Carrier, the		
Lawyer and, speech by Lewis E. Carr	1	224
Hohenlohe, Prince von		
Bebel on	10	361
Hohenzollerns		
Bebel on	10	365
Holding a Meeting	15	110

	VOL.	PAGE
Hole, Samuel Reynolds		
My Garden	2	221
Holland, Rush La Motte		
biographical note	7	230
Order of the Elks, The	7	230
Holland		
see also Dutch		
Beecher on	1	92
conquest of, Danton on	10	205
Porter on	3	84
Scotland and, speech by Carnegie	1	211
Hollander as an American, The		
Roosevelt, Theodore	3	154
Holland Society of New York		
Carnegie, Andrew: Scotland and Holland	1	211
Hibben, J. G.: Righteousness	2	213
Roosa, D. B. St. John: The Salt of the Earth	3	149
Roosevelt, Theodore: The Hollander as an American	3	154
Smith, F. Hopkinson: Holland To-day	3	249
van Dyke, Henry: The Typical Dutchman	3	363
Holland Today		
Smith, F. Hopkinson	3	249
Hollister, F. D. T.		
quoted on speaking	15	65
quoted on speechmaking	15	55
Holmes, Oliver Wendell		
anecdote of (Depew)	1	388
"Autocrat of the Breakfast Table," Hillis on	6	167
biographical note	6	175
breakfast in his honor by publishers of the "Atlantic Monthly"	2	240
Bryant on	1	167
"Chambered Nautilus" quoted by Darlington	6	79
cited on praise	1	237
Clemens on	1	294
Clemens on	1	301
Dorothy Q.	2	225
"Dorothy Q" quoted	2	226
Eliot on	7	156
Howells on	2	250
introducing Matthew Arnold	8	23
"Iron Gate" quoted	1	301
Mabie on	7	xvi
Nicholson on	7	321
quoted by Brander Matthews	2	412
quoted on a country audience	7	xvi
quoted on Emerson's "American Scholar"	7	xv
Practical Ethics of the Physician	6	175
Tribute to Holmes, speech by Julia Ward Howe	2	240
Holmes Jr., Oliver Wendell		
biographical note	2	228
biographical note	8	208
Class of '61, The	2	232
dined by Suffolk Bar Association, Boston	2	236
Joy of Life, The	2	236
Law and the Court	2	228
Memorial Day	8	208
quoted on police power	11	430
Sons of Harvard Who Fell in Battle	2	234
Thorndike, A. H. on	1	xxi
Use of Law Schools, The	6	189
Holmes Breakfast		
Clemens, S. L.: Unconscious Plagiarism	1	301
Holt, Henry		
quoted on wealth	4	238
Holt, Joseph		
Blaine, J. G. on	9	49
Holy Alliance		
Bismarck on	10	351
Depew on	1	384
Monroe Doctrine and, Depew on	1	400
Home		
Chesterton on	15	166
Home, the		
dissolution of the American home, Edgerton on	4	192
Epigrams on	14	348
Eyrich, Jr. on	4	216
Ingersoll on	11	288
Shaw on	15	168
Home Market Club, Boston		
McKinley, William: The Future of the Philippines	2	399
Home of the Oneidas, The		
Root, Elihu	3	159
Homer		
Alderman on	1	28
Bancroft on	7	62
Iliad, Harrison cited on	9	260
Sears on	10	xvii
Home Rule for Ireland		
address by H. W. Beecher	1	103
address by John Morley	9	333
Dolliver, J. P. on	9	177
Honesty		
Bok on	13	27
in study, Carlyle on	7	85
Jordan on	5	40
Ruskin on	13	357
Honor		
Eliot on	7	152
national, Lloyd George on	12	78
Hoover, Herbert Clark		
After-War Questions	4	411
biographical note	4	411
biographical note	12	302
Brent on	1	154
Food Control—A War Measure	12	302
Paderewski on	8	335
Waste—A Problem of Distribution	4	422
Hope		
Redfield on	3	136
Hope, Anthony		
introducing Kate Douglas		

	VOL.	PAGE
Wiggin	3	398
Hopkins, Ernest Martin		
Aristocracy of Brains, An	7	235
biographical note	7	235
Hopkins, Mark		
Blaine on	9	47
Hopkinson, Joseph		
Choate, R. on	9	103
Horace		
Hoar on	9	xix
quoted by Chamberlain	8	97
quoted by Hoar	9	xiii
Hornblower, William Butler		
quoted on litigation	9	410
Hornets		
Josh Billings on	13	368
Houghton, Lord		
see Milnes, Richard Monckton		
Houghton, Alanson B.		
Welcome to the American Ambassador, speech by Birkenhead	1	114
House, Colonel Edward Mandell		
Paderewski on	8	335
"House Divided, A"		
Lincoln, Abraham	11	227
House of Commons, Canada		
Laurier, Sir Wilfrid: "Ready, Aye, Ready!"	12	70
House of Commons, England		
Asquith, H. H.: Alfred Lyttelton	9	35
Asquith, H. H.: England Supports Belgium	12	57
Asquith, H. H.: Lord Kitchener	9	36
Astor, Lady on	6	15
Burke, cited on	10	229
Burke, Edmund: Conciliation with America	10	114
Dillon, John: On the Death of Gladstone	9	171
Fox, C. J.: On the Rejection of Napoleon's Overtures	10	169
Grey, Sir Edward: England's Position	12	13
Kitchener, Lord: More Men	12	95
Macaulay on	10	229
Macaulay, Lord: The Reform Bill	10	226
Pitt, William: On The Refusal to Negotiate with France	10	156
Puritans and, Hoar on	8	206
Redmond, John: Ireland and the War	12	30
House of Lords, England		
Pitt, William: Affairs in America	10	101
Salisbury, Lord: The Abandonment of General Gordon	10	322
House of Representatives of the United States		
Clark, Champ: On the Annexation of Hawaii	11	366
Clay, Henry: Address to Lafayette	9	103
Clay, Henry: Emancipation of South American Republics	11	137
Crisp, C. F.: Tariff Reform	11	332
Daniel, J. W.: Washington	9	144
Knott, J. P.: The Glories of Duluth	8	231
Lamar, L. Q. C.: Charles Sumner	9	299
Longworth on	5	136
Marshall on	11	16
Reed and, Butler on	6	xvi
Reed, T. B., cited on	1	xxiv
Reed, T. B.: Protection and Prosperity	11	325
Housman, A. E.		
quoted by Darrow	6	83
Houston, Sam		
Cobb on	1	317
Howard, Sir Esme		
biographical note	5	1
dined by Pilgrims, London	2	391
Sales Representative of John Bull and Co., A.	5	1
Howard, John		
Gough on	13	198
Howe, Elias		
Hulbert on	6	203
Howe, Julia Ward		
Pond, J. B. on	13	327
Tribute to Oliver Wendell Holmes	2	240
Howe, Sir William		
Pitt on	10	104
Howell, Clark		
Our Reunited Country	2	242
Howells, William Dean		
address by Henry van Dyke	9	414
anecdote of (Murphy)	2	453
"Atlantic" and Its Contributors, The	2	248
Gale, Zona on	7	169
introducing J. G. Cannon	9	94
quoted on his own poetry	9	419
Howland, Henry E.		
Our Ancestors and Ourselves	2	251
How to be Free and Happy		
Russell, Bertrand	7	370
How to Fail in Literature		
Lang, Andrew	6	225
How to Succeed		
Schwab, Charles M.	5	262
How Women Regard Advertising		
McClure-Patterson, Edith	5	144
Hubbard, Elbert		
cited on New York	5	309
quoted by Belasco	1	106
quoted on business men	4	87
quoted on constructive thinking	5	314
Hubbard, Gardiner G.		
telephone and, Thayer on	5	325
Hubbard, General Thomas		

	VOL.	PAGE
Peary on	3	48
Hudson, Henry		
Conkling on	1	334
Hughes, Archbishop		
quoted on education of Pilgrims	3	359
Hughes, Charles Evans		
Balfour on	12	409
Dawes, C. G. on	4	157
Fiske, H., on	4	270
In Honor of Lord Reading	2	260
In Honor of Secretary Hughes, speech by Bush	1	183
introducing Owen D. Young	5	405
Lawrence, F. R. on	2	260
quoted on Russia	1	184
To the Washington Conference	12	402
Hugo, Victor Marie		
biographical note	9	265
Higginson on	9	265
Voltaire	9	265
Huguenots		
Blaine on	9	44
Hulbert, Murray		
biographical note	6	199
Inventions and Inventors	6	199
Human Factor in the Balance Sheet, The		
Ecker, Frederick H.	4	179
Human Freedom		
Root, Elihu	3	162
Human Nature		
Epigrams on	14	349
Mill quoted on	8	410
Rochefoucauld quoted on	1	374
Unity of Human Nature, speech by J. J. Chapman	7	102
Humanity		
love of, Mazzini on	10	275
of Roosevelt, Lodge on	9	348
Sumner quoted on	6	135
Ruskin's enthusiasm for Hillis on,	9	253
Work for Humanity, speech by Frances Willard	7	414
Hume, David		
quoted on Franklin	6	248
Hume Jr., F. Charles		
biographical note	6	206
To Young Lawyers	6	206
Humor		
American, Ian Maclaren on	13	425
Bacheller on	1	56
Billings, Josh on	13	364
English, Ian Maclaren on	13	425
Higginson on	2	xx
in speeches, J. F. Johnson on	4	xxxiv
Irish, Maclaren on	13	424
of Lowell, Curtis on	9	133
of Roosevelt, Lodge on	9	347
Scotch		
Maclaren, Ian on	13	423
Smith, Sidney cited on	13	423
Shakespeare and, Ingersoll on	13	274
Wit, Humor and Anecdote, intro. by Champ Clark	14	xv
Humors of the Bench		
Lowell, John	2	381
Humphrey, William E.		
biographical note	5	10
Federal Trade Commission, The	5	10
Humphreys, Benjamin Grubb		
biographical note	8	217
Old Traditions	8	217
Hungary		
Baldwin on	4	34
Bryant on	9	75
Hunt, Leigh		
cited on Shelley	9	251
Hunter, John		
Holmes, O. W. on	6	176
Hurlburt, Henry A.		
introducing J. A. Dix	1	413
Husbands		
Watterson on	3	373
Huxley, Leonard		
quoted on T. H. Huxley	13	219
Huxley, Thomas Henry		
biographical note	13	219
cited on commerce	3	431
cited on Darwinism	9	372
cited on education	1	7
Huxley, Leonard on	13	219
Leighton, Sir Frederic on	2	266
Mabie on	7	xvii
Matthews on	1	xxiv
On a Piece of Chalk	13	219
quoted on Christianity	6	219
quoted on public speaking	1	xxv
quoted on science	6	224
quoted on truth	8	310
Science and Art	2	266
Hygiene of the Voice		
Voorhees, Irving Wilson	15	67

I

Idealism		
Matthews on	8	303
Nicholson on	7	323
of New England, Falconer on	8	154
Ideals		
American, Brandeis on	8	45
American Ideals During the Last Half-Century, speech by Root	8	373
American Ideal, The, speech by H. R. Miller	2	426
American Ideal, The, speech by J. B. Moore	2	438
Barker on	6	22
Cecil on	8	91
Epigrams on	14	352
Facts and Ideals, speech by Redfield	5	229
in business, Briggs on	4	87
Kahn on	5	58
Mazzini on	10	275
McClellan on	2	389
Modern Changes in Educa-		

	VOL.	PAGE
tional Ideals, speech by Hadley	7	207
of government, Eliot on	2	13
of Pilgrims, Eliot on	2	14
Spencer on	3	269
Wilson quoted on	9	15
women and, Allen, Florence on	6	3
Ideal Woman, The		
Wiley, Harvey Washington	3	411
Ideas		
Hedges on	2	189
Shaw on	3	213
Thomas on	3	345
Ignateiff, General		
cited by Cardinal Manning	7	269
Ignatius		
quoted on faith and love	6	219
Ignorance		
Epigrams on	14	356
Spillman on	3	271
Iliad, the		
after-dinner speaking in, Sears on	3	xvi
Illinois Bar Association		
Roosevelt, Theodore: National Duty and International Ideals	12	108
Illinois Manufacturers' Association		
Hall, E. K.: A Plea for the Man in the Ranks	4	328
Thornton, Sir H. W.: Over-Reaching	5	339
Illiteracy		
Eliot, C. W. on	7	136
Owsley on	8	327
Illusions Created by Art		
Palmerston, Lord	3	39
Imagination		
American, Matthews on	8	305
Bancroft on	7	57
Epigrams on	14	355
Higginson on	2	xx
Kahn on	5	57
Kaufman quoted on	4	376
literature of, Balfour on	7	46
Schwab on	5	268
Imagination in Business		
Hart, Charles S.	4	370
Imagists		
Lowell, Amy on	2	305
Imitation		
Lang on	6	235
Thorndike, E. L. on	7	394
Immigration		
Beecher on	13	12
Black, Hugh on	1	126
Brandeis on	8	44
Depew on	8	140
Dutch, Carnegie on	1	213
Falconer on	8	157
Ingersoll on	11	288
in the West, Wolcott on	3	433
Nichols on	5	201
Owsley on	8	328
restriction of, Carver on	4	124
restriction of, Munsey on	5	181
Ripley on	5	249
Taft on	3	319
Immortality		
Bryan on	13	85
business and, Harris on	4	368
Ingalls, J. J. on	9	276
Jewish belief in	9	234
Phillips quoted on	13	80
Wu Ting-Fang on	13	439
Imperial Federation		
Carnegie on	1	221
Chamberlain on	1	240
Imperial Institute, London		
Laurier, Sir Wilfrid: Canada	2	314
Imperialism		
see also Empire		
Beveridge on	1	113
Bryan on	1	158
Policy of Imperialism, speech by Carl Schurz	11	378
Imperial War Cabinet		
Borden on	1	147
Inaugural Address		
Harrison, Benjamin	11	320
Inaugural Address at Edinburgh		
Carlyle, Thomas	7	83
Inaugural Address of 1801		
Jefferson, Thomas	11	47
Inaugural Speech at the Peace Conference		
Poincaré, President	12	323
Incandescent lamp		
invention of, Fish on	4	252
Income tax		
Bryan on	11	343
Bryan quoted on	9	407
Choate and, Stetson on	9	406
Thomas on	3	342
Independence		
financial, Brandeis on	8	47
spirit of, Samuel Adams on	11	5
Sutherland on	8	410
Thorndike, E. L. on	7	391
Independence for Ireland		
Collins, Michael	8	111
Independence Hall		
Hillis on	9	259
India		
Kitchener and, Asquith on	9	38
Indiana		
Cincinnatus from Indiana, speech by George Ade	1	20
Garland on	2	74
Wallace, Lew on	8	425
Indiana in Literature and Politics		
Tarkington, Booth	3	331
Indians		
English and, Pitt on	10	105
English and, Lord Suffolk on	10	101
Indifference		
Depew on	1	387
Individual, the		
Altgeld on	11	360
Brandeis on	8	45
Butler, N. M. on	8	58

	VOL.	PAGE
Clemenceau on	10	391
importance of, Emerson on	6	121
Kant cited on	7	78
responsibility of, Barker on	6	21
Russell on	7	380
society and, Sutherland on	8	404
Straus on	3	299
Individualism		
Alderman on	1	39
Bebel on	10	366
Individualists		
Vincent on	6	364
Individuality		
Hedges on	2	207
of nations, Brandeis on	8	49
Wigmore on	3	404
Individual Liberty		
Thomas, Augustus	3	344
Industrial insurance		
Fiske, Haley on	4	272
Industrialism		
Lowden on	2	356
Industrial revolution		
Carver on	4	126
Industrial system		
Brandeis on	8	47
Industrial Workers of the World		
Kirby, J. Jr. on	5	74
Industry		
see also Business, Labor		
Aircraft for Industry, speech by Henderson	4	389
American progress in, Barnes on	4	56
chemists and, Baekeland on	4	25
children in, Gompers on	4	301
common ownership of, Debs on	7	112
concentration of, Van Hise on	5	363
coöperation in	7	147
Epigrams on	14	357
Goodwill in Industry, speech by Baldwin	4	33
growth of, Bryce on	1	179
growth of, Hall on	4	328
of America, Longworth on	5	129
Man and Machine in Industry, speech by Ashfield	4	1
Patriotism in Industry, speech by Baruch	4	62
Personal Relation in Industry, The, speech by J. D. Rockefeller Jr.	5	250
problems of, Edgerton on	4	199
science and, Lodge on	5	122
science and, Margaret Bondfield on	4	74
Team Play between Government and Industry, speech by Barnes	4	46
women in, Gompers on	4	301
Infant mortality		
Eliot on	7	139
Inflation as a World Problem and Our Relation Thereto		
Warburg, Paul Moritz	5	368
Ingalls, John James		
biographical note	9	276
Eulogy on Benjamin Hill	9	276
quoted by Depew	1	376
Inge, William Ralph		
cited on preaching	6	146
Faith and Reason	6	213
Ingersoll, Robert Green		
Beveridge on	5	xvi
biographical note	11	278
biographical note	13	241
Blaine—The Plumed Knight	11	292
Bryan on	13	85
Music of Wagner, The	2	268
Oration at His Brother's Grave	11	294
Pond on	13	322
Reunion Address	11	281
Shakespeare	13	241
"The Vision of War"	11	278
Inglis, Sir Robert		
Macaulay on	10	231
In Honor of Charles M. Schwab		
Kingsley, Darwin Pearl	5	62
In Memory of Edwin Booth		
Jefferson, Joseph	2	281
In Honor of Joseph Choate		
Murphy, Patrick Francis	2	452
In Honor of Lord Reading		
Hughes, Charles Evans	2	260
In Honor of Marconi		
Pupin, Michael	3	117
In Honor of Secretary Hughes		
Bush, Irving T.	1	183
Initiative		
and referendum, Roosevelt on	11	428
Education for Initiative and Originality, speech by E. L. Thorndike	7	391
Epigrams on	14	358
Little on	6	246
In Memory of Henry Lloyd		
Addams, Jane	9	1
In Memory of Mark Twain		
Howells, William Dean	9	262
Inns of Court		
Davis, J. W. on	6	86
Jonson, Ben, quoted on	6	86
Inoffensive Gentleman on a Magic Island, An		
Barrie, Sir James	1	66
In Praise of Booth Tarkington		
Garland, Hamlin	2	74
Institute of American Meat Packers		
White, F. E.: New Ideas for an Old Industry	5	382
Insull, Samuel		
biographical note	5	20
Just as One Friend to Another	5	20
Training for Leadership	5	28
Insurance		
see Group insurance, Life insurance		

	VOL.	PAGE
Integrity		
Schwab, C. M., on	5	264
Intellectuality		
Hopkins, E. M.	7	238
Intelligence		
Bancroft on	7	68
cultivation of, Axson on	7	38
trained, Coolidge quoted on	6	247
Wiley on	3	417
Intemperance		
Gough on	13	203
Interallied debts		
Lamont on	5	101
Interborough Rapid Transit Co.		
anecdote of (I. L. Lee)	5	116
International affairs		
Wise, S. S. on	3	434
International agreements		
League of Nations and, Wilson on	12	348
International arbitration		
Lieber quoted on	7	197
International copyright act		
Gilbert, W. S. on	2	82
International Court		
see also World Court		
Eliot, C. W., on	2	11
International finance		
Shaw on	3	218
International law		
codification of, Allen, Florence on	6	5
codification of, Cecil on	8	87
International life		
The Call to the Church to Develop a Christian International Life, speech by Brent	6	25
International Press Congress, Pan-American Pacific World Fair, San Francisco		
Perry, John: Newspaper Law	6	290
International Relations		
address by Lord Cecil		
Enlightened Self-Interest in International Relations, speech by Hammond	4	351
International trade		
Porter on	3	110
Inter-Parliamentary Conference at Washington		
Beaubien on	8	37
Interstate Commerce Act		
Atterbury on	4	16
Interstate Commerce Commission		
Atterbury on	4	16
Depew on	4	176
investigation of Union Pacific R. R., Kahn on	9	291
Seligman on	15	126
Van Hise on	5	366
Interstate Commerce Law		
Roosevelt on	7	256
Introducing Chief Justice Taft		
Balfour, Earl	1	60
Introducing Lord Cecil		
Depew, Chauncey Mitchell	1	402
Introducing Mrs. Asquith		
Gillilan, Strickland	2	87
Introducing M. Viviani		
Kingsley, Darwin Pearl	2	303
Introduction, An		
Lawrence, Frank R.	2	317
Invention		
address by Josephus Daniels	1	361
Barnes on	4	56
Epigrams on	14	359
Fish on	4	252
Ingersoll on	11	290
Men of Many Inventions, speech by Porter	3	73
modern, McKinley on	11	397
Reed, T. B. on	11	329
United States and, Bright on	10	248
Inventions and Inventors		
Hulbert, Murray	6	199
Inventors		
Conwell on	13	162
Ireland		
beauty of, O'Connell on	10	268
Cobb on	1	310
Corn Laws and, Cobden on	10	238
Dolliver on	9	174
Gladstone and, Dillon on	9	171
Grey on	12	27
Home Rule for Ireland		
address by Beecher	1	103
address by Morley	10	333
Dolliver on	9	177
Independence for Ireland, speech by Collins	8	111
Laurier, Sir Wilfrid on	12	76
local government in, Morley on	10	340
Moore's work for, O'Reilly on	3	15
oppression of, Emmet on	10	178
Porter on	3	82
union with England, O'Connell on	10	261
Wigmore on	3	405
Ireland and the War		
Redmond, John	12	30
Irish, the		
Anecdotes of	14	161
humor of, Maclaren on	13	424
in America, Caldwell on	1	207
Lost Tribes of the Irish, in the South, The, speech by Irvin S. Cobb	1	309
Irish bulls		
Greek origin of, Wendell Phillips on	13	285
Edgeworth, Maria cited on (Wendell Phillips)	13	285
Irish Free State, The		
Griffith, Arthur	8	187
Irish treaty		
Collins on	8	111
Griffith on	8	187
oath of allegiance, Griffith on	8	188

	VOL.	PAGE
Iron industry		
in United States, Hill on	4	399
Irony		
Maclaren, Ian on	13	425
Irrepressible Conflict, The		
Seward, William Henry	11	165
Irving, Sir Henry		
biographical note	2	272
Drama, The	2	272
Lowell on	2	374
Irving, Washington		
biographical note	2	276
cited by B. Matthews	2	413
Curtis, G. W. on	9	131
English people and, Depew on	1	404
Landing at New York	2	276
Thackeray quoted on	2	413
Irwin, Will		
Allen, Florence on	6	10
quoted on Carrie Chapman Catt	8	77
Isabella, Queen of Castile		
Depew on	8	134
Isæus		
Sears on	10	xx
Isaiah		
Arnold on	8	28
Ishii, Viscount		
To the United States Senate	12	253
Isocrates		
Sears on	10	xix
Israels, Josef		
F. H. Smith on	3	251
Italian Chamber of Deputies		
Mussolini, Benito: Fascist Italy	8	316
Italy		
assassination and, Bebel on	10	372
Cobb on	1	310
Depew on	8	140
Fascist Italy, speech by Mussolini	8	316
music of, Bancroft on	7	62
Poincaré on	12	325
Rome and Italy, speech by Cavour	10	277
Ruskin in, Hillis on	9	256
Shaw on	3	218
To the Young Men of Italy, speech by Mazzini	10	270
Wilson on	12	284

J

	VOL.	PAGE
Jacks, Professor L. P.		
cited on Wilson	9	19
Jackson, Andrew		
Alderman on	9	31
Benton cited on	11	344
Bryan on	13	95
Cleveland on	11	323
Cobb on	1	317
Lincoln compared with (Wilson)	7	433
Jackson, Thomas J. (Stonewall)		
address by S. P. Cadman	9	79
addresses to soldiers quoted	9	90
last words quoted	9	91
Lee, R. E. quoted on	9	88
London *Times* quoted on	9	89
Sherman on	3	227
Watterson on	3	378
James, Henry		
Gale, Zona on	7	169
quoted by George Harvey	2	172
quoted by N. M. Butler	7	81
James I		
anecdote of (Kelman)	2	290
Bacheller on	1	56
Bacon quoted on	13	251
Macaulay quoted on	13	251
James II		
Daniel on	9	151
Japan		
America and, Lamont on	5	106
America and, Wigmore on	3	407
Borah on	12	386
capital punishment in, Robespierre on	10	210
disarmament and, Kato on	12	416
Germany and, Ishii on	12	255
League of Nations and, Smuts on	8	392
Poincaré on	12	325
recognition of great men, Borden on	12	101
United States and, Hoar on	11	391
United States and, J. P. Newman on	3	2
Jaurès, Jean		
biographical note	12	7
Clemenceau on	10	386
debate with Clemenceau, Butler on	8	53
Last Speech	12	11
Millerand on	12	452
Program of Socialism, The	10	375
Socialists and the War	12	7
Jay, John		
Davis on	1	368
Jebb, Sir Richard		
quoted on Demosthenes' oration	10	17
quoted on Thucydides	7	125
Jefferson, Joseph		
biographical note	2	279
In Memory of Edwin Booth	2	281
My Farm in Jersey	2	279
Oglesby on	3	6
White, E. D. on	3	376
Jefferson, Thomas		
Adams and Jefferson, speech by Everett	9	181
address by John Sharp Williams	9	449
Alderman on	1	29
Alderman on	9	7
Alderman on	9	14
Alderman on	9	32
Beck on	1	81
biographical note	11	47
Blaine on	9	61
Bryan on	13	96
cited on equality	11	193

	VOL.	PAGE
cited on government and issue of money	11	344
cited on Monroe Doctrine	12	388
cited on parties	13	101
financial policy of, Blaine on	11	309
Inaugural Address of 1801	11	47
Ishii on	12	254
Johnson, Alexander quoted on	3	346
letter from John Adams quoted	7	8
letter from John Adams quoted	7	9
liberal policy of, Tilden on	11	259
"Manual of Parliamentary Practise", Butler on	6	xx
purchase of Louisiana Territory, Champ Clark on	1	284
quoted on Civil Service	11	301
quoted on despotic government	11	264
quoted on emancipation and deportation of negroes	11	222
quoted on England and America	1	86
quoted on government	8	223
quoted on government	8	408
quoted on taxes	11	309
speeches of, Morley cited on	3	9
White, Andrew D. quoted on	9	449
Jeffrey, Francis		
Chamberlain on	8	93
Hoar on	9	xix
Jena, battle of		
Foch on	9	223
Jenks, Almet F.		
Observations of a Jurist	2	285
Jenner, Edward		
Hulbert on	6	201
Jerusalem		
Allenby in, Beck on	1	85
conquest of, Allenby on	7	33
Opening the Hebrew University at Jerusalem, speech by Allenby	7	33
Vance on	13	408
Jervey, Huger W.		
installation as Dean of Law School of Columbia University		
speech by Cardozo	6	34
speech by Stone	6	353
Jews		
Beecher on	1	94
emancipation of, Lowell on	8	260
First Settlement of the Jews in the United States, speech by Oscar S. Straus	8	395
George, Henry on	9	228
in Spain, Kayserling quoted on	8	395
Macaulay cited on	13	420
Opening the Hebrew University at Jerusalem, speech by Allenby	7	33
Persecution of the Jews, address by Cardinal Manning	7	266
religion of, Henry George on	9	234
Scattered Nation, The speech by Z. B. Vance	13	396
Tacitus quoted on	13	402
Thomas on	3	348
Jingoism		
Chamberlain on	8	98
Joffre, Marshal		
Choate on	1	245
quoted on the Marne	12	450
Viviani on	12	227
John Brown and the Spirit of Fifty-nine		
Philips, Wendell	11	186
Johns Hopkins University		
Osler on	6	287
Johnson, Alexander		
quoted on Jefferson	3	346
Johnson, John G.		
Stetson on	9	405
Johnson, Joseph French		
Business Man as a Public Speaker, The (Intro.)	4	xix
Johnson, Samuel		
anecdote of (Beck)	12	128
Balfour on	7	45
Blaine on	9	53
Emerson on	6	121
"Letters," Birrell on	1	123
"London," Scott cited on	1	124
quoted by Bryant	1	164
quoted by Lamar	9	299
quoted on cant	7	7
quoted on education	7	73
quoted on lawyers	6	330
quoted on marriage	2	257
quoted on patriotism	8	24
quoted on patriotism	8	94
quoted on patriotism	9	326
quoted on Scotland	3	276
quoted on Wesley	1	122
style of, Hillis on	9	251
Transmission of Dr. Johnson's Personality, speech by Birrell	1	116
"Vanity of Human Wishes," Scott cited on	1	124
Johnson Club		
Birrell, Augustine: The Transmission of Dr. Johnson's Personality	1	116
Johnston, Albert Sidney		
Watterson on	3	378
Johnston, Joseph Eccleston		
quoted by H. W. Grady	2	104
Jones, Jenkin Lloyd		
Kent, William	9	297
Jones, Sam		
Clark, Champ on	14	xviii
Jones, Sir William		
quoted by Riddell	8	349
quotation from	13	91
quoted on the state	1	286
Jonson, Ben		
quoted on Inns of Court	6	86

	VOL.	PAGE
quoted on money	8	298
Jordan, David Starr		
biographical note	7	244
Higher Education of Women	7	244
Jordan, Edward Stanlaw		
Advertising Automobiles	5	32
biographical note	5	32
Joshua		
McConnell on	6	263
Journalism		
see also Newspaper, Press		
address by C. A. Dana	6	47
Lowell on	8	254
modern, Watterson on	9	429
Nicholson on	7	322
Watterson on	9	439
Joy of Life, The		
Holmes, Jr., Oliver Wendell	2	236
Joys of the Trail		
Garland, Hamlin	2	67
Jubilee of the Constitution, The		
Adams, John Quincy	11	69
Judas Iscariot		
Ruskin on	13	349
Judges		
Cardozo on	6	39
Choate quoted on	9	411
duties of, Bacon on	10	63
duty of, Emmet on	10	178
Holmes, Jr. on	2	231
recall of, Roosevelt on	11	429
Taft on	3	317
Wise, J. S. on	3	429
Judicial power		
Butler, N. M. on	8	65
Jurist		
Observations of a Jurist, speech by A. F. Jenks	2	285
Jury System		
Mark Twain quoted on	2	173
Just as One Friend to Another		
Insull, Samuel	5	20
Justice		
Poincaré on	12	327
Ruskin on	13	354
Sheridan on	10	154
Sumner on	3	314

K

Kahn, Otto Hermann		
biographical note	5	42
biographical note	9	279
Edward Henry Harriman	9	279
New York Stock Exchange and Public Opinion, The	5	42
Talk to Young Business Men, A	5	55
Kaiser, the		
see William II, Emperor of Germany		
Kane, Elisha Kent		
Birthday of, speech by J. E. Hedges	2	187
Kansas		
admission of, Douglas on	11	176
"Call of Kansas" quoted	3	116
Crime against Kansas, The, speech by Sumner	11	154
Kansas and Its Governor		
Price, Charles W.	3	113
Kansas Industrial Court, The		
Allen, Henry Justin	8	9
Kant, Immanuel		
categorical imperative, Cadman on	9	89
cited by Butler	7	78
cited on the individual	7	78
Kato, Baron		
Washington Conference	12	416
Kaufman, Herbert		
quoted on dreamers	4	376
Kayserling		
quoted on Jews	8	395
Keats, John		
compared with Ruskin, Hillis on	9	251
"Lamia" cited	11	188
Keener, William A.		
Stone, H. F. on	6	348
Kellogg, Frank B.		
dined by Pilgrims, London	2	391
quoted on railroads	5	88
Kelman, John		
Puritanism To-day	2	290
Kelvin, Lord		
see Sir William Thompson		
Kemble, Fanny		
cited on people of Massachusetts	2	48
Kennan, George		
Pond, J. B. on	13	336
Kennedy, John Stewart		
Bryce on	1	177
Straus on	3	299
Kennedy, Studdart		
quoted by Freeman	6	144
Kent, James		
presiding at reception to Washington Irving	2	276
quoted by Conkling	1	337
quoted on study of law	6	352
Stone, H. F. on	6	346
Kent, William		
biographical note	9	297
Jenkin Lloyd Jones	9	297
Kentucky		
Cobb on	1	314
lawyers of, Collins cited on	1	316
Spillman on	5	309
Kenworthy, Robert Judson		
Freemasonry and Citizenship	2	296
Kerensky, Alexander		
Addresses to Workingmen and Soldiers	12	187
biographical note	12	187
Declaration of the Labor Party	12	68
Keys to Success, The		
Bok, Edward William	13	20
Khartum		
Gibson quoted on	10	329

	VOL.	PAGE
Gordon in, Salisbury on	10	325
Khayyám, Omar		
see Omar Khayyám		
Kindness		
Epigrams on	14	360
Kahn on	5	57
King, Starr		
Mabie on	7	xvii
King, William Lyon Mackenzie		
biographical note	8	225
France and Canada	8	225
To Marshal Foch	8	229
Kingdom of God		
Drummond, Henry on	7	116
Kinglake, Alexander William		
"History of the Crimean War" cited	2	xv
Kingship		
Smuts on	3	260
Kingsley, Charles		
Reid, W. on	3	141
Kingsley, Darwin Pearl		
biographical note	5	62
Fiske, Haley on	4	274
In Honor of Charles M. Schwab	5	62
introducing Kelman	2	290
introducing J. C. Lincoln	2	328
introducing Lowden	2	343
introducing Schwab	5	274
Introducing Viviani	2	303
Raise a Standard	2	298
Schwab, C. M. on	5	275
Kipling, Rudyard		
American Invasion of England, The	12	317
biographical note	12	317
Choate on	1	262
quoted by Darlington	6	72
quoted by Gillilan	2	86
quoted by Little	6	257
quoted by Taft	3	321
quoted on East and West	12	272
"Recessional" quoted	1	59
Strength of England, The	2	307
Kirby, Jr., John		
biographical note	5	67
Labor and Legislation	5	67
Kitchener, Lord		
address by Asquith	9	36
anecdote of (Goethals)	8	184
Asquith on	12	65
biographical note	12	95
dined by Lord Mayor of London	3	193
Cromer, Lord cited on	3	193
More Men	12	95
Kitchener in Africa		
Salisbury, Lord	3	191
Kiwanis Club, Pittsburgh		
Miller, Henry R.: The Second Birth	8	311
Knight, Henry W.		
introducing General Gordon	13	171
Knights of Columbus, Peoria, Illinois		
Gillilan, Strickland: Me and the President	2	85
Knights Templars		
see Templars of Pennsylvania		
Knott, James Proctor		
biographical note	8	231
Glories of Duluth, The	8	231
Knowledge		
accumulation of, Gilman on	7	196
Balfour on	7	47
Epigrams on	14	361
Plato cited on	1	37
Vincent on	3	368
Knowledge Viewed in Relation to Learning		
Newman, Cardinal, John Henry	7	297
Knox, John		
Carlyle on	7	100
Carnegie on	1	218
Maclaren, Ian on	13	432
Sears on	10	xxviii
Kohn, Abra		
McKinley on	8	287
Koo, Mr. Wellington		
Third Session of the Peace Conference	12	364
Korniloff, General		
Appeal to His Soldiers	12	190
biographical note	12	190
Kossuth, Louis		
address by William Cullen Bryant	9	75
dined by Press Club of New York	9	75
Hoar on	9	xvi
Kropotkin, Prince		
interview with, Root on	3	176
quoted on capital and public opinion	3	176
quoted on children	15	170
Kruttschnitt, Julius		
biographical note	5	83
Railroad Situation, The	5	83
Ku-Klux Klan		
Falconer on	8	158
Root on	8	376

L

Labels		
Hopkins on	7	240
Labor		
see also American Federation of Labor, Employer and Employee, Workingmen		
address by Elbert Henry Gary	4	279
Butler, N. M. on	8	62
Cockran on	11	356
Crisp on	11	337
De Tocqueville cited on	7	191
Emerson on	6	114
government and, W. S. Stone quoted on	6	258
Hammond, J. H. on	4	354
hours of, Carnegie on	4	112
in Canada and the U. S.,		

	VOL.	PAGE
Falconer on	8	171
La Follette on	7	253
land and, Macaulay quoted on	4	408
League of Nations and, Barnes on	12	362
League of Nations and, Cecil on	12	357
Wilson on	12	348
Lincoln cited on	9	456
Lloyd George on	10	404
Lodge, Sir Oliver on	5	121
Macaulay on	10	227
manual, Cardinal Gibbons on	7	190
Munsey on	5	180
Roosevelt on	11	418
savings deposits of, Carver on	4	116
science and, Ashfield on	4	8
science and, Little on	6	251
Science and the Human Factor, speech by Margaret Bondfield	4	74
Seligman on	15	128
Seward, W. H. on	11	166
union labor, Allen on	8	13
war and, Reynolds on	5	242
Why Men Strike, speech by Filene	2	237
Wise, S. S. on	9	456
Labor and capital		
see also Employer and employee		
Bryce on	1	172
Barker on	6	22
Carver on	4	115
Common Interest of Labor and Capital, speech by Carnegie	4	100
group insurance and, Fiske, Haley on	4	272
Hays, W. H. on	4	378
Holmes, Jr. on	2	230
Lamont, T. W. on	5	96
Lloyd, Henry cited on	9	4
Nearing on	15	131
Nichols, W. H. on	5	200
Rockefeller Jr. on	5	253
Schwab, C. M. on	5	276
Seligman on	15	123
Warburg, P. M. on	5	375
Labor and Legislation		
Kirby, Jr. John	5	67
Labor banks		
Carver on	4	120
Labor Day		
Altgeld, John P.: A Municipal and Governmental ownership	11	358
Hays, W. H.: Teamwork	4	377
Labor legislation		
in Kansas, Allen on	8	15
Roosevelt on	11	435
Labor organizations		
Hays, W. H. on	4	378
Labor's Attitude		
Gompers, Samuel	12	287
Labor unions		
Axson on	7	37
Lloyd, Henry cited on	5	4
Laboulaye		
quoted on America	8	418
Ladies, The		
Melish, William B.	2	421
Lafayette, Marquis de		
Address to Lafayette, speech by Henry Clay	9	113
Depew on	1	399
cited on Fourth of July	12	241
Hamilton cited on	12	240
Porter on	3	93
quoted by Whitlock	12	244
quoted on Washington	9	160
Schurz on	3	200
Sears on	10	xxix
Lafayette, Apostle of Liberty		
Whitlock, Brand	12	239
La Follette, Robert Marion		
biographical note	7	252
Which Shall Rule, Manhood or Money?	7	252
Lamar, Lucius Quintus Cincinnatus		
Alderman on	1	29
biographical note	9	299
Charles Sumner	9	299
Hoar on	8	203
quoted on the Union	8	203
Lamartine, Alphonse Marie Louis		
Sears on	10	xxix
Lamb, Charles		
cited on a gentleman's library	7	216
cited on borrowing	2	279
cited on Coleridge	13	xvi
cited on puns	7	46
cited on schoolmasters	1	36
Lowell, J. R. on	2	370
quoted by Stuck	3	302
quoted on laughter	14	xv
Lamont, Hammond		
quoted on Socialism	15	121
Lamont, Thomas William		
American Bankers' Responsibility, The	5	93
biographical note	5	93
Lancken, Baron von der		
note to Cardinal Mercier quoted	12	140
Land		
see also Agriculture, Farmer		
Bacheller on	1	54
Clark, Champ on	11	366
Hill, J. J. on	4	400
labor and, Macaulay quoted on	4	408
ownership of, Carver on	4	114
ownership of, Henry George on	9	238
tax on, Lloyd George on	10	397
Landing at New York		
Irving, Washington	2	276
Landlords		
Lloyd George on	10	400
Landseer, Sir Edwin Henry		

	VOL.	PAGE
anecdote of (Lord Palmerston)	3	41
Lane, Franklin Knight		
American Pioneer, The	8	246
biographical note	8	244
biographical note	12	270
Cortelyou on	1	344
Makers of the Flag	8	244
Message of the West, The	12	270
Roosevelt quoted on	1	344
Lane, George W.		
introducing J. P. Newman	3	1
presiding at dinner of Chamber of Commerce	2	131
presiding at dinner of Chamber of Commerce	5	138
Lane, Jonathan A.		
introducing H. W. Grady	2	107
Lang, Andrew		
Barrie on	1	68
biographical note	6	225
How to Fail in Literature	6	225
Langdell, Christopher Columbus		
Holmes, Jr. on	6	195
Language		
see also English language		
common language of Canada and the U. S., Falconer on	8	174
Ingersoll on	2	269
Ingersoll on	13	255
modern, Butler on	7	75
modern languages, C. F. Adams on	7	5
Spillman on	5	315
Lansdowne, Lord		
cited by Albert Edward, Prince of Wales	2	314
letter of, Lloyd George on	12	170
quoted on President of the United States	1	271
Last Days of the Confederacy		
Gordon, John Brown	13	171
Last Speech		
Jaurès, Jean	12	11
Last Speech: Slavery		
Calhoun, John Caldwell	11	105
Last Word, A		
Hedges, Job Elmer	2	205
Latimer, Hugh		
Sears on	10	xxviii
Latitude and Longitude		
Finley, John Huston	2	51
Laud, Archbishop		
Hale, E. E. on	13	xii
Lauder, Sir Harry		
anecdote of (Shackleton)	3	208
quoted by Gompers	12	291
Laurier, Sir Wilfrid		
address by Rodolphe Lemieux	9	315
biographical note	9	306
biographical note	12	70
Canada	2	314
On the Death of Queen Victoria	9	306
"Ready, Aye, Ready"	12	70
Lausanne, Stephen		
quoted on League of Nations	12	389
Law, Andrew Bonar		
quoted in support of Grey	12	30
Law		
see also Bench and Bar		
Adams, C. F. on	7	5
America and England and, Cecil on	8	84
American Law Institute, The, speech by Wickersham	6	390
Beecher on	13	16
Chicago and, Wigmore on	3	409
citizens and, Robespierre on	10	213
Commerce and its Relations to the Law, speech by Richard Olney	3	9
Court and the Law, speech by Mayer	6	281
disobedience of, Mayer on	6	282
Disraeli on	6	88
common, Dolliver on	9	176
English common, Stone on	6	346
Epigrams on	14	364
Fletcher of Saltoun quoted on	9	380
international		
Allen, Florence on	6	5
Bright, John on	10	254
Cecil on	8	87
Jewish, Vance on	13	403
Kent quoted on	6	352
lawyers and, Pound on	6	308
Legal Profession, speech by J. S. Wise	3	428
Liberty Under the Law, speech by G. W. Curtis	1	356
Lincoln quoted on	4	207
Modern Trends in the Study and Treatment of the Law, speech by Cardozo	6	34
Nagel on	5	190
Newspaper Law, speech by Perry	6	290
Orlando on	12	341
Pound quoted on	6	44
profession of law in England, Davis, J. W. on	6	86
punishment of crime, Robespierre on	10	209
reverence for, N. M. Butler on	8	68
Rocking-Chairs and Respect for the Law, speech by Elihu Root	3	175
Roosevelt on	11	423
Scotch and, Maclaren on	13	430
Seldon, John quoted on	9	151
Solon quoted on	3	432
Strafford on	10	66
Sutherland on	8	410
teachers of, Cardozo on	6	39
Wigmore on	3	402
Wise, S. S. on	3	432
Law and the Court		
Holmes, Jr., Oliver Wendell	2	228
Lawrence, Frank R.		
introducing Charles Evans		

	VOL.	PAGE
Hughes	2	260
Introduction, An	2	317
Law schools		
Cardozo on	6	35
Pound on	6	325
Steuer on	6	330
Stone, H. F. on	6	350
Use of Law Schools, address by O. W. Holmes, Jr.	6	189
Wickersham on	6	395
Lawton, Major-General H. W.		
Howland on	2	258
Lawyer and the Hod Carrier, The		
Carr, Lewis E.	1	224
Lawyers		
Burke quoted on	5	117
Choate on	1	253
Choate as a lawyer, Stetson on	9	398
citizen lawyers of Greece, Sears on	10	xviii
Hall on	4	347
Johnson quoted on	6	330
Lee, I. L. on	5	117
Montaigne quoted on	6	330
Simon, Sir John on	3	235
Task of the American Lawyer, speech by Pound	6	308
To Young Lawyers, speech by Hume Jr.	6	206
Training of Lawyers, The, speech by Stone	6	345
Voltaire quoted on	6	330
Wells quoted on	5	117
Wordsworth quoted on	6	330
Layard, Sir Austin		
Gladstone on	10	303
Leacock, Stephen B.		
Cobb, Irvin on	2	320
dined by Canadian Club	2	320
Organization of Prosperity, The	2	320
Leadership		
Axson on	7	40
Buckle cited on	7	127
Butler, N. M. on	8	58
Eggleston on	7	127
Epigrams on	14	366
Lodge on	9	343
Roosevelt on	11	436
Seligman on	15	129
Thorndike, E. L. on	7	398
Training for Leadership, speech by Insull	5	28
universities and, Geddes on	7	180
League for Political Education		
Eliot, C. W.: Defects in American Education Revealed by the War	7	136
League of Nations, The		
see also Fourteen Points, Peace Conference. Washington Conference on Limitation of Armaments		
address by William Edgar Borah	12	383
address by William Howard Taft	12	366
Bourgeois on	12	342
Catt, Mrs. on	8	78
Churchill on	8	110
council of, Borah on	12	384
covenant of		
Barnes on	12	361
Borah on	12	385
Bourgeois on	12	352
Brent on	6	26
Cecil on	12	356
Davis, J. W. on	1	370
Koo on	12	364
Makino on	12	360
Orlando on	12	358
Smuts on	8	393
Taft on	12	371
Venizelos on	12	363
Wigmore on	3	404
Wilson on	6	26
Wilson on	12	346
Hedges on	2	202
Hughes on	2	263
Kingsley, D. P. on	2	300
Lausanne quoted on	12	389
Lloyd George on	12	340
Meighen, Arthur on	2	420
Orlando on	12	341
Plea for a League of Nations, speech by Root	3	177
Poincaré on	12	329
Root quoted on	6	30
Smuts on	8	392
Taft on	3	321
United States and, Wilson on	12	337
Wilson and, Alderman on	9	24
Wilson and, Depew on	1	379
Wilson on	12	285
League of Women Voters		
Catt, Carrie Chapman: Political Parties and Women Voters	8	70
Learning		
Bacon quoted on	8	94
Knowledge Viewed in Relation to Learning, address by Cardinal Newman	7	297
Scotch reverence for, Maclaren on	13	432
Lecky, William Edward Hartpole		
Eggleston on	7	133
quoted by Straus	3	298
quoted by Straus	8	399
quoted on France	8	395
Lecture committees		
advice to, Josh Billings	13	373
Lectures		
comic, Josh Billings on	13	363
Lowell quoted on	7	xvii
Reed on	8	xv
Lectures and Lecturers (Intro.)		
Hale, Edward Everett	13	xi
Lee, Fitzhugh		
Flag of the Union Forever, The	2	322
Howell, Clark on	2	247

	VOL.	PAGE
Lee, Henry		
biographical note	9	313
Eulogy on Washington	9	313
quoted on Washington	9	145
Lee, Ivy Ledbetter		
biographical note	5	110
Publicity for Public Service Corporations	5	110
Lee, Robert E.		
Abbott, Lyman on	1	3
Alderman on	1	29
Alderman on	9	11
anecdote of (Gordon)	13	184
Cadman, S. P. on	9	81
Fellows, J. R. on	2	38
Grady, H. W. on	2	122
Grant and, Porter on	3	101
Hill, B. J. on	3	392
McClellan on	2	390
quoted on Americans	9	203
quoted on Stonewall Jackson	9	88
Stires on	3	293
Wheeler on	3	392
Leech, Harper		
quoted on the soil	2	357
Legal Profession, The		
Wise, John Sergeant	3	428
Legislating for a Republic		
Longworth, Nicholas	5	128
Legislation		
class, Sutherland on	8	417
Labor and Legislation, speech by Kirby Jr.	5	67
Pound on	6	321
restrictive, Cortelyou on	4	142
Roosevelt on	11	418
Sutherland on	8	405
Legislative power		
Butler, N. M. on	8	65
Madison quoted on	8	66
Legislator		
duty of, Robespierre on	10	211
Legislatures		
Barker on	6	21
Beecher on	13	13
Little on	6	256
of America, Wigmore on	3	405
state, Perry on	6	293
Legouvé, Ernest		
Sarcey cited on	1	xxviii
Leighton, Sir Frederic		
introducing Thomas H. Huxley	2	266
introducing Leslie Stephen	3	288
introducing Lord Rosebery	3	182
introducing Sir Arthur Sullivan	3	307
introducing John Tyndall	3	361
Leisure		
Hadley on	7	212
Menace of the Leisured Woman, Rhondda-Chesterton debate on	15	157
Shaw on	15	168
Russell on	7	381
universities and, Gilman on	7	202
Lemieux, Rodolphe		
biographical note	9	315
Sir Wilfrid Laurier	9	315
Lenine, Nikolai		
biographical note	12	196
cited on wages	15	129
Depew on	1	383
Dictatorship of the Proletariat, A	12	196
eloquence of, A. H. Thorndike on	12	xix
Nearing on	15	147
Peasants, The	12	202
quoted on communism and capitalism	1	383
Leopold, King of Belgium		
Stanley on	3	286
Leo XIII, Pope		
Crawford, F. M. on	9	115
Le Sage, Alain René		
quoted by Bossuet	10	79
Lessons of Life, The		
Adams, Charles Francis	1	10
"Let France Be Free"		
Danton, Georges Jacques	10	205
Letters		
Birrell on	1	123
Wiers, C. R. on	5	386
Lewis, Sinclair		
Gale, Zona on	7	163
Lexington and Concord, battle of		
Porter on	3	97
Libel laws		
Perry on	6	299
Liberalism		
Shaw on	3	215
Liberal Unionists		
Morley on	10	340
Liberty		
see also Freedom		
Acton, Lord quoted on	8	53
American spirit of, Burke on	10	19
Beecher on	1	104
Brandeis on	8	48
Bryce on	1	175
Butler, N. M. on	8	53
civil, Humphreys on	8	219
empire and, Gladstone on	10	309
Epigrams on	14	367
Everett on	11	68
Franklin quoted on	11	170
Freeman on	6	142
History of Liberty, speech by Everett	11	60
Individual Liberty, speech by Augustus Thomas	3	344
industrial, Brandeis on	8	47
Littleton on	8	252
McKinley on	8	289
Marshall on	11	18
Milton quoted on	8	310
Page, W. H. on	12	247
Roosevelt on	11	435
Ruskin cited on	9	257
Scotch love of, Carnegie on	1	218
socialism and, Nearing on	15	134
socialism and, Seligman on	15	139
Sumner on	3	314
Sutherland on	8	404
Washington on	11	33

	VOL.	PAGE
Liberty bonds		
Baker on	12	268
Hoover on	12	311
Lane on	12	274
Liberty Enlightening the World		
Evarts, William Maxwell	2	28
Liberty or Death		
Henry, Patrick	11	1
Liberty Under the Law		
Curtis, George William	1	356
Librarian To-day, The		
Hill, Frank Pierce	2	219
Libraries		
Dana, J. C. on	6	63
value of, Hadley on	7	209
van Dyke on	7	410
Library Association		
Hill, Frank P.: The Librarian To-day	2	219
Lieber, Dr.		
cited on university settlement of international disputes	7	197
Liebknecht, Wilhelm		
quoted on Social Democracy	10	377
Liederkranz Society, New York		
Ingersoll, Robert Green: The Music of Wagner	2	268
Lies		
Beecher on	1	102
Ruskin's hatred of, Hillis on	9	256
Life		
De Quincey quoted on	6	257
Epigrams on	14	369
Hays on	4	380
Spalding quoted on	7	80
Wilde quoted on	5	208
Life insurance		
see also Group insurance		
Fifty Years of Life Insurance, speech by Haley Fiske	4	266
Life on the Farm		
Vail, Theodore Newton	7	403
Lincoln, Abraham		
see also Gettysburg Address		
Adams, C. F. on	1	13
address by Watterson	9	420
address by S. S. Wise	9	454
Alderman, E. A. on	1	37
Alderman on	9	7
Alderman on	9	20
Alderman on	9	14
Alderman on	9	32
anecdote of (Ally)	9	443
anecdote of Civil Service	9	443
Anecdotes of	14	69
anecdotes of (Watterson)	9	434
appearance of, McClure quoted on	9	424
Beecher, H. W. on	9	454
Beecher, H. W. on	11	256
biographical note	11	208
Borah, W. E. on	12	393
Butler on	8	59
Butler on	8	66
Central Ideas of the Republic	2	325
Character of Lincoln, speech by Phillips Brooks	9	67
Choate, J. H. on	1	244
cited by Fish	4	252
cited on democracy	1	6
cited on popular sovereignty	11	382
cited on public opinion	5	191
Cobb on	1	316
compared with Pope Leo XIII and Gladstone, F. M. Crawford on	9	116
Cooper Union speech	11	208
death of, Blaine on	9	43
definition of democracy quoted	8	262
election of, Stephens on	11	197
Farewell Address at Springfield	11	247
Farrar, F. W. on	9	200
First Inaugural Address, quoted by J. M. Beck	1	86
First Inaugural, J. P. Dolliver on	11	xvii
Gettysburg Address, The	11	248
Gettysburg Address quoted by J. H. Choate	1	244
Grady, H. W. on	2	99
Hammond, J. H. on	2	161
Harding, W. G. on	2	164
"House Divided"	11	227
"House Divided" quoted	9	423
idealism of, Matthews on	8	304
Jackson compared with, Wilson on	7	433
letter on Stephens quoted	9	437
letter to his brother quoted	9	444
letter to Mrs. Bixby quoted	9	441
letter to Seward quoted	9	433
Lowell on	8	269
Mabie on	7	xiv
Lincoln-Douglas debates		
Clark, Champ on	14	xx
Matthews on	1	xxiv
Miller, H. R. on	8	314
Queen Victoria's letter on his death, Laurier on	9	310
quoted by Kelman	2	293
quoted on biographic particulars	9	425
quoted on classics	2	35
quoted on compromise	12	383
quoted on Declaration of Independence	9	67
quoted on Douglas	9	428
quoted on Dred Scott decision	11	432
quoted on Jefferson Davis	9	441
quoted on public opinion	4	132
quoted on slavery	15	132
quoted on statesmanship	7	127
quoted on the Cabinet	9	436
quoted on the country	3	435
quoted on the law	4	207
quoted on the Union	9	438
Reply to Lincoln, speech by Stephen A. Douglas	11	175
Second Inaugural Address	11	248
Second Joint Debate at		

	VOL.	PAGE
Freeport	11	235
speeches of, Beveridge on	5	xv
Speed quoted on	9	446
Spillman, H. C. on	3	275
Spillman, H. C. on	5	317
Stanton quoted on	8	420
Sumner cited on	8	288
Taft, W. H. on	8	419
Lincoln Centennial Association, Springfield, Ill.		
Wise, S. S.: Lincoln: Man and American	9	454
Lincoln Club, Chicago		
Watterson, Henry: Abraham Lincoln	9	420
Lincoln, Man and American		
Wise, Stephen Samuel	9	454
Lincoln Memorial, The		
address by W. H. Taft	8	419
Hay quoted on	8	423
report on, quoted	8	421
Lincoln Memorial University		
Harding on	2	167
Lincoln's Birthday		
Harding, W. G.: On Lincoln's Birthday	2	164
Wise, S. S.: Lincoln: Man and American	9	454
Lincoln, Joseph C.		
Cape Cod Folks	2	328
Lind, Jenny		
Webster, Daniel on	1	363
Lindsay, Vachel		
Lowell, Amy	2	365
Linnæus, Carolus		
Emerson on	6	117
Lippmann, Walter		
Theater Guild, The	2	335
Lister, Baron		
Butler on	1	198
Literary Address, The (Intro.)		
Mabie, Hamilton Wright	7	xiii
Literature		
Alderman, E. A. on	1	28
Birrell, Augustine on	1	117
Books, Literature, and the People, speech by Henry van Dyke	7	408
business and, S. P. Sherman on	5	284
definition of, Henry van Dyke	7	411
Gladstone on	2	89
How to Fail in Literature, Lang on	6	225
Indiana in Literature and Politics, speech by Booth Tarkington	3	331
in the university, Gilman on	7	199
Lowell and, Curtis on	9	134
of democracy, Nicholson on	7	322
Scott, Sir Gilbert on	2	88
of Germany, Bancroft on	7	63
Relation of Literature to Advertising, speech by Opdycke	5	207

	VOL.	PAGE
Litigation		
Carr on	1	226
Hornblower quoted on	9	410
in England and America, J. W. Davis on	6	98
"Littery" Episode, A		
Clemens, Samuel Langhorne (Mark Twain)	1	293
Little, Arthur Dehon		
Fifth Estate, The	6	244
Little Nell		
Dickens on	1	411
Littleton, Martin Wilie		
anecdote of (Steuer)	6	343
Armistice Day, 1921	8	250
biographical note	8	250
biographical note	2	339
Direct Democracy	2	339
Little Sisters of the Poor		
Cardinal Gibbons on	7	188
Livermore, Mary Ashton		
Pond, J. B. on	13	327
Livingston, David		
Adams, C. F. on	1	13
Stanley, H. M. on	3	283
Livy		
address of Hannibal quoted from	10	49
Lloyd George, David		
An Appeal to the Nation	12	78
biographical note	12	78
biographical note	10	395
Budget, The	10	395
cablegram quoted	3	129
cited by Borah	12	388
cited on East and West	8	393
cited on United States	12	275
Cunliffe, Lord on	4	147
eloquence of, A. H. Thorndike on	12	xix
First Session of the Peace Conference	12	331
miners' strike and, Alexander on	8	7
quoted on disarmament	12	415
quoted on Woodrow Wilson	12	205
Second Session of the Peace Conference	12	340
Smuts, Jan C. on	8	387
To American Comrades in Arms	12	215
Victory or Defeat: No Half-Way House	12	169
Wilson on	12	282
Lloyd, Henry		
In Memory of Henry Lloyd, speech by Jane Addams	9	1
quoted by Jane Addams	9	3
Locarno		
Mussolini on	8	317
Locarno Pacts		
Howard on	5	3
Locke, David R. (Petroleum V. Nasby)		
Pond, J. B. on	13	328
Locomotive		
invention of, Hulbert on	6	200
Lodge, Henry Cabot		

	VOL.	PAGE
biographical note	9	319
biographical note	11	402
Party Harmony and Political Friendship	11	402
quoted on partisanship	8	338
Theodore Roosevelt	9	319
Lodge, Sir Oliver		
biographical note	5	120
Pure and Applied Science	5	120
Loeb-Leopold trial		
Darrow, Clarence: A Plea for Mercy	8	80
Logan		
American Indian speech	11	52
biographical note	11	52
Logan, Walter S.		
introducing Lewis E. Carr	1	224
London		
in 1665, Gilbert on	6	149
Londonderry, Lord		
Macaulay on	10	228
London Institution for the Diffusion of Knowledge		
Harrison, F.: The Choice of Books	7	213
London Stock Exchange		
Otto Kahn on	5	53
Longfellow, Henry Wadsworth		
Clemens, S. L. on	1	294
"Courtship of Miles Standish" quoted	1	256
England and, Depew on	1	404
"Evangeline" quoted	8	253
"Hiawatha" quoted	1	254
Nicholson, Meredith on	7	321
Smith, C. E. on	3	248
Talmage, T. D. on	3	328
Longworth, Nicholas		
biographical note	5	128
Legislating for a Republic	5	128
Looking Back over Forty Years		
Edison, Thomas Alva	4	209
Lord, Chester S.		
Hepburn, A. B. on	2	209
introducing N. M. Butler	1	188
introducing Mary Garden	2	61
presiding at Lotos Club dinner to George Harvey	2	172
Loreburn, Lord		
quoted on the Taft proposal	3	435
Los Angeles Chamber of Commerce		
Barnes, J. H.: Team Play between Government and Industry	4	46
Hoover, Herbert Clark: After-War Questions	4	411
Los Angeles Merchants and Manufacturers Association		
Hammond, J. H.: Enlightened Self-Interest in International Relations	4	351
Lost Arts, The		
Phillips, Wendell	13	281
Lost Tribes of the Irish in the South, The		
Cobb, Irvin S.	1	309
Loti, Pierre		
Lowell, Amy on	2	361
Lotos Club Dinners		
Ade, George on	1	20
Ade, George: A Cincinnatus from Indiana	1	20
Butler, N. M.: Welcoming Briand	1	188
Carty, John J.: The Wireless Telephone	1	230
Clemens, S. L.: Saint Andrew and Saint Mark	1	287
Daniels, Josephus: Invention	1	361
Depew, C. M.: To Premier Briand	1	397
Garden, Mary: Music in the United States	2	61
Garland, Hamlin: In Praise of Booth Tarkington	2	74
Gilbert, John: Playing "Old Men" Parts	2	79
Gilbert, W. S.: Pinafore	2	81
Harvey, George: Confirming an Ambassador	2	172
Hepburn, A. B. on	2	209
Hepburn, A. B.: Business Education	2	209
Hughes, Charles E.: In Honor of Lord Reading	2	200
Lawrence, F. R.: An introduction	2	317
McClellan, Geo. B.: New York and the South	2	58
Mellon, A. W.: The Nation's Business	5	175
Monaco, Prince of: Two Months in the United States	2	434
Morley, John: Positively Last Appearance	2	447
Peary, R. E.: Farthest North	3	49
Price, C. W.: Kansas and Its Governor	3	113
Reading, Lord: Across the Flood	3	128
Reed, T. B.: At the Dinner to Joseph H. Choate	3	137
Reid, Whitelaw: At the Dinner in His Honor	3	140
Reid, Whitelaw on	3	140
Smith, Alfred E.: The Governorship of New York	3	237
Stanley, Henry M.: Through the Dark Continent	3	280
Tarkington, Booth: Indiana in Literature and Politics	3	331
Winter, William: Tribute to John Gilbert	3	425
Louis Philippe		
O'Connell, Daniel on	10	262
Louis XIV		
Gladstone on	10	310

	VOL.	PAGE
Louisiana Territory		
purchase of, Champ Clark on	1	284
Louis of Battenberg		
Choate, J. H. on	1	270
Louisville Board of Trade		
Fish, Stuyvesant: Economy	4	258
Lounsbury, P. C.		
Roosa, D. B. St. John on	3	150
Lourdes, Bishop of		
quoted on church unity	1	154
Love		
Anecdotes of	14	123
Bacon quoted on	13	253
Belasco on	1	105
Bok on	13	45
Bryan on	13	81
Epigrams on	14	372
Ingersoll on	2	269
in novels, Zona Gale on	7	175
Mazzini on	10	273
Redfield on	3	136
Wiley on	3	412
Low, Seth		
Chamber of Commerce, The	5	138
introducing R. E. Peary	3	48
Lowden, Frank O.		
biographical note	2	351
Eternal Vigilance	2	343
Plea for the Farmer, A	2	351
Lowell, Abbott Lawrence		
Art of Examination, The	7	261
biographical note	7	259
Ninetieth Birthday of Charles William Eliot, The	7	260
Scholarship	7	259
Lowell, Amy		
biographical note	2	360
Poetry and Criticism	2	360
Lowell, James Russell		
address by George William Curtis	9	124
address by Brander Matthews	2	411
After-Dinner Speaking	2	372
anecdote of (Curtis)	9	127
Balfour, Sir Eustace cited on	2	413
"Biglow Papers"		
Curtis on	9	132
Matthews, Brander on	2	411
quoted	9	133
biographical note	8	254
Briggs, Charles cited on	9	135
Bryant, W. C. on	1	166
cited on democracy	7	156
cited on democracy	8	69
cited on Powers that be	1	40
cited on Shakespeare	4	106
cited on speaking	1	xxxiii
"Commemoration Ode," G. W. Curtis on	9	137
Commerce	2	371
Darwin cited on	9	135
Democracy	8	254
"Democracy," Curtis on	9	141
Emerson on	2	415
"Fable for Critics"		
Matthews, Brander on	2	411
Higginson on	2	412
last words in England quoted	9	142
lectures of, Hale on	13	xix
London Spectator on	9	140
Mabie on	7	xvii
National Growth of a Century	2	367
Nicholson, Meredith on	7	321
quoted by Butler	8	58
quoted by G. W. Curtis	9	129
quoted by Phillips	9	131
quoted by van Dyke	3	364
quoted by van Dyke	9	130
quoted on Americans	2	414
quoted on Emerson	7	xvi
quoted on Emerson	8	304
quoted on Emerson	8	305
quoted on lecturing	7	xvii
quoted on memory	7	124
quoted on new times	5	311
quoted on speeches	3	xxiii
quoted on the English language	2	414
Return of the Native, The	2	376
sentences quoted by G. W. Curtis	9	136
"Vision of Sir Launfal" quoted	9	129
Lowell, John		
dined by Boston Merchants' Association	2	225
dined by Boston Merchants' Association	2	381
Holmes, O. W. on	2	225
Humors of the Bench	2	381
Loyalty		
Goethals on	8	183
Hopkins, E. M. on	7	236
of Grant, H. Porter on	3	102
Schwab, C. M. on	5	266
Smith, F. H. on	3	253
Lucan		
translation by Sir Walter Raleigh quoted	7	126
Lucretius		
cited by S. P. Cadman	9	79
Hay, John on	2	184
Luck		
Epigrams on	14	374
Ludendorff, Field Marshal von		
quoted on war	12	421
"Lullaby"		
poem by Lang quoted	6	233
Lusitania		
sinking of, Lane on	12	276
Luther, Martin		
account of	10	59
Alderman on	9	34
Before the Diet of Worms	10	59
Choate, R. on	5	73
Hillis, N. D. on	6	168
quoted by Curtis	11	302
Sears on	10	xxviii
Luxemburg		
Bethmann-Hollweg on	12	37
Viviani on	12	50

	VOL.	PAGE
Lyceums		
Hale, E. E. on	13	xix
Mabie, H. W. on	7	xvii
Memories of the Lyceum, speech by Pond	13	318
purpose of, Wendell Phillips on	13	281
Lyell, Sir Charles		
quoted on globigerinæ	13	231
Lyndon Institute and Lyndon School of Agriculture, Vt.		
Vail, T. N.: Life on the Farm	7	403
Lysias		
Cicero quoted on	10	xix
Sears on	10	xviii
Lyttelton, Alfred		
address by Herbert H. Asquith	9	35
Lyttleton, Lord		
quoted on woman	2	423
Lytton, Lord (Sir Edward Bulwer-Lytton)		
cited on the United States	10	253
Farewell to Charles Dickens	2	384
passage from "Pelham" cited by Lord Rosebery	3	187

M

Mabie, Hamilton Wright		
Literary Address, The (Intro.)	7	xiii
McAdoo, William Gibbs		
biographical note	8	273
Lane, F. K. on	12	272
Lee, I. L. on	5	118
Soldiers' Bonus, The	8	273
McArthur, Sir William		
toast to Prince of Wales	2	1
Macaulay, Lord		
Balfour, A. J. on	7	45
biographical note	10	226
cited on Cromwell and Napoleon	13	304
cited on the church	9	228
cited on the Jews	13	420
cited on the Puritans	3	326
Eggleston on	7	131
Hoar on	9	xix
quoted by N. M. Butler	8	69
quoted on government	8	408
quoted on historians	7	132
quoted on James I	13	251
quoted on land and labor	4	408
quoted on Silesia	12	132
quoted on the press and oratory	11	xviii
quoted on the Roman Pontiffs	13	399
quoted on trial of Warren Hastings	10	131
Reform Bill, The	10	226
McCall, John A.		
Fiske, Haley on	4	272
McClellan, George B.		
dined by Lotos Club	2	58
New York and the South	2	388
McClure, A. K.		
quoted on Lincoln	9	424
McClure, Samuel		
Garland on	2	75
McClure-Patterson, Edith		
biographical note	5	144
How Women Regard Advertising	5	144
McConnachie		
A. B. Walkley on	1	66
McConnell, Francis John		
biographical note	6	261
Giants and Grasshoppers	6	261
McCorkle, W. L.		
introducing J. P. Mitchel	2	430
McCormick, Cyrus		
Hulbert on	6	202
Seligman on	15	142
MacDonald, James Ramsay		
biographical note	2	391
Mystic Kinship, A	2	391
quoted on revolutions	4	194
Young, O. D. on	5	410
McDonald, Senator		
cited by Beveridge	5	xix
McElwain, William H.		
Brandeis on	4	82
Machiavelli		
John Hay on	2	177
Machines		
Arnold cited on	7	289
Carnegie on	4	107
industry and, Barnes on	4	58
Man and Machine in Industry, speech by Ashfield	4	1
Morris, William on	7	280
Seligman on	15	129
Spillman, H. C. on	5	311
McKelway, St. Clair		
Clemens, S. L. on	1	287
Prayer and Politics	2	395
M'Kenna, Reginald		
biographical note	5	147
Economic Aspects of World Debts	5	147
McKim, Charles Follen		
Taft on	8	422
McKinley, William		
Address at Buffalo	11	395
address by John Hay	9	244
American Patriotism	8	284
biographical note	11	395
Bryan, W. J. on	11	345
death of, John Hay on	2	175
death of, John Hay on	9	249
death of, H. C. Lodge on	9	333
Depew, C. M. on	1	375
Dolliver, J. P. on	11	385
Future of the Philippines, The	2	399
Howell, Clark on	2	245
quoted by Cortelyou	1	343
quoted by Depew	1	375
quoted by Pomerene	3	71
quoted on war with Spain	3	168
Roosevelt and, Lodge on	9	333

	VOL.	PAGE
Root on	3	168
Watkins, D. E. on	15	60
Mackintosh, Sir James		
Hoar on	8	205
Maclaren, Ian		
see John Watson		
Macy, V. Everit		
Samuel Gompers	5	163
Madison, James		
Alderman, E. A. on	1	29
Alderman on	9	14
Bancroft quoted on	9	168
cited on civil service	11	301
quoted on legislature	8	66
Maeterlinck, Maurice		
Osborn, H. F. on	9	370
"The Bluebird," Cadman on	9	80
Magee, Archbishop		
cited on preachers	1	xxxiii
Magna Charta		
Alexander, M. W. on	8	5
Daniel on	9	151
Mahan, Admiral		
cited by James M. Beck	1	83
Mahomet		
Marshall, T. R. on	2	407
Maistre, Joseph de		
quoted on country	7	369
Majorities		
Phillips on	11	188
Numbers; or, The Majority and The Remnant, speech by Matthew Arnold	8	23
Majority rule		
Jefferson on	11	48
Littleton, M. W. on	2	340
Lowden, F. O. on	2	349
Roosevelt on	11	426
Makers of the Flag		
Lane, Franklin Knight	8	244
Making of a National Spirit, The		
Alderman, Edwin Anderson	1	35
Makino, Baron		
cited by Wellington Koo	12	364
Third Session of the Peace Conference	12	360
Malebranche, Nicolas		
quoted on truth	2	238
Malthus, Thomas Robert		
doctrine of, Cardinal Gibbons on	7	187
Man and Machine in Industry		
Ashfield, Lord on	4	1
Manchester Athenæum		
Emerson, R. W.: England, Mother of Nations	2	22
Manchester, England		
Altgeld on	11	363
Manhattan Island		
Roosa, D. B. St. John on	3	151
Manhood		
Which Shall Rule, Manhood or Money, speech by La Follette	7	252
Manila, battle of		
Beveridge, A. J. on	1	113
speech by J. B. Coghlan	1	324
Manners		
Addison quoted on	7	77
Butler on	7	77
Tennyson quoted on	2	xviii
Manning, Henry Edward, Cardinal		
biographical note	7	266
Persecution of the Jews	7	266
Manning, William Thomas		
biographical note	6	269
Vision of Unity, The	6	269
Man power		
European loss of, Lamont on	5	99
Spillman, H. C. on	5	311
Mansfield, Earl of (William Murray)		
Hoar on	9	xix
Sears on	10	xxx
Story quoted on	10	xxx
Manufacturers		
Carnegie on	4	101
waste and, Hoover on	4	423
Marat, Jean Paul		
Acton, Lord quoted on	8	54
Marathon		
Daniel on	9	153
March of the Flag, The		
Beveridge, Albert J.	11	372
March Toward Liberty, The		
Baker, Newton Diehl	12	264
Marconi, Guglielmo		
biographical note	6	274
Bottomley, J. on	6	274
In Honor of, speech by Michael Pupin	3	117
Lodge, Sir Oliver on	5	124
Progress of Wireless Telegraphy, The	6	274
Marco Polo		
Beatty, Admiral on	12	439
Depew, C. M. on	13	378
Fiske, John on	9	211
Marcus Aurelius		
address by Felix Adler	7	14
Bancroft on	7	69
quoted on his mother	7	17
quoted on living	7	384
sayings quoted by Felix Adler	7	28
Marengo, battle of		
Foch, Marshal on	9	222
Markets		
Crisp on	11	335
Reed on	11	327
Woodbridge on	5	396
Mark Twain		
see also Clemens, Samuel Langhorne		
address by Joseph G. Cannon	9	94
Marlborough, Duke of		
Adams, John quoted on	9	159
Bolingbroke quoted on	9	203
contrasted with Washington (J. W. Daniel)	9	159
Marlowe, Julia		
Beveridge, A. J. on	5	xv

	VOL.	PAGE
Marne, battle of		
Millerand on	12	450
Viviani, René on	12	228
Marriage		
Anecdotes of	14	123
Billings, Josh on	13	370
Bok, E. W. on	13	43
co-education and, D. S. Jordan on	7	250
Epigrams on	14	375
Gibbons, Cardinal on	7	186
Johnson, Dr. on	2	257
Marseillaise, the		
Cobb, Irvin S. on	1	310
Sullivan, Sir Arthur on	3	308
Marshall, Humphrey		
Garfield and, Blaine on	9	48
Marshall, John		
address by Richard Olney	9	358
Alderman, E. A. on	1	29
biographical note	11	10
Choate, Rufus on	9	104
Federal Constitution, The	11	10
Holmes Jr. on	2	229
Pinkerton, A. S. on	7	335
Marshall, L. C.		
quoted on Merchants	5	398
Marshall, Thomas Riley		
Addresses Before the Senate	2	406
biographical note	8	290
Farewell to the Senate	8	290
Russian War Mission, The	2	409
Thanking the French Ambassador	2	406
To the Belgian War Mission	2	408
Martin, Luther		
Choate, R. on	9	103
Martyn, Henry		
quoted by J. R. Mott	7	295
Mary, Queen of Scots		
Champ Clark on	11	367
Marx, Karl		
Bebel on	10	364
cited on bourgeoisie	12	198
quoted on social revolution	10	377
Seligman on	15	123
Shaw on	3	219
Mason, Senator James Murray		
Sumner on	11	162
Mason-Dixon line		
Page, T. N. on	3	31
Masonic Lodge, New York		
Hedges, Job E.: Birthday of Dr. Kane	2	187
Masonry		
see also Freemasonry		
Hedges, Job E. on	2	195
Tolstoi quoted on	7	306
Massachusetts		
and South Carolina, Webster on	11	82
Daniel, J. W. on	9	146
Davis on	11	193
Lodge on	11	402
people of, Fanny Kemble cited on	2	48
Lowell on	8	256
South Carolina and, speech by G. F. Hoar	8	196
Virginia and, A. S. Pinkerton on	7	334
Massachusetts Republican Convention		
Lodge, H. C.: Party Harmony and Political Friendship	11	402
Masses, the		
Bancroft on	7	60
Beecher on	13	6
Bryan on	11	347
elevation of, Gough on	13	199
George, Henry on	9	237
Massillon, Jean Baptiste		
Sears on	10	xxix
Masson, David		
cited on Burns	9	381
cited on New England men	3	357
"Life of Milton," E. E. Hale on	13	xiii
Masters, Edgar Lee		
Lowell, Amy on	2	365
Materialism		
Addams, Jane on	1	17
Black, Hugh on	1	129
McAdoo, W. G. on	8	283
Mather, Cotton		
lecture by, Hale on	13	xv
Matthews, Brander		
American Character	8	293
biographical note	8	293
biographical note	9	351
Four Ways of Delivering an Address, The (Intro.)	1	xxiii
Edwin Booth	9	351
James Russell Lowell	2	411
Maurice, Frederick Denison		
quoted on university education	7	199
Maury, Professor		
quoted on the Gulf Stream	13	396
Maxwell, James Clerk-		
Marconi on	6	275
Pupin on	3	119
Mayer, Julius M.		
biographical note	6	281
Court and the Law, The	6	281
May, Sir T. Erskine		
"Parliamentary Practice," Butler on	6	xx
Mayflower, the		
Alderman, E. A. on	1	28
Angell, J. R. on	1	44
Curtis on	1	357
Depew, C. M. on	8	136
Hale, E. E. on	2	140
Lincoln, Joseph C. on	2	329
Webster, Daniel on	3	385
Mayor of New York		
Mitchel, John Purroy	2	430
Mazzini, Joseph		
Alderman on	9	34
biographical note	10	270
gospel of, N. D. Hillis on	9	252
quoted on democracy	8	52
To the Young Men of Italy	10	270

	VOL.	PAGE
Mead, S. C.		
Fundamentals of Commercial Organization, The	5	166
Me and the President		
Gillilan, Strickland	2	85
Medical Society of Kings County		
Butler, N. M.: Progress in Medicine	1	194
Medicine		
see also Doctor, Physician		
Beecher on	13	16
Epigrams on	14	377
Farewell to the Medical Profession of America, speech by Osler	6	285
Our Medical Advisers, speech by Draper	1	418
profession of, Darlington on	6	74
Progress in Medicine	1	194
Zinsser on	6	404
Meditation		
Mott, John R.	7	289
Meetings		
Holding a meeting	15	110
Meighen, Arthur		
biographical note	2	416
British Political Tradition, The	2	419
Canada's Problems and Outlook	2	416
Glorious Dead, The	12	456
Melbourne, Lord		
quoted on morality	3	431
Melish, William B.		
Ladies, The	2	421
Mellon, Andrew William		
biographical note	5	175
Butler, N. M. on	5	175
Dawes, C. G. on	4	166
Nation's Business, The	5	175
Memorial Day		
see Decoration Day		
Holmes, Jr., Oliver Wendell	8	208
Memorial meetings		
Edison dinner	4	209
for J. H. Choate, speech by Stetson	9	398
for J. A. Garfield, speech by Blaine	9	43
for W. D. Howells, speech by van Dyke	9	414
for J. L. Jones, speech by Kent	9	297
for Sir Wilfrid Laurier, speech by Lemieux	9	315
for Henry D. Lloyd, speech by Jane Addams	9	1
for Mark Twain, speech by W. D. Howells	9	262
National Civic Federation, for Belmont and Gompers, speech by Macy	5	163
Memorials		
of the World War	12	433
Memories of the Lyceum		
Pond, James Burton	13	318
Memory		
Eggleston on	7	124
Epigrams on	14	378
Lowell quoted on	7	124
Memory of Burns, The		
Emerson, Ralph Waldo	2	24
Menace of the Leisured Woman		
Rhondda-Chesterton debate	15	155
Men of Many Inventions		
Porter, Horace	3	73
Men of Vision with Their Feet on the Ground		
Cortelyou, George Bruce	1	343
Merchant marine		
McKinley, Wm. on	11	400
Merchants		
see also Business men		
Addison cited on	3	107
Alderman, E. A. on	1	35
bankers and, Ecker on	4	179
Newman, J. P. on	3	3
Merchants and Ministers		
Beecher, Henry Ward	1	97
Mercier, Cardinal		
biographical note	12	140
Coronation Day Sermon	12	140
Cortelyou, G. B. on	1	347
Thorndike, A. H. on	12	xviii
Meredith, George		
Newton, J. F. on	7	311
"Ordeal of Richard Feverel," Zona Gale on	7	170
Wiggin, Kate Douglas on	3	400
Mere Man		
Grand, Sarah	2	124
Mere Words		
Dana, John Cotton	6	59
Message of the West, The		
Lane, Franklin K.	12	270
Message to Garcia		
Wiers on	5	391
Methodist Episcopal Church		
Calhoun on	11	114
Mexico		
Germany and, Lane on	12	278
Lamont, T. W. on	5	107
Roosevelt on	12	119
United States and, J. A. Reed on	8	338
Wilson and, J. A. Reed on	8	339
Michelet, Jules		
Eggleston on	7	131
Middle classes		
Macaulay on	10	231
Militant Suffragists		
Pankhurst, Emmeline	7	324
Militarism		
German, Wilson on	12	234
Military training		
Wood on	8	443
Milk		
Shaw, Henry Wheeler	13	363
Mill, John Stuart		
cited on Sir Walter Scott	7	131
Inaugural Address at St. Andrew's, Spencer on	3	269
quoted on human nature	8	410
Millais, Sir John		
introducing Sir Arthur Pinero	3	60

	VOL.	PAGE
Miller, Henry Russell		
American Ideal, The	2	426
biographical note	8	311
Second Birth, The	8	311
Millerand, President		
cited on strikes	10	378
Semicentennial of the French Republic	12	447
Millikan, Robert Andrews		
Atom, the	7	272
biographical note	7	272
Milman, Dean		
cited on Jewish agrarian laws	13	403
Milne, A. A.		
Barrie on	1	70
Milnes, Richard Monckton		
Reid on	3	141
Stetson on	9	403
Milton, John		
Alderman on	9	34
"Areopagitica," C. A. Dana on	6	57
Cadman, S. P. on	9	83
"Comus" quoted	3	315
Hoar on	8	207
Hoar on	9	xxii
"Paradise Lost," criticism of, Harrison on	7	221
preaching of, C. W. Eliot on	2	21
quoted by Beck	12	135
quoted by Butler	1	191
quoted by Curtis	9	136
quoted by Gladstone	2	91
quoted on books	7	217
quoted on books	9	260
quoted on liberty	8	310
quoted on oratory of the Greeks	11	xvi
quoted on the East	3	1
"Samson Agonistes" quoted	1	14
Milwaukee		
La Follette on	7	256
Mines		
Hill on	4	398
Ministers		
see also Preaching		
Beecher on	1	89
Caldwell on	1	207
Merchants and Ministers, speech by H. W. Beecher	1	97
Webster quoted on	6	164
Ministry, the		
see also Pulpit		
Enlistment in the Christian Ministry, speech by J. H. Wigmore	6	398
Ministry of Masonry, The		
Newton, Joseph Fort	7	304
Minorities		
Beck on	1	83
Harrison quoted on	8	310
Matthews on	8	310
Owsley on	8	326
Phillips cited on	1	354
tyranny of, Roosevelt on	11	426
Mirabeau		
Against the Charge of Treason	10	191
Beveridge on	5	xvi
biographical note	10	191
Sears on	10	xxix
Mirabeau, Bailli of, quoted on the English	8	270
Miracles		
Bryan on	13	76
Missionaries		
Clemens on	13	135
Mission of Culture, The		
Hale, Edward Everett	2	134
Mississippi, State of		
On Withdrawal from the Union, speech by Jefferson Davis	11	188
Missouri Bar Association		
Steuer, M. D.: Cross-Examination, is it an Art or an Artifice?	6	326
Missouri Compromise		
Calhoun on	11	108
Clay on	11	131
Mistaken Identity		
Clemens, Samuel Langhorne	1	303
Mistakes		
Epigrams on	14	379
Riddell on	8	350
Mitchel, John Purroy		
Mayor of New York	2	430
Mob, the		
Butler, N. M. on	8	62
Taine cited on	8	62
Moderation		
Bok on	13	39
Epigrams on	14	380
Modern Changes in Educational Ideals		
Hadley, Arthur Twining	7	207
Modern Trade Unionism		
Green, William	4	317
Modern Trends in the Study and Treatment of the Law		
Cardozo, Benjamin Nathan	6	34
Modjeska, Madame		
Beveridge on	5	xv
Molière		
Hugo on	9	273
Matthews on	8	304
quoted on the human race	8	98
Moltke, Von		
quoted on war	12	420
Monaco, Prince of		
dined by Lotos Club	2	434
Two Months in the United States	2	434
Monarchism		
Bryce cited on	8	308
Monarchy		
Gambetta on	10	290
in Spain, Castelar on	10	285
Macaulay on	10	231
Money		
see also Wealth		
Alderman on	1	39
Americans and, Matthews on	8	295
Carlyle on	7	91

	VOL.	PAGE
Conwell on	13	148
Emerson quoted on	13	32
Epigrams on	14	381
government issue, Bryan on	11	344
Jonson, Ben quoted on	8	298
property and, Cockran on	11	354
Schwab on	5	263
war and, Conkling on	1	335
Which Shall Rule, Manhood or Money, speech by La Follette	7	252
Money-making		
Brandeis on	4	80
Harriman and, Kahn on	9	289
Insull on	5	31
Ruskin on	13	343
Monopolies		
Altgeld on	11	358
La Follette on	7	255
Seligman on	15	127
Van Hise on	5	362
Monroe, James		
Eliot on	2	9
Monroe Doctrine		
Beck on,	12	133
Bismarck quoted on	1	401
Borah on	12	388
Depew on	1	401
Jefferson cited on	12	388
Hay on	2	179
Hoar on	11	393
Holy Alliance and, Depew on	1	384
Jefferson quoted on	1	86
Reed, J. A. on	8	338
Roosevelt on	11	421
Roosevelt quoted on	1	401
Taft on	3	318
Taft on	12	371
Taft on	12	377
William II, Emperor of Germany, quoted on	1	401
Montaigne		
cited by Osler	6	285
quoted on lawyers	6	330
Montauk Club, Brooklyn		
Depew, C. M.: Eighty-Seventh Birthday	1	372
Montesquieu		
cited by Holmes, Jr.	2	231
cited on religion of Christ	7	185
"Esprit des Lois," Lang on	6	231
Lowell on	8	258
Moore, John Bassett		
American Ideals	2	438
biographical note	2	438
Moore, Thomas		
Emerson on	2	26
quoted by O'Reilly	3	14
quoted on woman	2	422
Moore, the Bard of Erin		
O'Reilly, John Boyle	3	13
Morality		
Beecher on	1	100
Bryan on	13	72
Melbourne quoted on	3	431
National, speech by J. R. Angell	1	43
Russell on	7	374
Washington on	11	40
More, Hannah		
quoted by Birrell	1	119
More, Sir Thomas		
Anecdote of (Choate)	1	247
Moreau, Jean Victor		
conversation with Napoleon quoted	9	221
More Men		
Kitchener of Khartum	12	95
Morgan, J. Pierpont		
introducing Porter	3	95
Morley, John (Viscount)		
biographical note	2	442
biographical note	10	333
cited on speeches of Jefferson and Washington	3	9
dined by Lotos Club	2	447
Home Rule for Ireland	10	333
Positively Last Appearance	2	447
quoted on optimism	8	308
Testifying	2	442
Mormons, The		
Browne, Charles Farrar	13	47
Moroccan crisis		
Grey on	12	15
Morris, Gouverneur		
biographical note	9	354
Alexander Hamilton	9	354
Morris, William		
Art and the Beauty of the Earth	7	279
biographical note	7	279
Morse, Samuel F. B.		
dinner in honor of	2	42
Field, D. D. on	2	42
Hulbert on	6	202
Morton, Henry		
quoted on Edison	4	254
Moses		
address by Henry George	9	227
Bryan on	1	159
Clark on	11	369
Jordan on	5	33
Moses and Amalek		
William II, Emperor of Germany	12	1
Mothers		
Pilgrim Mothers, The, speech by Choate	1	254
Mothers-in-law		
Melish, W. B. on	2	423
Mott, John R.		
biographical note	7	289
Meditation	7	289
Muir, John		
Osborn, H. F. on	9	367
Mules		
Josh Billings on	13	366
Municipal ownership		
Dawes quoted on	4	364
Harris on	4	364
Munsey, Frank Andrew		
biographical note	5	178
Problems of the Hour	5	178
Murdoch, William		
Hulbert on	6	201
Murphy, Patrick Francis		
In Honor of Joseph Choate	2	452

	VOL.	PAGE
Murray, William		
see Lord Mansfield		
Murray, Rev. W. H. H. (Adirondack)		
quoted on business	4	289
Music		
address by Sir Arthur Sullivan	3	307
Music in the United States		
Garden, Mary	2	61
Music of Wagner, The		
Ingersoll, Robert Green	2	268
Mussolini, Benito		
biographical note	8	316
Fascist Italy	8	316
Shaw on	3	213
Mutual Life Insurance Company		
Fiske, Haley on	4	275
My Creed for the Nation		
Wigmore, John Henry	3	401
My Farm in Jersey		
Jefferson, Joseph	2	279
My Garden		
Hole, Samuel Reynolds	2	221
Mystic Kinship, A		
MacDonald, James Ramsay	2	391

N

Nagel, Charles		
biographical note	5	188
Chambers of Commerce	5	188
Grant on	4	315
Napoleon Bonaparte		
Adams, C. F. on	1	13
address by Marshal Foch	9	219
Addresses to His Army	10	221
biographical note	10	221
Alderman on	9	31
Bryan, W. J. on	1	159
cited on the English	8	295
Clark, Champ on	11	366
Clark, Champ on	11	370
conversation with Moreau quoted	9	221
Depew on	1	384
Depew on	8	140
Eggleston on	7	128
Emerson on	3	246
Fall of Bonaparte, The, speech by Canning	10	184
"Forty centuries look down upon you"	10	222
Gladstone on	10	310
Heine cited on	1	33
Holmes Jr. on	2	237
Macaulay cited on	13	304
On the Rejection of Napoleon's Overtures, speech by Fox	10	169
Phillips on	13	305
Pitt on	10	161
quoted on courage	3	91
quoted on the French Revolution	8	270
quoted on war	12	96
Sears on	10	xxix
Sieyès quoted on	9	220
Toussaint L'Ouverture and, Phillips on	13	307
Wheeler, Joseph on	3	391
Nasby, Petroleum V.		
see Locke, D. R.		
Nassau Hall		
Hibben on	2	214
National Air Transport Incorporated		
Henderson on	4	396
National Anti-Corn-Law League		
Cobden on	10	234
National Association of Commercial Organization Secretaries		
address by S. C. Mead	5	166
National Association of Letter Carriers' Annual Convention, St. Louis		
Hays, Will H.: Teamwork	4	377
National Association of Manufacturers		
Edgerton, J. E.: Candles of Understanding	4	190
Henderson, Paul: Aircraft for Industry	4	389
Kirby, Jr., John: Labor and Legislation	5	67
Longworth, Nicholas: Legislating for a Republic	5	128
Snyder, Ora: The Woman Employer	5	302
National Civic Federation		
Macy, V. Everit: Samuel Gompers	5	163
National Distribution Conference		
Hoover, H. C.: Waste—A Problem of Distribution	4	422
National Duty and International Ideals		
Roosevelt, Theodore	12	108
National Gas Association and American Petroleum Institute		
Cortelyou, G. B.: Men of Vision with their Feet on the Ground	1	343
National Growth		
Clark, Champ	1	280
National Growth of a Century		
Lowell, James Russell	2	367
National Institute of Arts and Letters		
see also American Academy		
Thomas, Augustus: The Gold Medal for Drama	6	362
van Dyke, Henry: Books, Literature, and the People	7	408
National Institute of Social Sciences		
Hampden, Walter: On Receiving a Gold Medal	6	160
Nationalism		

	VOL.	PAGE
Fosdick on	6	130
McKelway on	2	397
Nationality		
Brandeis, L. D. on	8	48
Kingsley, D. P. on	2	300
National Morality		
Angell, James Rowland	1	43
National Preparedness		
Wood, Leonard	8	440
National Retail Drygoods Association		
Atterbury, William W.: The Public Can Secure the Railroad Service It Wants	4	12
National Sentiments		
Hayes, Rutherford B.	2	185
National sovereignty		
League of Nations and, Cecil on	12	357
Orlando on	12	359
Nations		
Arming of the Nations, speech by C. W. Eliot	2	8
England, Mother of Nations, speech by R. W. Emerson	2	22
equality of, Gladstone on	10	305
Nation's Business, The		
Mellon, Andrew William	5	175
Natural resources		
conservation of, Kirby, Jr. on	5	77
conservation of, Nichols on	5	202
development of, Hoover on	4	419
Natural Wealth of the Land and its Conservation, The, speech by Hill	4	397
of America, Barnes on	4	57
of the world, Hammond on	4	357
Stephens, A. H. on	11	200
Natural Wealth of the Land and its Conservation, The		
Hill, James J.	4	397
Nature		
Burroughs and, Osborn on	9	367
Epigrams on	14	382
influence on the scholar, Emerson on	6	106
Nature and the Religious Mood		
Adler, Felix	7	30
Navy, the		
see also Army and Navy		
America's need of, Roosevelt on	12	117
British, Sir Robert Borden on	12	102
Dawes, C. G. on	4	159
Howland, H. E. on	2	259
Roosevelt and, H. C. Lodge on	9	329
Sampson, W. T. on	3	198
Naylor, Emmett Hay		
biographical note	5	193
Trade, Association, The	5	193
Near East		
America and, Brent on	6	31
Vanderlip on	5	355
Nearing, Scott		
Capitalism vs. Socialism	15	117
Villard on	15	130
Nebraska Bill		
Douglas on	11	178
Lincoln on	11	229
Lincoln on	11	242
Negro, the		
Anecdotes of	14	181
Grady, H. W. on	2	103
Page, T. N. on	3	36
Progress of the American Negro, speech by Booker T. Washington	8	433
Race Problem, The, speech by Grady	2	107
Washington, B. T. on	8	438
Wise, S. S. on	9	456
Toussaint L'Ouverture, speech by Phillips	13	296
Negro Suffrage		
Tilden, Samuel Jones	11	258
Nelson, Admiral		
Hoar, G. F. on	8	198
quoted by J. R. Lowell	2	369
Sampson, W. T. on	3	197
Nethersole, Olga		
Beveridge on	5	xv
Neutrality		
American, Beck on	12	132
Wilson, Woodrow on	12	207
New England		
Angell, J. R. on	1	45
Bacheller, Irving on	1	51
Beecher on	1	88
Blaine on	9	44
Caldwell on	1	204
Curtis on	1	356
Curtis on	9	131
Evarts quoted on	2	4
Glory of New England, The, speech by Henry W. Beecher	1	92
Gough on	13	199
Grady, H. W. on	2	107
Grant, U. S. on	2	130
Hale, E. E. on	2	134
Hayne cited on	10	80
Harrison on	2	171
Holmes, Jr. on	8	212
ideas of, Hayes, R. B. on	2	185
lectures in, Hale on	13	xvii
Lowell, J. R. on	2	377
Masson cited on	3	357
Nicholson, Meredith on	7	320
Palfrey quoted on	3	357
Sherman, W. T. on	3	225
Styles, Ezra quoted on	2	136
Twichell, J. H. on	3	356
Webster on	3	387
Webster on	11	80
Wilson on	7	420
Winslow cited on	2	134
Wolcott, E. O. on	3	440
woman in, Beecher on	13	4
New Englanders		
Porter, Horace on	3	96
Roosa, D. B. St. John on	3	159
New England Society of Brook-		

	VOL.	PAGE
lyn Dinners		
Beecher, H. W.: The Glory of New England	1	92
Hale, E. E.: Boston	2	141
Hayes, R. B.: National Sentiments	2	185
Page, T. N.: The Torch of Civilization	3	28
Porter, Horace: A Trip Abroad with Depew	3	80
Sherman, W. T.: The Army and Navy	3	223
New England Society of New York Dinners		
Abbott, Lyman: Faith and Duty	1	1
Angell, J. R.: National Morality	1	43
Bacheller, Irving: Sense, Common and Preferred	1	55
Bacheller, Irving: The Yankee	1	50
Beecher, H. W.: Religious Freedom	1	87
Choate cited on	1	45
Choate quoted on	14	xix
Choate, J. H.: The Pilgrim Mothers	1	254
Clemens, S. L.: New England Weather	1	290
Clemens, S. L.: Woman, God Bless Her!	1	305
Conkling, Roscoe: The State of New York	1	333
Curtis, G. W.: Liberty Under the Law	1	356
Depew, C. M.: Woman	1	389
Dix, J. A.: The Flag—the Old Flag	1	413
Eliot, C. W.: Harvard and Yale	2	4
Eliot, C. W.: Truth and Light	2	13
Grady, H. W.: The New South	2	97
Grant, U. S.: A Remarkable Climate	2	129
Hale, E. E.: The Mission of Culture	2	134
Howland, Henry E.: Our Ancestors and Ourselves	2	251
Kelman, John: Puritanism To-day	2	290
Lincoln, Joseph C.: Cape Cod Folks	2	328
Lowden, F. O.: Eternal Vigilance	2	343
Lowden on	2	343
Peary, R. E.: The North Pole	3	48
Porter, Horace: Men of Many Inventions	3	73
Porter, Horace: Sires and Sons	3	95
Porter, Horace: Woman	3	85
Sherman, W. T.: A Reminiscence of the War	3	228
Sumner, Charles: The Qualities that Win	3	309
Talmage, T. D.: Behold the American!	3	307
Tilton, Theodore: Woman	3	350
Twichell, J. H.: Yankee Notions	3	355
Watterson, Henry: The Puritan and the Cavalier	3	375
Webster, Daniel: The Constitution and the Union	3	381
Wolcott, E. O.: The Bright Land to Westward	3	438
New England Society of Charleston, South Carolina		
Hoar, G. F.: South Carolina and Massachusetts	8	196
New England Society of Pennsylvania		
Harrison, Benjamin: The Union of States	2	169
Smith, Charles E.: The President's Prelude	3	244
New England Society of St. Louis		
Caldwell, H. C.: A Blend of Cavalier and Puritan	1	202
New England Weather		
Clemens, Samuel Langhorne	1	290
Twichell on	3	360
New History, The		
Eggleston, Edward	7	124
New Ideas for an Old Industry		
White, Frank Edson	5	382
New Jersey		
My Farm in Jersey, speech by Joseph Jefferson	2	279
New Jersey Historical Society		
Wilson, Woodrow: The Course of American History	7	417
New Jersey State Teachers' Association		
Dana, John C.: Mere Words	6	59
Newman, John Henry, Cardinal		
attitude toward religion, Birrell on	9	40
biographical note	7	297
cited by Gilman	7	198
cited by Matthew Arnold	8	25
compared with Burke, Birrell on	9	40
Knowledge Viewed in Relation to Learning	7	297
quoted on Thomas Scott	7	296
Newman, John Philip		
Commerce	3	1
New Orleans Association of Commerce		
Kruttschnitt, Julius: The Railroad Situation	5	83
New Poland, The		
Paderewski, Ignace Jan	8	333
New South, The		
Grady, Henry Woodfin	2	97
Newspaper Law		
Perry, John Holliday	6	290

	VOL.	PAGE
Newspapers		
Balfour on	7	47
Beveridge on	5	xx
Carnegie on	4	104
Country Newspaper, The, speech by W. A. White	6	381
Evarts cited on	11	xiv
football and, E. K. Hall on	2	150
Gale, Zona on	7	162
Gompers on	4	308
Lee, Ivy on	5	119
Lowell on	8	258
oratory and, Matthews on	1	xxiv
public speaking and, Bryan on	13	91
Reed on	8	xiii
support by, Hoover on	12	307
Newton, Sir Isaac		
cited by Cortelyou	4	139
cited on truth	7	214
Newton, Joseph Fort		
biographical note	7	304
Ministry of Masonry, The	7	304
New World, the		
see also Old World and the New		
Canning quoted on	9	148
Canning quoted on	11	66
Farrar on	9	205
New York, City of		
Belasco on	1	109
Bryce on	1	179
Carnegie on	1	212
Edison and, Hulbert on	6	205
Finley on	8	176
government of, Bryce on	1	171
Hubbard, Elbert, cited on	5	309
Lamont, T. W. on	5	93
Landing at N. Y., speech by Washington Irving	2	276
Mayor of N. Y., speech by J. P. Mitchel	2	430
Port of N. Y., The, speech by E. H. Outerbridge	3	16
Port of N. Y., The, speech by E. H. Outerbridge	5	210
Roosa, D. B. St. John on	3	151
Rosen, Baron on	3	189
Sherman, W. T. on	3	225
Subway, the, Choate on	1	272
New York, State of		
Governorship of N. Y., speech by A. E. Smith	3	237
reorganization of government, A. E. Smith on	5	298
Root on	3	160
State of N. Y., The, speech by Roscoe Conkling	1	333
New York Academy of Medicine		
Farrand, Livingston: The Work of a Great Physician	6	123
Vincent, G. E.: The Doctor and the Changing Order	6	364
New York Advertising Club		
Howard, Sir Esme: Sales Representative of John Bull and Co.	5	1
New York and the South		
McClellan, George B.	2	388
New York Central R. R. Company		
Half Century with a Railroad, speech by Depew	4	172
New York Constitutional Convention, 1915		
Root, Elihu: Boss Rule	11	408
New York Editorial Conference, 1920		
Gompers, Samuel: The American Federation of Labor	4	299
New York Electrical Society		
Marconi, Guglielmo: The Progress of Wireless Telegraphy	6	274
Pupin, Michael: In Honor of Marconi	3	117
New York Historical Society		
Adams, John Quincy: The Jubilee of the Constitution	11	69
New York Life Insurance Company		
Fiske, Haley on	4	274
New York Southern Society Dinners		
Clark, Champ: National Growth	1	280
Fellows, John R.: North and South	2	37
Finley, J. H.: Latitude and Longitude	2	51
Jenks, A. F.: Observations of a Jurist	2	285
McClellan, G. B.: New York and the South	2	388
Mitchell, J. P.: Mayor of New York	2	430
Stires, Ernest M.: The Southland	3	291
Thomas, Augustus: Individual Liberty	3	344
Thomas, Augustus: The South as a Custodian	3	336
New York State Bankers' Association		
Ecker, F. H.: The Human Factor in the Balance Sheet	4	179
Ford, Simeon: A Run on the Banker	2	55
New York State Bar Association		
Carr, Lewis E.: The Lawyer and the Hod Carrier	1	224
Wise, John S.: The Legal Profession	3	428
New York Stock Exchange and Public Opinion, The		
Kahn, Otto Hermann	5	42
New York Sun		
dinner to All-American football team, 1925	2	144

	VOL.	PAGE
Niagara Falls		
emblem of United States, A. P. Stanley on	3	277
Nicholas II, Czar of Russia		
Kaiser and, Depew on	1	384
Russia Enters the War	12	67
Nichols, William Henry		
biographical note	5	198
Chemist and Reconstruction, The	5	198
Nicholson, Meredith		
Sunny Slopes of Forty, The	7	316
Nietzsche, Friedrich Wilhelm		
cited on progress	7	385
Matthews, Brander on	8	304
Nightingale, Florence		
Gibbons, Cardinal on	7	188
Gough on	13	198
Porter, Horace on	3	88
Nineteenth Century		
Beck, James M. on	1	79
Dolliver on	9	176
George, Henry on	9	237
Hadley, A. T. on	7	207
Hugo, Victor on	9	273
Phillips on	13	295
Pinkerton, A. S. on	7	335
Wallace, A. R. cited on	8	302
Ninetieth Birthday of Charles William Eliot, The		
address by Abbott Lawrence Lowell	7	260
Eliot on	7	154
Noah		
Jordan on	5	32
Noblesse Oblige		
Warburg, P. M. on	5	380
Nominating General Grant for a Third Term		
Conkling, Roscoe	11	268
Nomination of M. Georges Clemenceau as President of the Peace Conference		
Wilson, President	12	329
Norman, Henry		
introducing John Hay	2	181
North, Lord		
Hoar, G. F. on	9	xviii
North, the		
Calhoun on	11	107
Clark, Champ on	1	285
Cobb, Irvin S. on	1	309
Stephens, A. H. on	11	198
North and South		
see also Civil War		
Abbott, Lyman on	1	3
address by John R. Fellows	2	37
Beecher on	11	255
Bright, John on	10	249
Choate, R. on	11	146
Cobb on	1	311
Coghlan, J. B. on	1	328
Everett on	9	188
Hoar, G. F. on	8	197
Howell, Clark on	2	243
Page, T. N. on	3	30
Watterson on	3	377
North Carolina		
Alderman, E. A. on	1	27
anecdote on name (Eggleston)	7	126
Northcote, Sir Stafford		
presiding at Associated Chambers of Commerce Banquet	1	257
Salisbury, Lord on	10	324
North Dakota		
socialism and, Villard on	15	120
North Pole, The		
address by Robert E. Peary	3	48
Bryce, James on	1	179
Northwestern University		
Gary, E. H.: Ethics in Business	4	288
Law School		
Wigmore, John Henry: My Creed for the Nation	3	401
Northwest Mounted Police		
Eliot, C. W. on	2	11
Norton, Charles Dyer		
biographical note	5	204
Enthusiasm	5	204
Norton, Charles Eliot		
Howells, W. D. on	2	250
introducing J. R. Lowell	2	376
Novel and the Spirit, The		
Gale, Zona	7	162
Novels		
see also Fiction		
Nicholson on	7	322
Nullification		
Davis on	11	191
Numbers; or, the Majority and the Remnant		
Arnold, Matthew	8	23
Nye, William		
introduced by Mark Twain	13	333
Pond, J. B. on	13	331

O

	VOL.	PAGE
Obedience		
Ruskin and, Hillis on	9	257
Observations of a Jurist		
Jenks, Almet F.	2	285
Ochs, Adolph S.		
Stone, M. E. on	6	360
O'Connell, Daniel		
biographical note	10	260
in House of Commons, Dolliver on	9	176
Repeal of the Union, The	10	260
Odd Fellows, Richmond, Va.		
Pinkerton, Alfred S.: Spirit of Odd-Fellowship	7	333
O'Donoghue, Joseph J.		
presiding at dinner of Friendly Sons of St. Patrick	1	103
Odyssey, The		
after-dinner speaking in, Sears on	3	xvi
O'Ferrall, Charles T.		

	VOL.	PAGE
Clark, Champ on	14	xxiv
Oglesby, Richard		
Foster, V. W. on	3	6
Royal Corn, The	3	6
Ohio		
address by Atlee Pomerene	3	65
Alderman, E. A. on	1	31
Ohio Society of New York		
Harrison, Benj. on	2	170
Hedges, Job E.: Ohio, the Presidency and Americanism	2	197
Pomerene, A.: Ohio	3	65
Ohio, the Presidency and Americanism		
Hedges, Job Elmer	2	197
Oklahoma		
Lane, F. K. on	12	271
Old Traditions		
Humphreys, Benjamin Grubb	8	217
Old World and the New, The		
address by Carl Schurz	3	199
Depew on	8	135
Olney, Richard		
biographical note	9	358
biographical note	3	9
Commerce and Its Relations to the Law	3	9
John Marshall	9	358
presiding at dinner to W. T. Sampson	3	196
Stetson on	9	407
Omar Khayyám		
address by John Hay	2	181
quoted by Darrow	2	181
Omar Khayyám Club of London, speech by John Hay	2	181
On a Piece of Chalk		
Huxley, Thomas Henry	13	219
On Being Awarded a Bronze Tablet		
Schwab, Charles M.	5	274
On Domestic and Foreign Affairs		
Gladstone, William Ewart	10	296
One Aim: Victory		
Clemenceau, Georges	12	182
Oneida Community		
Carver on	4	127
On His Condemnation to Death		
Socrates	10	10
On His Ninetieth Birthday		
Eliot, Charles William	7	154
On His Seventieth Birthday		
Shaw, George Bernard	3	212
On Lincoln's Birthday		
Harding, Warren G.	2	164
On Municipal and Governmental Ownership		
Altgeld, John Peter	11	358
On Receiving a Gold Medal		
Wilson, George T.	3	419
On Receiving a Loving Cup		
Wilson, George T.	3	419
On Receiving Sentence		
Debs, Eugene V.	7	110
On the Annexation of Hawaii		
Clark, Champ	11	366
On the Compromise of 1850		
Clay, Henry	11	128
On the Crown		
Demosthenes	10	17
Jebb quoted on	10	17
On the Death of Daniel Webster		
Choate, Rufus	9	99
On the Death of Gladstone		
Dillon, John	9	171
On the Death of John Brown		
Garrison, William Lloyd	11	183
On the Death of Queen Victoria		
Laurier, Sir Wilfrid	9	306
On the Dissolution of Parliament		
Cromwell, Oliver	10	73
On the Lord's Prayer		
St. Augustine	10	53
On the Spoils System		
Curtis, George William	11	300
On Withdrawal from the Union		
Davis, Jefferson	11	190
Opdycke, John Baker		
biographical note	5	207
Relation of Literature to Advertising, The	5	207
Opening Address at the Peace Conference		
Clemenceau, Georges	12	332
Opening the Assembly with Prayer		
Franklin, Benjamin	11	8
Opening the Hebrew University at Jerusalem		
Allenby, Lord	7	33
Opportunity		
Addams, Jane on	1	18
address by John Lancaster Spalding	7	383
Edgerton on	4	197
Epigrams on	14	385
Kahn on	5	57
Moore, J. B. on	2	438
Owsley, Alvin on	8	326
Optimism		
Anecdotes of	14	233
Carpenter quoted on	3	211
Epigrams on	14	387
Matthews, Brander on	8	308
Morley quoted on	8	308
Oration at His Brother's Grave		
Ingersoll, Robert G.	11	294
Oratory		
see also Address, After-Dinner Speaking, Eloquence, Public Speaking, Speeches		
America and, Champ Clark on	14	xxxii
definition of an orator (Fox)	10	xxxii
Demosthenes on	10	19
Greek, Milton quoted on	11	xvi
Greek, Sears on	10	xvii
History of Oratory, intro-		

	VOL.	PAGE
duction by Sears	10	xvii
Hoar on	9	xiii
Matthews, Brander on	1	xxiii
parliamentary, Hoar on	9	xviii
Roman, Sears on	10	xxiii
Survey of Oratory in Past Ages	10	1
Oratory of the Stump (Intro.)		
see also Stump oratory introduction by Jonathan P. Dolliver	11	xiii
Oratory of the World War (Intro.)		
Thorndike, Ashley H.	12	xv
Oratory Past and Present (Intro.)		
Reed, Thomas Brackett	8	xiii
Order of the Elks, The		
Holland, Rush La Motte	7	230
Ordinance of 1787		
Alderman, E. A. on	1	31
Calhoun, J. C. on	11	108
Seward, W. H. on	11	169
Oregon territory		
Calhoun, J. C. on	11	108
O'Reilly, John Boyle		
Moore, the Bard of Erin	3	13
O'Rell, Max		
Wiggin, Kate Douglas on	3	395
Organization		
Epigrams on	14	389
labor and, H. J. Allen on	8	16
Vincent on	6	369
war and, Leonard Wood on	8	441
Organization of Prosperity, The		
Leacock, Stephen B.	2	320
Organizations		
Cortelyou on	4	141
public speaking and, A. H. Thorndike on	4	xiv
Sherman, S. P. on	5	286
Zinsser on	6	402
Originality		
Education for Initiative and Originality, speech by Edward L. Thorndike	7	391
Origin and Development of Radio Speaking		
Borden, Raymond C.	15	83
Orlando, Premier of Italy		
cited by Bourgeois	12	351
Second Session of the Peace Conference	12	341
Third Session of the Peace Conference	12	358
Orléans, Duke of		
Mirabeau on	10	198
Orr, Alexander E.		
introducing M. Halstead	2	154
Osborn, Henry Fairfield		
biographical note	9	366
John Burroughs	9	366
Osler, Sir William		
biographical note	6	285
Farewell to the Medical Profession of America	6	285
Otis, James		
Bancroft quoted on	8	202
Hoar, G. F. on	8	202
quoted on South Carolina and Massachusetts	8	202
Sears on	10	xxxii
Straus, O. S. on	8	395
Ottoman Empire		
Disraeli on	10	315
Wilson, Woodrow on	12	285
Ouida		
quoted on poverty	7	384
Our Ancestors and Ourselves		
Howland, Henry E.	2	251
Our Association		
Darlington, Thomas	6	67
Our Brethren Overseas		
Davis, John W.	6	86
Our Clients		
Coudert, Frederic René	1	348
Our Country		
Cobb, Irvin S.	1	319
Our Heritage		
Parker, Alton B.	3	43
Our Medical Advisers		
Draper, William Henry	1	418
Our New Country		
Halstead, Murat	2	154
Our Reunited Country		
Howell, Clark	2	242
Our Wives		
Watterson, Henry	3	373
Outerbridge, Eugene Harvey		
biographical note	5	210
introducing Lord Cunliffe	4	144
Port of New York, The	3	16
Port of New York, The	5	210
Over-Reaching		
Thornton, Sir Henry Worth	5	339
Owen, Edward		
presiding at banquet of Confederate Veteran Camp of New York	3	391
Owen, Robert		
quoted on Argument	15	167
Owen, Robert L.		
Currency Bill, The	3	21
Owsley, Alvin		
American Legion and the Nation, The	8	323
Respect the Flag	8	331
Oxford and Asquith, Earl of see Asquith		
Oxford Debating Club		
Morley, John: Home Rule for Ireland	10	333

P

Pacific, the		
problems of, Jan C. Smuts on	8	391
U. S. interests in, John Hay on	2	180
Pacifists		
Root on	12	259
Packing industry		
New Ideas for an Old In-		

	VOL.	PAGE
dustry, speech by F. E. White	5	382
Paderewski, Ignace Jan		
biographical note	8	333
New Poland, The	8	333
Page, Thomas Nelson		
biographical note	3	28
Torch of Civilization, The	3	28
Page, Walter Hines		
Fourth of July in London, The	12	246
quoted on speeches	6	343
Simon, Sir John on	3	236
Paine, Thomas		
quoted by J. M. Beck	12	129
quoted on the Revolution	9	152
Painting		
Pinero on	3	60
Portrait and Landscape Painting, speech by Lord Rosebery	3	182
Palestine		
conquest of, Allenby on	7	33
Palfrey, James		
quoted on New England men	3	357
Palm Beach		
Ford, Simeon	2	58
Palmerston, Lord (Henry John Temple)		
biographical note	3	39
Gladstone, W. E. on	10	300
Hoar on	9	xvi
Hoar on	9	xviii
Hoar on	9	xx
Illusions Created by Art	3	39
Panama Canal, the		
Carnegie on	1	209
influence on railways, Thornton on	5	345
Roosevelt and, Depew on	1	377
Roosevelt and, Lodge on	9	335
Panama Canal Completed, The		
Goethals, George Washington	2	92
Panama-Pacific Exposition		
Lane, F. K.: The American Pioneer	8	246
Pan-American Exposition		
McKinley, William: Address at Buffalo	11	395
Panic of 1873		
Fiske, Haley on	4	267
Panics		
Nearing on	15	133
Nearing on	15	151
Pankhurst, Emmeline		
biographical note	7	324
Militant Suffragists	7	324
Pantheism		
Adler, Felix on	7	21
Papyrus Club, Boston		
Clemens, S. L.: Mistaken Identity	1	303
Parents		
responsibilities of, Wigmore on	3	406
Parker, Alton B.		
cited on right to privacy	6	299
introducing Allen and Gompers	8	9
Our Heritage	3	43
Parker, Theodore		
"Government of the people, for the people, by the people," quoted	2	293
Mabie, H. W. on	7	xvii
quoted on democracy	8	262
Reed, T. B. on	8	xvii
Parkman, Francis		
Matthews, Brander on	8	301
quoted on Bancroft	7	134
Parliament		
see also House of Commons, House of Lords		
acts of, Carlyle cited on	8	406
Bagehot cited on	1	xxiv
Burke quoted on	8	58
kings and, Lady Astor on	6	16
omnipotence of, J. Q. Adams on	11	71
On the Dissolution of Parliament, speech by Cromwell	10	73
orators of, A. H. Thorndike	10	xiv
Parliamentary Labor Party		
dinner in honor of G. B. Shaw, speech by Shaw	3	212
Parliamentary leadership		
Blaine, J. G. on	9	53
Parliamentary Law		
Holding a meeting	15	110
Parliamentary procedure		
Butler on	6	xiv
Parnell, Charles Stewart		
Beecher, H. W. on	1	104
Dolliver on	9	177
Parr, Samuel		
Macaulay on	10	133
Parthenon		
and the Iliad, Frederic Harrison cited on	9	260
Hillis, N. D. on	9	259
Partisanship		
Catt, Carrie C. on	8	74
Lodge quoted on	8	338
Straus, O. S. on	8	403
Party government		
Longworth on	5	132
Roosevelt, T. on	11	428
Wigmore, J. H. on	3	402
Party Harmony and Political Friendship		
Lodge, Henry Cabot	11	402
Pascal, Blaise		
quoted on the human race	1	350
Pasteur, Louis		
Baekeland, Leo H. on	4	29
Butler, N. M. on	1	198
Lodge, Sir Oliver on	5	123
Patent system		
Lincoln cited on	4	253
Paternalism		
Hall on	4	343
Patience		
Disraeli quoted on	9	281
Wiers on	5	391
Patient, the		

	VOL.	PAGE
Anecdotes of	14	61
Patriotism		
Addams, Jane on	1	16
address by Joseph Chamberlain	8	93
Alderman, E. A. on	1	39
American, C. M. Depew on	1	379
American Patriotism, speech by McKinley	8	284
anecdote on (Champ Clark)	1	282
Arnold, Matthew on	8	24
Bolingbroke quoted on	8	99
commercializing, McAdoo on	8	282
Eggleston, Edward on	7	127
Epigrams on	14	390
Fosdick on	6	133
Harrison, Benjamin on	11	320
Hays, W. H. on	4	379
Hedges, Job E. on	2	195
Johnson, Dr. quoted on	8	24
Johnson, Dr. quoted on	9	326
Lincoln, J. C. on	2	333
Lowell's, G. W. Curtis on	9	136
Matthews on	8	305
Miller, Henry Russell on	8	313
Plato quoted on	9	111
Rosebery, Lord quoted on	8	96
Vincent, G. E. on	3	368
Washington quoted on	8	382
Wheeler, Joseph on	3	391
Patriotism in Industry		
Baruch, Bernard Mannes	4	62
Patronage		
Root, Elihu on	11	411
Payne, John Howard		
Straus on	8	400
Peabody, George		
Field, G. W. on	4	224
Peace		
address by James Bryce	1	176
America and, C. W. Eliot cited on	8	303
Baker, N. D. on	12	268
Baldwin on	4	40
Beecher on	13	19
between England and America, Choate on	1	270
Bismarck on	10	359
Borah, W. E. on	12	393
Borden, R. L. on	8	42
Bourgeois on	12	343
Brent, C. H. on	6	28
Briand on	12	417
Briand on	12	429
British efforts for, Asquith on	12	62
Grey, Sir Edward on	12	14
Laurier on	12	73
Bryan on	13	83
Burke on	10	114
Butler, N. M. on	1	190
Canada and Peace, speech by Beaubien	8	36
Canning, George on	10	185
Carnegie on	1	215
Catt, Carrie Chapman on	8	77
Clemenceau on	12	334
commerce and Choate on	1	271
Davis, J. W. on	1	368
Newman, J. P. on	8	4
Coolidge, Calvin on	1	341
Coolidge on	8	122
Coolidge quoted on	5	191
Depew on	1	407
efforts of Triple Entente for, Viviani on	12	46
Eliot, C. W. on	2	12
Foch on	9	225
Freeman on	6	138
German efforts for, Bethmann-Hollweg on	12	34
German proposal of, Briand on	12	147
Germany and, Wilson on	12	299
Gladstone on	10	298
Gompers, Samuel on	12	287
Hugo on	9	266
international efforts for, Fosdick on	6	133
Kingsley on	2	300
Lloyd George on	12	171
Lloyd George on	12	221
McAdoo on	8	275
McKinley on	11	401
Nitti, Signor quoted on	5	380
Owsley, Alvin on	8	330
Poincaré on	12	327
Prince of Peace, The, speech by W. J. Bryan	13	70
proletarians and, Jaurès on	12	11
Robbins on	7	360
Roosevelt and, Lodge on	9	334
Roosevelt on	12	121
Roosevelt's work for, Lodge on	11	405
Root, Elihu on	3	180
Schurz on	3	200
Schwab on	5	280
Smuts on	3	258
United States and, Riddell on	8	360
Viviani on	12	92
Washington and, J. W. Davis on	1	366
Washington quoted on	1	367
Washington quoted on	8	382
Washington quoted on	9	155
Wilson and, Alderman on	9	21
Wilson Foundation for, Depew on	1	403
Wilson on	12	211
Wilson on	12	236
Wilson on	12	283
with Napoleon, Fox on	10	169
Women and World Peace, speech by Florence E. Allen	6	1
Wu Ting-Fang on	13	446
Peace and Empire		
Smuts, Jan C.	8	387
Peace Between Nations		
Choate, Joseph Hodges	1	257
Peace Conference, The	12	322
Depew on	1	405
Peace Conference, The		
First Session		
address by		

	VOL.	PAGE
Clemenceau, M.	12	332
Lloyd George, Mr.	12	331
Poincaré, President	12	323
Sonnino, Baron	12	332
Wilson, President	12	329
Second Session		
address by		
Bourgeois, M.	12	342
Lloyd George, Mr.	12	340
Orlando, Premier	12	341
Wilson, President	12	335
Third Session		
address by		
Barnes, Mr. G. N.	12	360
Bourgeois, M.	12	351
Cecil, Lord Robert	12	355
Koo, Mr. Wellington	12	364
Makino, Baron	12	360
Orlando, Premier	12	358
Venizelos, M.	12	363
Wilson, President	12	344
Peace Jubilee Banquet in Chicago		
Howell, Clark: Our Reunited Country	2	242
Peace with Honor		
Beaconsfield, Lord	10	312
Peary, Robert Edwin		
dined by Lotos Club	3	49
Farthest North	3	49
Hedges, J. E. on	2	189
North Pole, The	3	48
Pond, J. B. on	13	337
Sherman, W. T. on	3	226
Peasants, The		
Lenine, Nikolai	12	202
Peel, Sir Robert		
Blaine on	9	56
cited by Macaulay	10	226
Cobden, Richard on	10	240
O'Connell, Daniel on	10	263
Penguins		
Shackleton, Sir Ernest	3	208
Pennsylvania		
Cobb, Irvin on	1	321
Republicans in, H. C. Spillman on	5	314
Virginia and, E. A. Alderman on	1	26
Pennsylvania Railroad		
anecdote of (I. L. Lee)	5	116
Blankenburg, R. on	1	131
Pennsylvania Society of New York		
Cobb, Irvin: Our Country	1	319
Pensions		
Lloyd George on	10	396
People, the		
Books, Literature, and the People, speech by Henry van Dyke	7	408
Buckle, H. T. cited on	7	127
Epigrams on	14	392
Gladstone's love of, Dillon on	9	172
God and, Mazzini on	10	272
institutions of, Williams, J. S. on	9	451
publicity and, Ivy Lee on	5	111
Reign of the Common People, The, lecture by H. W. Beecher	13	1
Right of the People to Rule, speech by Roosevelt	11	426
Robespierre on	10	215
Sovereignty of, A. H. Stephenson	11	205
Wilson cited on	5	111
People in Art, Government, and Religion, The		
Bancroft, George	7	55
People's Gas Club of Chicago		
Insull, S.: Just as One Friend to Another	5	20
Percy, Bishop		
Boswell and, Birrell on	1	119
Pericles		
account of	10	2
cited on funeral speeches	9	6
cited on the great	1	366
cited on woman	10	297
Funeral Oration	10	2
Funeral Oration compared with Gettysburg Address	10	1
Curtis on	9	137
Thucydides quoted on	9	110
Perkins, George Walbridge		
Hedges, Job E. on	2	198
presiding at banquet of Ohio Society	2	197
Perry, John Holliday		
biographical note	6	290
Newspaper Law	6	290
Perry, Commodore Matthew Galbraith		
Newman, J. P. on	3	2
Persecution of the Jews		
Manning, Henry Edward, Cardinal	7	266
Perseverance		
Epigrams on	14	394
Kahn on	5	57
Pershing, General		
biographical note	12	442
Dawes, C. G. on	4	166
To the United States Senate	12	442
To the Unknown British Warrior	12	458
Personality		
Birrell on	1	117
eloquence and, A. H. Thorndike on	4	xvii
Epigrams on	14	395
preaching and, Hillis on	6	167
Personal Relation in Industry, The		
Rockefeller, Jr., John Davison	5	250
"Perspective"		
poem quoted	4	387
Pessimism		
Anecdotes of	14	233
McConnell on	6	267
van Dyke on	7	410
Pestalozzi		
quoted by Emerson	6	121
Peter of Picardy		
Sears on	10	xxvi

	VOL.	PAGE
Petersburg, Virginia		
dinner in honor of the President of the United States and the Governor of Pennsylvania, speech by Alderman	1	26
siege of, T. N. Page on	3	36
Petroleum industry		
Baekeland on	4	26
Phelps, Austin		
cited on Bushnell	7	293
Phelps, Edward John		
Farewell Address	3	56
Phi Beta Kappa addresses		
Adams, C. F.: A College Fetish	7	1
Axson, Stockton: The World and the New Generation	7	34
Butler, N. M.: Five Evidences of an Education	7	73
Chapman, J. J.: Unity of Human Nature	7	102
Emerson, R. W.: The American Scholar	6	104
Mabie on	7	xv
Matthews, Brander: American Character	8	293
Philadelphia		
Blankenburg, Rudolph	1	130
La Follette, R. M. on	7	256
Philanthropy		
Choate, R. on	11	150
Lady Rhondda on	15	162
Philip of Macedon		
Demosthenes on	10	18
quoted on Demosthenes	9	xv
Philip II of Spain		
Bryce, James on	1	174
Philippines		
American occupation of the Philippines, The, speech by J. P. Dolliver	11	384
annexation of the, W. J. Bryan on	1	161
Beveridge, A. J. on	1	112
Future of the Philippines, speech by William McKinley	2	399
Roosevelt on	11	423
Subjugation of the Philippines, Iniquitous, speech by G. F. Hoar	11	388
United States and, Beveridge on	11	374
United States and, Schurz on	11	378
war in, Roosevelt on	8	369
Williams, John S. on	9	450
Phillips, Wendell		
Anecdote of	12	xvi
Beveridge, A. J. on	5	xiv
biographical note	11	186
biographical note	13	281
cited by Edward Eggleston	7	124
cited on Massachusetts	1	2
cited on minorities	1	354
Curtis cited on	9	xvi
Hale, E. E. on	13	xx
Higginson on	2	xvii
Higginson quoted on	1	xxviii
Hoar on	9	xvi
John Brown and the Spirit of Fifty-nine	11	186
Lost Arts, The	13	281
Hale on,	13	xxi
Mabie, H. W. on	7	xv
Phi Beta Kappa oration		
Curtis on	9	130
Higginson on	2	xix
Pond on	13	320
quoted on mortality	13	80
quoted on nations	3	435
Reed, T. B. on	8	xvii
Sears on	10	xxxvii
Stetson, F. L. on	9	399
Toussaint L'Ouverture	13	296
Philosophy		
Butler on	7	79
Choate on	1	249
Physical training		
Eliot, C. W. on	7	145
Owsley, Alvin on	8	328
Wigmore, John H. on	3	408
Physician, the		
see also Doctor, Medicine		
Butler, N. M. on	1	198
education of, Darlington on	6	73
Practical Ethics of the Physician, speech by O. W. Holmes	6	175
Our Medical Advisers, speech by W. H. Draper	1	418
Wider Influence of the Physician, address by L. F. Barker	6	19
Work of a Great Physician, The, speech by Farrand	6	120
Pickett, Joseph D. Shea		
anecdote of	1	281
Picquart, Colonel Marie George		
Zola, Emile on	7	442
Pierce, Professor		
Choate, J. H. on	1	248
Pierpont, John		
Bryant, W. C.	1	166
Pilgrim Mothers, The		
Choate, Joseph Hodges	1	254
Pilgrims, the		
see also Forefathers, Plymouth		
Abbott, Lyman on	1	1
Angell, J. R. on	1	47
Articles of Agreement, Eliot on	2	16
Bradford quoted on	2	291
Eliot, C. W. on	2	7
Grant, U. S. on	2	130
Hoar on	8	205
Howland, H. E. on	2	254
ideals of, Eliot on	2	14
Kelman, John on	2	290
Lincoln, Joseph C. on	2	332
Lowden, F. O. on	2	345
Smith, C. E. on	3	244
Sumner, Charles on	3	310
Talmage, T. D. on	3	325
Webster, Daniel on	3	382

	VOL.	PAGE
women, Eliot on	2	20
women, Tilton on	3	351
Pilgrims, The, London		
Balfour, Earl: Introducing Chief Justice Taft	1	60
Beck, James M.: America and the Allies	12	127
dinner in honor of F. B. Kellogg and Sir Esme Howard, speech by J. R. MacDonald	2	391
Taft, W. H.: America and England	3	316
Pilgrims of the United States, The		
Cecil, Lord: International Relations	8	81
Choate, J. H.: Farewell to Ambassador Bryce	1	274
dinner in honor of Lord Cecil, speech by Depew	1	402
Murphy, P. F.: In Honor of Joseph Choate	2	452
Shackleton, Sir Ernest: Penguins	3	208
Wilson, G. T.: On Receiving a Loving Cup	3	419
Pilotage		
Low on	5	139
Pinafore		
Gilbert, William Schwenk	2	81
Pinero, Arthur Wing		
Drama, The	3	60
"Iris," Barrie on	1	71
Pinkerton, Alfred S.		
biographical note	7	333
Spirit of Odd-Fellowship	7	333
Pinkney, William		
Choate, R. on	9	103
Pioneer, the		
Abbott cited on	11	415
American Pioneer, The, speech by F. K. Lane	8	246
Bryan on	11	343
Roosevelt on	11	415
Wilson on	7	422
Pious Pilgrimage, The		
Seward, William H.	3	204
Pitt, William, Earl of Chatham		
Affairs in America	10	101
biographical note	10	101
cited on First Continental Congress	1	80
Hoar on	9	xix
Hoar on	9	xxii
Sears on	10	xxx
Pitt, William		
biographical note	10	156
cited on Constitution	1	80
cited on Ireland	10	344
Danton on	10	206
Griffith, Arthur, on	8	190
Hoar on	9	xix
judgment on Burns, Rosebery on	9	381
quoted on Sheridan	10	xxxi
Refusal to Negotiate with France	10	156
Pittsburgh		
Daniel on	9	154
Pittsburgh Press Club		
Hoover, Herbert: Food Control—A War Measure	12	302
Pius IX		
contrasted with Leo XIII		
Crawford on	9	118
Plagiarism		
Unconscious Plagiarism, speech by S. L. Clemens	1	301
Platform Appearance		
Watkins, Dwight Everett	15	52
Plato		
Adams, John quoted on	7	9
cited on knowledge	1	37
Everett on	9	183
Lowell, J. R. on	8	255
Matthews, Brander on	8	304
quoted on Athens	8	26
quoted on democracy	6	259
quoted on patriotism	9	111
quoted on preaching	6	171
"Republic," H. C. Spillman on	3	271
"Republic," J. H. Wigmore on	3	406
Sumner, Charles on	3	314
Platt, Thomas C.		
opposed to Roosevelt, Lodge on	9	331
Root, Elihu on	11	410
Plattsburg		
Wood, Leonard on	8	443
Play		
Eliot on	7	151
Epigrams on	14	396
Hole, S. R. on	2	221
Ruskin, John on	13	342
work and, Hadley on	7	210
Players, The, New York		
Jefferson, Joseph: In Memory of Edwin Booth	2	281
Matthews, Brander on	9	351
Playgoer's Club, The, London		
Irving, Sir Henry: The Drama	2	272
Playing "Old Men" Parts		
Gilbert, John	2	79
Plea for Mercy, A		
Darrow, Clarence	6	80
Plea for Republican Institutions, A		
Castelar, Emilio	10	283
Plea for the Farmer, A		
Lowden, Frank O.	2	351
Plea for the League of Nations, A		
Root, Elihu	3	177
Plea for the Man in the Ranks, A		
Hall, E. K.	4	328
Pleasure		
Russell on	7	372
Pleasures of Reading, The		
Balfour, Arthur James	7	41
Plotnikow		
quoted on Russia		

	VOL.	PAGE
Plunkett, W. B.		
introducing McKinley	2	399
Plutarch		
cited by N. D. Hillis	6	162
quoted on a speech by Cæsar	1	xxviii
Plymouth		
see also Pilgrims		
Angell, J. R. on	1	47
Lincoln, J. C. on	2	330
Seward on	3	207
Poe, Edgar Allan		
Matthews, Brander on	8	304
Poetry		
Billings, Josh on	3	245
Carlyle quoted on	9	xv
Hoar on	9	xiii
Lang, Andrew on	6	232
Rosebery on	9	381
Schiller cited on	9	129
Wilson quoted on	9	15
Poetry and Criticism		
Lowell, Amy	2	360
Poincare, Raymond		
Declaration of War by France	12	42
Inaugural Speech at the Peace Conference	12	323
introducing Foch	12	445
quoted on Gambetta	12	448
quoted on Wilson	12	205
Poland		
division of, Borah on	12	386
New Poland, The, address by Paderewski	8	333
Wilson on	12	285
Police		
anarchy and, Bebel on	10	369
Eliot, C. W. on	2	10
of N. Y., H. C. Lodge on	9	327
of Philadelphia, R. Blankenburg on	1	135
Policy of Imperialism, The		
Schurz, Carl	11	378
Political appointments		
Jefferson quoted on	11	301
Madison cited on	11	301
Political economy		
George, Henry cited on	8	271
Newman, J. P. on	3	3
Political parties		
see also Partisanship, Party Government		
Altgeld on	11	358
animosity of, Webster on	11	80
books and, Henry van Dyke on	7	410
Bryce on	1	171
Burke on	10	128
Choate, Rufus on	11	147
Curtis, G. W. on	9	138
Franklin cited on	2	288
Harrison on	11	321
Jefferson cited on	13	101
McAdoo, W. G. on	8	275
Moore, J. B. on	2	439
Munsey, F. A. on	5	182
Party Harmony and Political Friendship, speech by Lodge	11	402
Washington on	11	38
Washington quoted on	9	195
Political Parties and Women Voters		
Catt, Carrie Chapman	8	70
Politicians		
Addams, Jane on	1	19
Arnold on	8	32
George, Henry on	9	238
Jenks, A. F. on	2	288
Rosebery on	9	381
Politics		
Alderman on	1	38
Anecdotes of	14	23
Beecher on	13	10
Blankenburg on	1	131
British Political Tradition, The, speech by Arthur Meighen	2	419
business and, Kirby, Jr. on	5	76
Business and Politics, speech by Root	3	167
Debs on	7	114
Depew on	1	380
Eggleston on	7	127
Freeman cited on	7	127
Indiana in Literature and Politics, speech by Tarkington	3	331
journalism and, C. A. Dana	6	53
Lamont on	5	97
leaders in, Roosevelt on	11	427
local, Lady Astor on	6	17
Mazzini on	10	272
oratory and, Dolliver on	11	xx
Page, T. N. on	3	35
Party Harmony and Political Friendship, speech by Lodge	11	402
poetry and, Wilson quoted on	9	15
Prayer and Politics, speech by McKelway	2	395
Taft on	3	320
Women in Politics, speech by Lady Astor	6	14
Pomerene, Atlee		
biographical note	3	65
Ohio	3	65
quoted on railroads	5	88
Pond, James Burton		
anecdote of Wendell Phillips quoted	12	xvi
biographical note	13	318
Memories of the Lyceum	13	318
Poor		
rich and, Ruskin on	13	346
Pope, Alexander		
Balfour on	7	48
Emerson on	6	121
Pope Leo XIII		
Crawford, Francis Marion	9	115
Popular sovereignty		
Lincoln cited on	11	382
Lincoln on	11	219
Stephens, A. H. on	11	205
Population		
Clark, Champ on	1	283

	VOL.	PAGE
growth in America, Bryce on	1	179
Porter, Horace		
biographical note	3	73
Choate on	1	274
Clark, Champ on	14	xvii
France and the United States	3	105
Friendliness of the French	3	90
Men of Many Inventions	3	73
Sires and Sons	3	95
Thomas, Augustus on	3	338
Tribute to General Grant	3	99
Trip Abroad with Depew, A	3	80
Watterson quoted on	3	340
Woman	3	85
Portland, Duke of		
presiding at festival of Royal Gardeners' Benevolent Society	2	221
Port of New York, The		
Outerbridge, Eugene Harvey	3	16
Outerbridge, Eugene Harvey	5	210
Smith, A. E. on	5	297
Portrait and Landscape Painting		
Rosebery, Lord	3	182
Portugal		
merchants of, J. P. Newman on	3	1
navigators of, Fiske on	9	212
Positively Last Appearance		
Morley, John	2	447
Post Office department		
Hays on	4	381
Potter, Bishop		
anecdote of (Brent)	1	152
Pound, Roscoe		
biographical note	6	308
quoted on law	6	44
Task of the American Lawyer, The	6	308
Pounds, John		
Gough on	13	198
Pounds, Lewis H.		
Outerbridge on	3	16
Poverty		
Epigrams on	14	397
Gough on	13	202
Ouida quoted on	7	384
Practical Ethics of the Physician		
Holmes, Oliver Wendell	6	175
Praise		
Holmes cited on	1	237
Prayer		
Bok on	13	41
Depew on	1	389
Garfield cited on	9	63
Mott, J. R. on	7	289
Opening the Assembly with Prayer, speech by Franklin	11	8
St. Augustine on the Lord's Prayer	10	53
William II, Emperor of Germany on	12	2
Prayer and Politics		
McKelway, St. Clair	2	395
Preaching		
see also Ministry, Pulpit		
Beecher on	1	98
Higginson on	2	xxi
Magee, Bishop cited on	1	xxxiii
need for better, Freeman on	6	146
Prejudice		
Bryan on	13	95
Redfield on	7	341
Preparation		
Epigrams on	14	398
Vail, T. N. on	7	405
Preparedness		
Criticism and Preparedness, speech by W. S. Sims	8	380
Daniels on	1	361
German, Kitchener on	12	97
industrial, Roosevelt on	8	440
National Preparedness, speech by Leonard Wood	8	440
Roosevelt and, Lodge on	9	338
Roosevelt on	12	109
Washington quoted on	8	382
Presbyterian Church		
Wilson and, Alderman on	9	9
Preservation of the Union, The		
Choate, Rufus	11	143
President of the United States		
Alderman on	9	7
Butler, N. M. on	8	65
Garfield quoted on	9	59
Lansdowne quoted on	1	271
Me and the President, speech by S. Gillilan	2	85
Ohio, the Presidency and Americanism, speech by Hedges	2	197
Stephens, A. H. on	11	198
Presidential election		
Morley, John on	2	444
of 1904, Matthews on	8	309
President's Prelude, The		
Smith, Charles Emory	3	244
Presiding Officer, The (Intro.)		
Butler, Nicholas Murray	6	xiii
Press, the		
see also Journalism, Newspapers		
Barrie on	1	76
Burke quoted on	6	244
Dawes, C. G. on	4	156
freedom of		
Evarts on	8	151
Gompers on	4	309
Lenine on	12	200
Stone, M. E. on	6	356
influence on oratory, Dolliver on	11	xviii
influence on oratory, Macaulay quoted on	11	xviii
of Russia, Bismarck on	10	348
Redfield on	7	346
Reid on	3	143
Thorndike, A. H. on	4	xv
Thorndike, A. H. on	12	xvi

	VOL.	PAGE
Press of New York, The		
dinner in honor of Kossuth, speech by Bryant	9	75
Price, Charles W.		
Kansas and Its Governor	3	113
Price of Success, The		
De Bower, Herbert Francis	4	170
Prices		
farm products and, Lowden on	2	353
fixing of, Barnes on	4	48
Prince of Peace, The		
Bryan, William Jennings	13	70
Prince of Wales		
Recollections of America	1	23
Princeton University		
Hedges on	2	196
Hepburn on	2	210
Hibben on	2	214
Schwab, C. M.: How to Succeed	5	262
Wilson and, Alderman on	9	14
Principles		
Bok on	13	39
Epigrams on	14	399
Principles of Effective Radio Speaking		
Borden, Raymond C.	15	76
Printers' Pension Corporation, London		
Barrie, Sir James: Barrie Bumps Stevenson	1	73
Printing		
influence of, Carlyle on	7	87
influence on oratory, Dolliver on	11	xviii
invention of printing press		
Depew on	8	131
Harrison, Frederic on	7	223
Lincoln cited on	4	253
Private property		
Choate quoted on	9	408
Shaw on	3	216
Private Rights and Government		
Sutherland, George	8	404
Problem of Distribution, A		
Hoover, Herbert C.	4	422
Problems of the Hour		
Munsey, Frank Andrew	5	178
Producers		
Crisp on	11	334
Professions, the		
Advertising Profession, The, speech by Coolidge	4	130
Bacon cited on	1	252
Barker on	6	21
Business — A Profession, speech by L. D. Brandeis	4	79
business as a profession, Filene on	4	239
defined by Brandeis	4	80
Legal Profession, The, speech by J. S. Wise	3	428
Professors		
Nicholson on	7	319
Profits		
Epigrams on	14	401
use of, E. A. Filene on	4	249
war, Hoover on	12	308
Program of Socialism, The		
Jaurès, Jean	10	375
Progress		
Addams, Jane on	9	1
Alexander, M. W. on	8	8
Arnold cited on	7	385
capitalism and, Nearing on	15	143
Chapman, J. J. on	7	104
Coolidge on	8	123
Depew on	8	142
Epigrams on	14	402
George, Henry on	9	238
Gladstone on	2	91
Kahn on	5	59
Kenworthy, R. J. on	2	296
Kirby Jr. on	5	72
Nietzsche cited on	7	385
Root on	8	378
Service, the Genius of Progress, speech by Briggs	4	87
Spalding, J. L. on	7	385
Stoic attitude toward, Adler on	7	27
Sutherland, George on	8	407
Progress in Medicine		
Butler, Nicholas Murray	1	194
Progressive Party		
Convention of 1912		
Addams, Jane: Speech Seconding the Nomination of Roosevelt for President	8	1
Roosevelt and, Lodge on	9	337
Roosevelt on	11	427
Progress of the American Negro		
Washington, Booker Taliaferro	8	433
Progress of Wireless Telegraphy, The		
Marconi, Guglielmo	6	274
Prohibition law		
Anecdotes of	14	153
effect on industrial alcohol, Baekeland on	4	29
Garden, Mary on	2	66
labor and, Carver on	4	124
Nichols, W. H. on	5	201
Smith, Alfred E. on	3	239
Sutherland, George on	8	408
Wigmore, J. H. on	3	407
Proletariat, the		
A Dictatorship of the Proletariat, speech by Lenine	12	196
Jaurès on	12	12
World War and, Jaurès on	12	11
Promptness		
Epigrams on	14	405
Propaganda		
Hopkins, E. M. on	7	239
socialist, N. M. Butler on	8	55
Property		
see also Private property		
Beecher on	13	9
Butler, N. M. on	8	61
Clemenceau on	10	388
Filene, E. A. on	4	239

	VOL.	PAGE
Lowell on	8	258
Lowell on money and, W. B. Cockran on	8	265
ownership of, Ripley on	11	354
Roosevelt on	5	244
Prosperity	11	435
Conkling, Roscoe	1	339
Coolidge on	4	136
economic, Edgerton on	4	195
Epigrams on	14	406
Organization of Prosperity, The, speech by Stephen Leacock	2	320
Protection and Prosperity, speech by T. B. Reed	11	325
return of, W. W. Atterbury on	4	13
Roosevelt on	8	365
Vail, T. N. on	7	404
Protection		
Calhoun cited on	11	314
Century of Protection, A, speech by J. G. Blaine	11	307
Democratic party and, Blaine on	11	313
effect on England, Reed on	11	326
La Follette on	7	252
Washington quoted on	11	309
Protection and Prosperity		
Reed, Thomas Brackett	11	325
Protectionists		
Cobden on	10	234
Protest Against Sentence as a Traitor		
Emmet, Robert	10	176
Protestantism		
American, Falconer on	8	161
Burke on	10	121
Proudhon, Pierre Josef		
Beecher on	1	93
quoted on society	12	136
Provincialism		
Fosdick on	6	134
Prussia		
Cobb, Irvin on	1	309
Lloyd George on	12	216
oppression by, Paderewski on	8	334
soldiers of, Lloyd George on	12	88
Public, the		
literature and, Gilman on	7	199
modern business and, A. H. Thorndike on	4	xv
van Dyke on	7	408
Public Can Secure the Railroad Service It Wants, The		
Atterbury, William Wallace	4	12
Public health service		
Eliot, C. W. on	7	138
Publicity		
see also Advertising		
Jordan on	5	34
Kahn on	5	52
Publicity for Public Service Corporations		
Lee, Ivy Ledbetter	5	110
Public opinion		
advertising and, Coolidge on	4	132
Alderman on	1	40
Barker on	6	21
Barnes on	4	60
Beveridge on	5	xx
Borden, Sir R. L. on	8	42
Choate on	1	276
Coolidge on	1	340
De Tocqueville cited on	11	187
Everett on	11	65
Gary on	4	295
Jordan on	5	34
Lincoln cited on	5	191
Lincoln on	2	326
Lincoln quoted on	4	132
Lowell on	8	270
Matthews on	8	298
medicine and, Butler on	1	201
New York Stock Exchange and, Otto Kahn on	5	42
oratory and, Reed on	8	xxi
Phillips, Wendell on	11	187
power of, W. B. Cockran on	11	351
Root on	3	176
Taft on	3	319
value of, Washington on	11	40
Wise, S. S. on	3	431
Public schools		
Abbott, Lyman on	1	3
courses of study in, Hepburn on	2	211
Public service		
Cortelyou, G. B. on	4	141
medicine and, N. M. Butler on	1	198
Munsey, F. A. on	5	187
Redfield on	7	343
Public service corporations		
Carver on	4	128
La Follette on	7	256
Publicity for Public Service Corporations, speech by I. L. Lee	5	110
Public Speaking		
see also Address, Audience, After-Dinner Speaking, Eloquence, Debates, Oratory, Speeches		
Abbott, Lyman quoted on	1	xxxi
Aristotle cited on	10	xxii
Bryan, W. J.: The Spoken Word	13	91
Business Man as a Public Speaker, introduction by Johnson	4	xix
changes in, A. H. Thorndike on	1	xix
debating and, A. W. Riley on	15	85
Gladstone cited on	13	91
Hoar on	9	xvi
Huxley quoted on	1	xxv
Insull on	5	30
introduction by A. J. Beveridge	5	xiii

	VOL.	PAGE
Lowell quoted on	1	xxxiii
Platform Appearance, D. E. Watkins on	15	52
Principles of Effective Radio Speaking, R. C. Borden on	15	76
rules for, Hoar on	9	xviii
Sarcey cited on	1	xxxi
Sherman, S. P. on	5	284
Speaking and Speechmaking, H. M. Ayres on	15	3
Thorndike, A. H. on	1	xvii
Public utilities		
Atterbury on	4	16
Cortelyou on	1	345
Harris on	4	361
Insull on	5	28
Publishers		
Lang on	6	227
Pulpit, the		
see also Ministry, Preaching		
Bryan on	13	92
Emerson quoted on	6	163
Pulpit in Modern Life, The		
Hillis, Newell Dwight	6	162
Punctuality		
Holmes on	6	184
Puns		
Lamb cited on	7	46
Pupin, Michael		
biographical note	3	117
In Honor of Marconi	3	117
Purdy, Lawson		
Blankenburg on	1	136
Pure and Applied Science		
Lodge, Sir Oliver	5	120
Puritan, the		
see also Pilgrims, Cavalier and Puritan		
Angell, J. R. on	1	44
Beecher on	1	93
Bible and, Straus on	8	398
Blend of Cavalier and Puritan, speech by H. C. Caldwell	1	202
Curtis on	1	357
Daniel, J. W. on	9	148
Falconer on	8	154
Hoar on	8	206
Holmes, Jr. on	8	213
lectures of, Hale on	13	xii
Macaulay quoted on	3	326
Macaulay quoted on	7	132
Roosa on	3	150
Seward, W. H. on	3	204
Wilson on	7	420
Puritan and the Cavalier, The		
address by Henry Watterson	3	375
Depew on	8	136
Puritanism		
Arnold on	8	34
Cadman, S. P. on	9	84
Canada and, Falconer on	8	155
Depew on	1	396
happiness and, Russell on	7	371
Puritanism To-day		
Kelman, John	2	290
Putnam, Israel		
Watterson on	3	378
Pym, John		
Against Strafford	10	68
Smith, C. E. on	3	248
Pythagoras		
Fosdick on	6	126

Q

	VOL.	PAGE
Qualities That Win, The		
Sumner, Charles	3	309
Quincy, Dorothy		
Holmes, O. W. on	2	226
Quincy, Josiah		
Hoar on	8	202
Quincy Jr., Josiah		
proposing toast to Mrs. Dickens	1	408
Welcome to Dickens	3	123
Quintilian		
Hoar on	9	xiv
Sears on	10	xxv
Quotations		
use in speeches, J. F. Johnson on	4	xxxii

R

	VOL.	PAGE
Rabelais		
Hugo on	9	273
Race Problem, The		
Grady, Henry Woodfin	2	107
Radicalism		
Butler, N. M. on	8	69
Jaurès on	10	384
Munsey, F. A. on	5	184
Shaw on	3	215
Radio-broadcasting		
Borden, R. C. on	15	84
in England, Shaw on	15	157
Outerbridge on	5	210
Shaw on	3	215
Radio Broadcasting Station, W J Z		
Outerbridge, E. H.: The Port of New York	5	210
Radio Speaking		
Origin and Development of, R. C. Borden on	15	83
Principles of Effective Radio Speaking, R. C. Borden on	15	76
Riley, A. W. on	15	97
Railroads		
see also Government Ownership		
Atterbury on	4	12
electric, Fish on	4	256
Financing of Electric Railroads, speech by Harris	4	360
Half Century with a Railroad, A, speech by Depew	4	171
Harriman and, Kahn on	9	280
in America, Rea on	5	216
in United States, Thornton		

	VOL.	PAGE
on	5	344
Kirby, Jr. on	5	79
Knott on	8	231
La Follette on	7	254
Roosevelt and, Lodge on	9	335
Roosevelt quoted on	7	256
Schwab on	5	279
Van Hise on	5	365
Railroad Situation, The		
Kruttschnitt, Julius	5	83
Raise a Standard		
Kingsley, Darwin Pearl	2	298
Raising the Flag over Fort Sumter		
Beecher, Henry Ward	11	251
Raleigh, Sir Walter		
"History of the World," Eggleston on	7	125
translation of Lucan quoted	7	126
Rea, Samuel		
American Transportation	5	216
biographical note	5	216
Reading, Lord		
Across the Flood	3	128
Davis, J. W. on	1	368
dined by Lotos Club, speech by C. E. Hughes	2	260
dined by Lotos Club, speech by Lord Reading	3	128
In Honor of Lord Reading, speech by Hughes	2	260
Reading		
see also Books, Literature		
Bacon quoted on	3	xx
Bacon quoted on	9	135
Bright quoted on	4	105
Carlyle on	7	88
Carnegie on	4	105
Dana, J. C. on	6	63
Emerson on	6	109
Lowell's, Curtis on	9	135
Pleasures of Reading, The, address by Balfour	7	41
Sherbrooke quoted on	7	216
"Ready, Aye, Ready"		
Laurier, Sir Wilfrid	12	70
Realism		
Ingersoll on	13	248
Reason		
Bancroft on	7	56
Faith and Reason, speech by Inge	6	213
Reasons for Being a Republican		
Grant, Ulysses Simpson	11	297
Reciprocity		
McKinley on	11	399
Reciprocity treaty		
Riddell on	8	350
Recollections of America		
Albert Edward, Prince of Wales	1	23
Reconstruction		
Chemist and Reconstruction, The, speech by Nichols	5	198
France in the Reconstruction Period, speech by Bedford	4	72
Vanderlip on	5	350
Rectorial Addresses		
Balfour, A. J.: The Pleasures of Reading	7	41
Carlyle, Thomas: Inaugural Address at Edinburgh	7	83
Chamberlain, Joseph: Patriotism	8	93
Red Cross		
American Red Cross, The, speech by H. P. Davison	12	313
Redfield, William C.		
biographical note	5	229
Facts and Ideals	5	229
First Get the Facts	7	340
Three Graces, The	3	135
Red Jacket		
biographical note	11	56
Reply to Samuel Dexter	11	56
Redmond, John		
biographical note	12	30
Ireland and the War	12	30
Reed, James A.		
biographical note	8	338
Tolerance	8	338
Reed, Thomas B.		
At the Dinner to Joseph H. Choate	3	137
biographical note	11	325
Butler on	6	xiii
cited on House of Representatives	1	xxiv
counting quorum in House of Representatives, Butler on	6	xvi
Oratory Past and Present (Intro.)	8	xiii
Protection and Prosperity	11	325
Reform		
Conkling cited on	9	326
Reform Bill, The		
Macaulay, Lord	10	226
Refusal to Negotiate with France		
Pitt, William	10	156
Reichstag, The, Germany		
Bebel, August: Socialism and Assassination	10	360
Bethmann-Hollweg, Theobald von: Germany Begins the War	12	33
Bismarck, Otto von: War and Armaments in Europe	10	346
Reid, Whitelaw		
At the Dinner in His Honor	3	140
biographical note	3	140
chairman of Lotos Club dinner to John Gilbert	2	79
Fourth of July, The	3	145
introducing W. S. Gilbert and Sir Arthur Sullivan	2	81
introducing H. M. Stanley	3	280
Reign of the Common People, The		
Beecher, Henry Ward	13	1
Rejection of Napoleon's Overtures		

	VOL.	PAGE
Fox, Charles James	10	169
Relation of Literature to Advertising, The		
Opdycke, John Baker	5	207
Religion		
see also Christianity, Theology		
Abbott, Lyman on	1	9
American colonists and, Burke on	10	120
Axson, Stockton on	7	39
Bebel on	10	363
Birrell, Augustine, on	1	117
Bok, Edward on	13	40
Bryan on	13	70
Carlyle cited on	7	311
Clay, Henry on	11	141
Drummond, Henry on	7	119
Epigrams on	14	407
Gibbons, Cardinal on	7	192
in America, Bryce quoted on	8	161
in America, De Tocqueville quoted on	8	161
Jewish, Henry George on	9	234
Jewish, Vance on	13	400
liberty of, Evarts on	8	151
Marshall, T. R. on	8	291
Masonry and, J. F. Newton on	7	308
Mazzini on	10	272
Montesquieu cited on	7	185
Nature and the Religious Mood, speech by Adler	7	30
Newman and, Birrell on	9	40
of Garfield, Blaine on	9	63
of the Pilgrims, John Kelman on	2	291
of the Puritan, H. C. Caldwell on	1	204
of the Scotch, Carnegie on	1	218
People in Art, Government, and Religion, The, speech by Bancroft	7	55
personal, Inge on	6	213
religious liberty, Angell on	1	47
religious tolerance, Coolidge on	8	124
Sherman, S. P. on	5	290
Supremacy of the Catholic Religion, address by Cardinal Gibbons	7	183
Swift quoted on	7	39
tolerance in, Webster on	3	383
tolerance of, J. A. Reed on	8	340
Tolstoi cited on	13	71
Washington on	11	40
Wilson and, Alderman on	9	29
Wu Ting-Fang on	13	439
Religion and Commerce		
Black, Hugh	1	126
Religious Freedom		
Beecher, Henry Ward	1	87
Remarkable Climate, A		
Grant, Ulysses Simpson	2	129
Rembrandt		
Smith, F. H. on	3	250
Reminiscence of the War, A		
Sherman, William Tecumseh	3	228
Renan, Joseph Ernest		
cited on the mind	7	79
"Histoire d'Israel," Lang on	6	231
Matthews, Brander on	8	304
quoted by S. S. Wise	3	435
quoted on great deeds	8	307
Reparations		
Baruch, B. M. on	4	67
Clemenceau on	12	333
Dawes Plan, The, speech by O. D. Young	5	405
Lamont, T. W. on	5	101
M'Kenna, R. on	5	149
Smuts, J. C. on	8	388
Repeal of the Union, The		
O'Connell, Daniel	10	260
Repplier, Agnes		
"Repeal of Reticence" cited	6	143
Representatives		
Marshall, T. R. on	8	291
Reply to Samuel Dexter		
Red Jacket	11	56
Reply to Hayne		
Webster, Daniel	11	74
Reply to Lincoln		
Douglas, Stephen Arnold	11	175
Republic, the		
see also Government		
Central Ideas of the Republic, speech by Lincoln	2	325
French, Gambetta on	10	291
Mayer on	6	282
Spanish, Castelar on	10	287
Republican Banquet, Chicago		
Lincoln, Abraham: Central Ideas of the Republic	2	325
Republican Club, New York		
Moore, J. B.: American Ideals	2	438
Republican Conventions		
Chicago, 1880		
Conkling, Roscoe: Nominating General Grant for a Third Term	11	268
Garfield, J. A.: speech nominating Sherman for President	11	273
Cincinnati, 1876		
Ingersoll, Robert G.: Blaine, the Plumed Knight	11	292
Massachusetts, 1908		
Lodge, Henry Cabot: Party Harmony and Political Friendship	11	402
Republicanism		
Jenks, A. F. on	2	289
Republican party		
and the negro, S. J. Tilden on	11	261
birth of, J. A. Garfield on	11	274
Conkling on	11	269
Crisp on	11	336
Lincoln on	11	220
Lodge on	11	406
Munsey, F. A.	5	182
Platform of 1896, A. B. Hepburn on	2	210

	VOL.	PAGE
Porter, Horace on	3	85
Reasons for Being a Republican, speech by U. S. Grant	11	297
Reed, T. B. on	8	xiii
Roosevelt and, Lodge on	9	331
Root, E. on	3	174
Seward, W. H. on	11	173
slogan quoted by W. H. Seward	11	174
tariff and, La Follette on	7	252
Tilden, S. J. on	11	260
type of leader, Ingersoll on	11	292
Republic That Never Retreats, The		
Beveridge, Albert J.	1	111
Repudiation		
New England and, Beecher on	1	96
Research		
Age of Research, The, speech by Gladstone	2	88
in industry, F. E. White on	5	384
Redfield, W. C. on	7	341
Respect the Flag		
Owsley, Alvin	8	331
Responsibilities		
American Bankers' Responsibility, speech by T. W. Lamont	5	93
Social Responsibilities, speech by Gough	13	195
parental, J. H. Wigmore on	3	406
Return of the Flags		
Wallace, Lew	8	424
Return of the Native, The		
Lowell, James Russell	2	376
Revenue		
see also Taxes, Tariff		
Burke on	10	127
Calhoun on	11	109
Depew, C. M. on	1	382
Revere, Paul		
Everett on	11	60
Reversion tax		
Lloyd George on	10	401
Revolutionary War		
Burke quoted on	8	141
Burke quoted on	8	147
Davis, J. W. on	1	365
Eggleston, Edward on	7	127
Evarts, W. M. on	8	147
Everett on	11	60
Fellows, J. R. on	2	40
Jews in, Straus on	8	399
Lecky on, Eggleston on	7	133
Matthews, Brander on	8	307
Paine quoted on	9	152
Robbins on	7	354
settlement of Canada during, Riddell on	8	253
Simon on	3	233
Washington quoted on	9	155
Williams, J. S. on	9	450
Revolution of 1893, The		
Stone, Melville Elijah	6	355
Revolutions		
economic, Carver on	4	114
MacDonald, Ramsay quoted on	4	194
Reunion Address		
Ingersoll, Robert G.	11	281
Rewards		
Bok on	13	37
Epigrams on	14	409
Wesley on	10	91
Reynolds, George McClelland		
biographical note	5	237
Unleashing Business for War	5	237
Reynolds, Sir Joshua		
Macaulay on	10	133
Rhode Island		
Adams, J. Q. on	2	45
Rhodes, J. Ford		
quoted on a personal God	8	162
Rhondda, Lady		
Against the Leisured Woman	15	160
biographical note	15	156
Shaw on	15	160
Rich, the		
see also Capital, Wealth and poor, Ruskin on	13	346
Conwell on	13	152
idle, Brander Matthews on	8	298
George, Henry on	9	239
Richelieu		
cited by S. S. Wise	3	434
Riddell, William Renwick		
Canada	8	345
Righteousness		
Hibben, John Grier	2	213
Right of the People to Rule, The		
Roosevelt, Theodore	11	426
Riley, Arthur W.		
Debate Club, A	15	103
Debating	15	85
Riley, James Whitcomb		
Beveridge, A. J. on	5	xv
introduced by Mark Twain	13	333
Pond, J. B. on	13	331
Ripley, William Z.		
biographical note	5	244
Control of Corporations	5	244
White Man's Burden, The	5	248
Rise and Fall of the Mustache, The		
Burdette, Robert Jones	13	104
Robbins, Sir Alfred		
Freemasonry in England and America	7	352
Robert College, Constantinople		
Vanderlip, F. A. on	5	355
Roberts, Lord		
Borden, R. L. on	1	141
Robespierre		
Against Capital Punishment	10	209
biographical note	10	209
Festival of the Supreme Being	10	218
Roosevelt on	11	436
Rosebery, Lord on	3	184
Universal Suffrage	10	212
Robertson, Dr. George Croom		
quoted on Burns	9	378

	VOL.	PAGE
Robinson, James Harvey		
quoted on an open mind	6	147
Robinson, John		
Bacheller, Irving on	1	52
Eliot, C. W. on	2	15
letter quoted	2	20
letter to the Pilgrims quoted	1	359
quoted by Hoar	8	205
quoted by Charles Sumner	3	311
Robinson, Walter		
Rules for Speakers	15	74
Robinson, William		
quoted on the Bible	2	190
Rochambeau		
anecdote of (Depew)	1	398
in Hayti, Phillips on	13	315
Rochefoucauld, Marquis de la		
quoted on human nature	1	374
Rockefeller, John Davison		
Debs on	7	113
Rockefeller, Jr., John Davison		
biographical note	5	250
Personal Relation in Industry, The	5	250
Rocking-Chairs and Respect for Law		
Root, Elihu	3	175
Rodin, Auguste		
King, W. L. M. on	8	227
Rogers, Will		
Education and Wealth	3	147
Prince of Wales on	1	24
Roman Catholic religion		
see Catholic religion		
Roman Emperors		
Adler, Felix on	7	14
De Quincey cited on	13	397
Roman Empire		
Bancroft on	7	69
Depew, C. M. on	1	384
Macaulay on, Vance on	13	399
Rome		
Butler, N. M. on	8	58
Everett on	9	182
Dryden quoted on	10	308
Gladstone on	10	308
Kipling on	2	307
Mazzini on	10	274
oratory of, Sears on	10	xxiii
Stephens, A. H. on	11	201
Rome and Italy		
Cavour, Count Camillo Benso di	10	277
Roosa, D. B. St. John		
introducing Theodore Roosevelt	3	154
Salt of the Earth, The	3	149
Roosevelt, Robert B.		
introducing van Dyke	3	363
Roosevelt, Theodore		
Address at State Fair of Minnesota	11	415
address by Henry C. Lodge	9	319
administration of, H. C. Lodge on	9	333
Alderman on	9	14
Alderman on	9	30
and Monroe Doctrine, Taft on	12	372
anecdote of (Kate Douglas Wiggin)	3	397
biographical note	8	362
biographical note	11	415
business reform of, E. H. Gary on	4	294
Butler, N. M. on	8	66
cable to Dewey quoted	9	329
Choate on	1	271
cited by Alderman	9	19
cited on history of War of 1812	9	323
criticism of, Lodge on	9	343
Depew on	1	376
Fish, S. on	4	261
Hay, John on	2	180
Hollander as an American, The	3	154
Johnson, J. F. on	4	xxxv
Jordan on	5	33
Lodge, H. C. on	11	404
National Duty and International Ideals	12	108
poisoned against Harriman, Kahn on	9	291
quoted by G. B. Cortelyou	1	343
quoted by O. S. Straus	8	402
quoted on Americanism	3	297
quoted on duties	7	254
quoted on F. K. Lane	1	344
quoted on Interstate Commerce Law	7	256
quoted on "league of peace"	9	26
quoted on Monroe Doctrine	1	401
Right of the People to Rule, The	11	426
Seligman on	15	127
Speech Seconding Nomination of Roosevelt for President, 1912, Jane Addams	8	1
Straus, O. S. on	3	297
Strenuous Life, The	8	362
Roosevelt Pilgrimage, The		
Straus, Oscar Solomon	8	401
Root, Elihu		
American Ideals During the Past Half-Century	8	373
At a Luncheon Given by General Brusiloff	3	165
biographical note	11	408
Boss Rule	11	408
Bryce, James on	1	178
Bush on	1	185
Business and Politics	3	167
cited by C. W. Eliot	2	9
cited by Murphy	2	454
Depew, C. M. on	1	376
Ford, Simeon on	2	58
Home of the Oneidas, The	3	159
Human Freedom	3	162
introducing J. B. Coghlan	1	324
introducing Henry Watterson	3	375
Lodge, H. C. on	9	334
Plea for the League of Nations, A	3	177

	VOL.	PAGE
quoted on democracy	6	30
quoted on disarmament	12	405
quoted on League of Nations	6	30
Rocking-Chairs and Respect for Law	3	175
Seventy-fifth Anniversary of the Century Club	7	365
South American affection for, Bryce on	1	170
Stetson on	9	398
Thomas, Augustus on	3	342
Union League Club of Philadelphia, reception in honor of	3	167
War and Discussion, The	12	256
Wise, S. S. on	3	435
Rose, A. McGregor		
see A. M. R. Gordon		
Rosebery, Lord		
biographical note	9	375
cited on Lord Cromer	3	193
Portrait and Landscape Painting	3	182
quoted on patriotism	8	96
Robert Burns	9	375
Rosen, Baron		
Russia	3	188
Rosen, Harry		
Spillman, H. C. on	5	320
Rotary Club		
Harding, W. G.: Citizenship	2	163
Sherman, Stuart: To Business Men Only	5	284
Spillman, H. C.: Doing Unto Others	3	271
Rothschilds, the		
Waterloo and, Hart on	4	371
wealth of, Vance on	13	415
Rough Riders		
Lodge, H. C. on	9	330
Rousseau, Jean Jacques		
Baldwin on	4	40
Hugo on	9	272
influence on Jefferson, J. S. Williams on	9	452
Rowe, Bishop		
anecdote of (Hudson Stuck)	3	302
Rowland, Professor Henry Augustus		
anecdote of (Pupin)	3	118
Royal Academy, London		
Gladstone, W. E.: The Age of Research	2	88
Huxley, T. H.: Science and Art	2	266
Palmerston, Lord: Illusions Created by Art	3	39
Pinero, Arthur W.: The Drama	3	60
Rosebery, Lord: Portrait and Landscape Painting	3	182
Stephen, Sir Leslie: The Critic	3	288
Sullivan, Sir Arthur: Music	3	307
Tyndall, John: Art and Science	3	361
Royal Corn, The		
Oglesby, Richard	3	6
Royal Court of Justice		
Davis, J. W. on	6	88
Royal Gardeners' Benevolent Society, London		
Hole, S. R.: My Garden	2	221
Royal Society of St. George		
Kipling, Rudyard: The Strength of England	2	307
Rubber		
Howard on	5	5
Rubaiyat, the		
see Omar Khayyám	2	181
Rumania		
Gladstone on	10	301
Poincaré	12	325
Run on the Banker, A		
Ford, Simeon	2	55
Rules for Speakers		
Robinson, Walter	15	74
Rush-Bagehot treaty		
Taft on	3	319
Ruskin, John		
address by Newell D. Hillis	9	251
biographical note	13	339
Carlyle quoted on	9	251
cited on teaching	6	174
cited on wealth	9	253
Matthews, Brander on	8	304
quoted on happiness	9	253
Work	13	339
Russell, Bertrand		
biographical note	7	370
cited by Amy Lowell	2	363
cited on science	6	257
How to be Free and Happy	7	370
Russell, Lord John		
Gladstone on	10	300
Hoar on	9	xvi
Russell, Horace		
introducing General Sherman	3	228
introducing T. D. Talmage	3	324
introducing J. H. Twichell	3	355
introducing O. E. Wolcott	3	438
Russia		
address by Baron Rosen	3	188
America and, Brusiloff on	3	162
Austria and, Cavour on	10	280
Barnes on	4	51
Bethmann-Hollweg on	12	34
Bismarck on	10	348
Briand on	12	427
Bulgaria and, Bismarck on	10	357
Churchill on	8	107
Gladstone on	10	300
Gompers on	12	290
Hoover on	4	412
Jews in, Cardinal Manning on	7	266
Lenine and, Depew on	1	383
Korniloff on	12	191
Lamont, T. W. on	5	99
Lloyd George on	12	85
Lloyd George on	12	175
Nearing on	15	153
Seligman on	15	149

	VOL.	PAGE
Plotnikow quoted on	6	254
Root on	3	159
Root on	3	166
Smuts, Jan C. on	8	391
socialism in, Nearing on	15	146
socialism in, Seligman on	15	146
trade with, Baruch on	4	65
Viviani on	12	47
Wilson on	12	211
Wilson on	12	282
Wilson on	12	299
World War and, J. Jaurès on	12	8
Russia Enters the War		
Nicholas II, Czar of Russia	12	67
Russian Revolution, The		
addresses by Kerensky, Korniloff, Lenine, Trotsky	12	187
Carver on	4	114
Lloyd George on	12	218
Nearing on	15	146
Russian War Mission, The		
Marshall, Thomas Riley	2	409
Russo-Japanese War		
Roosevelt and, Depew on	1	377
Roosevelt and, Lodge on	9	335
Ryan, Chief Justice		
cited by La Follette	7	257
Ryerson, Reverend Dr. Egerson		
quoted on education	8	168

S

Sabbath, the		
amusements of, Gough on	13	199
George, Henry on	9	240
Scotch and, Maclaren on	13	430
Sacrifice		
Bryan on	13	79
Sagasta (Spanish minister)		
Castelar on	10	283
Sage, Russell		
Choate and, Stetson on	9	408
Saint Andrew and Saint Mark		
Clemens, Samuel Langhorne (Mark Twain)	1	287
St. Andrew's Golf Club, New York		
Carnegie on	1	213
St. Andrew's Society, New York		
Carnegie, Andrew: The Scotch-American	1	216
St. Augustine		
account of	10	52
On the Lord's Prayer	10	53
St. Bernard		
account of	10	56
Why Another Crusade?	10	56
Sainte-Beuve, Charles Augustin		
Balfour on	7	45
quoted on authors	8	63
St. Domingo		
see Haiti		
St. Francis		
account of	10	58
Brent on	6	32
Sermon to the Birds	10	58
St. Louis, Missouri		
La Follette on	7	256
St. Paul		
Beveridge on	5	xiii
Garfield cited on	9	63
To the Men of Athens on Mars' Hill	10	29
St. Paul's cathedral, London		
design of dome, Gilbert on	6	154
Gilbert on	6	148
Turner quoted on	6	149
St. Peter's cathedral, Rome		
Hillis on	9	259
Salesmanship		
see also Advertising		
Epigrams on	14	410
Harris on	4	362
Johnson, J. F. on	4	xix
Jordan on	5	32
public speaking and, A. H. Thorndike on	4	xiv
Redfield, W. C. on	5	234
Snyder, Ora on	5	302
Spillman, H. C. on	3	275
Spillman, H. C. on	5	312
Wiers on	5	394
Salesmanship and Advertising		
Woodbridge, C. K.	5	396
Sales Representative of John Bull and Co., A		
Howard, Sir Esme	5	1
Salisbury, Lord		
Abandonment of General Gordon	10	322
Altgeld on	11	360
biographical note	10	322
cited on duty of British government	1	258
cited on socialism	8	52
cited on socialism	11	360
cited on the Constitution	1	220
Depew on	1	404
Disraeli on	10	314
Gladstone on	10	301
Kitchener in Africa	3	191
quoted on General Gordon	10	324
Sallust		
Hoar on	9	xix
Salt of the Earth, The		
Roosa, D. B. St. John	3	149
Salvini Tommaso		
banquet in his honor, speech by Collyer	1	331
Sampson, William Thomas		
dined by citizens of Boston	3	196
Matthews, Brander on	8	306
Victory in Superior Numbers	3	196
Sanders, Thomas		
telephone and, Thayer on	5	325
Sandwich Islands, The		
address by Clemens, Samuel Langhorne	13	133
Clark on	11	368

	VOL.	PAGE
Santangel, Luis		
Castelar quoted on	8	395
Straus on	8	396
Santiago, battle of		
Lodge on	9	330
Sampson, W. T. on	3	196
Sarcey, Francisque		
cited on Legouvé	1	xxviii
cited on public speaking	1	xxxi
Saturday Night Club, New York		
Field, D. D.: Early Connecticut	2	45
Savonarola		
Freeman on	6	144
Hillis, N. D. on	6	168
Sears on	10	xxvii
Saxon race		
see also Anglo-Saxons		
Emerson on	2	23
Phillips, Wendell on	13	296
Scattered Nation, The		
Vance, Zebulon Baird	13	396
Schiller, Johann Christoph Friedrich von		
Bebel on	10	369
cited on poets	9	129
Scholarship		
Address by A. A. Lowell	7	259
Alderman on	1	41
American Scholar, The, address by Emerson	6	104
law and, Cardozo on	6	39
School, the		
see also Education		
Alderman on	1	40
American, Champ Clark on	1	284
Anecdotes of	14	113
Barker on	6	21
Bryce cited on	1	41
Dana, J. C. on	6	63
in America, Falconer on	8	167
Ingersoll on	11	286
Vincent on	6	369
Schoolmasters		
Billings, Josh on	13	374
Lamb cited on	1	36
Schopenhauer, Arthur		
cited on women	6	16
Hillis on	6	167
Schurz, Carl		
biographical note	11	378
General Sherman	9	386
Policy of Imperialism, The	11	378
Old World and the New, The	3	199
Schwab, Charles M.		
Andrew Carnegie—His Methods with His Men	9	380
anecdote of (Schwab)	5	274
biographical note	5	262
cited on Salesmanship	3	275
Cobb, Irvin, on	1	321
dined by Chamber of Commerce of New York	5	274
How to Succeed	5	262
In Honor of Charles M. Schwab, speech by D. P. Kingsley	5	62
On Being Awarded a Bronze Tablet	5	274
Spillman, H. C. on	3	275
Thorndike, A. H. on	4	xvii
Science		
America and, Lamont on	5	105
American, Eliot on	7	156
Art and Science, speech by Tyndall	3	361
Balfour on	7	49
Bryan on	13	77
capitalism and, Seligman on	15	126
Carnegie on	4	107
Chapman quoted on	6	258
Chesterton quoted on	6	258
consolidation of sciences, Hadley on	7	208
Fifth Estate, The, speech by A. D. Little	6	244
Franklin and, Little on	6	248
Haldane cited on	6	257
Huxley quoted on	6	224
industry and, F. E. White on	5	385
medicine and, Zinsser on	6	404
labor and, Ashfield on	4	8
Pound on	6	319
Pure and Applied Science, speech by Lodge	5	120
Redfield on	7	341
religion and, Inge on	6	218
Russell cited on	6	257
Stone, H. F. on	6	348
teaching of, Eliot on	7	139
war and, Churchill on	8	108
Wiggam quoted on	6	246
Wiggam quoted on	6	256
Wiggam quoted on	6	258
Science and Art		
Huxley, Thomas Henry	2	266
Science and the Human Factor		
Bondfield, Margaret	4	74
Scientist's View of the Medical Center, A		
Zinsser, Hans	6	402
Scipio Africanus Minor		
Sears on	10	xxiv
Scotch, the		
Anecdotes of	14	215
Ian Maclaren on	13	423
Smith, Sydney quoted on	13	423
Scotch-American, The		
Carnegie, Andrew	1	216
Scotland		
Carnegie on	1	217
Porter on	3	83
Scotland and Holland		
Carnegie, Andrew	1	211
Scott, Colonel		
Depew on	4	173
Scott, Benjamin		
introducing H. W. Beecher	13	1
Scott, Sir Gilbert		
introducing Gladstone	2	88
Scott, Thomas		
Newman, Cardinal en	7	296
Scott, Sir Walter		
Bancroft on	7	57
Bancroft on	7	63

	VOL.	PAGE
Birrell on	1	119
cited on Dr. Johnson's poems	1	124
cited on gas	5	201
Eggleston on	7	131
Mill, John Stuart, cited on	7	131
prophecy of the telephone, Daniels on	1	362
Scott, General Winfield		
anecdote of (Twichell)	3	359
Blaine, J. G. on	9	58
cited by John Bright	10	258
Scottish Traits		
Watson, John	13	423
Scout movement		
Barker on	6	21
"Scrap of Paper"		
Gary, E. H. on	4	292
Lloyd George on	12	80
Seasickness		
Porter on	3	81
Seager, Alan		
quoted by Eliot	7	149
Sears, Lorenzo		
After-Dinner Speaking (Intro.)	3	xv
History of Oratory, The (Intro.)	10	xvii
Sebastopol		
Douglas quoted on	9	428
Lincoln quoted on	9	428
Secession		
address by Alexander Hamilton Stephens	11	196
Calhoun on	11	119
Humphreys, B. G. on	8	219
right of, Jefferson Davis on	11	191
Stephens, A. H. on	11	197
Second Birth, The		
Miller, Henry Russell	8	311
Second Inaugural Address		
Lincoln, Abraham	11	248
Seconding the Nomination of Roosevelt for President, 1912		
Addams, Jane	8	1
Second Joint Debate at Freeport		
Lincoln, Abraham	11	235
Secret orders		
Newton, J. F. on	7	308
Sectionalism		
Alderman on	1	27
Lincoln on	11	217
Matthews, Brander on	8	308
Sedan, battle of		
Sampson, W. T. on	3	196
Seidl, Anton		
Ingersoll on	2	271
Seldon, John		
quoted on custom and law	9	151
Selective Service Boards		
McAdoo on	8	277
Self-control		
Bok on	13	40
Self-education		
Newman, Cardinal, on	7	301
Self-government		
Beecher on	13	13
Bryan on	1	159
Chapman, J. J. on	7	108
Self-help		
Epigrams on	14	412
Self-reliance		
Thorndike, E. L. on	7	391
Self-sacrifice		
Chapman on	7	105
Hoover on	12	306
Self-trust		
Emerson on	6	114
Seligman, E. R. A.		
Capitalism vs. Socialism	15	117
Semicentennial of the French Republic		
Millerand, President	12	447
Senate of the United States		
addresses in, Butler on	6	xvii
Borah, W. E.: The League of Nations	12	383
Calhoun, J. C.: Last Speech: Slavery	11	105
Clay, Henry: On the Compromise of 1850	11	128
Davis, Jefferson: On Withdrawal from the Union	11	190
Debs on	7	114
Dolliver, J. P.: The American Occupation of the Philippines	11	384
Hoar, G. F.: Subjugation of the Philippines Iniquitous	11	388
Ingalls, J. J.: Eulogy on Benjamin Hill	9	276
Ishii, Viscount: To the United States Senate	12	253
Marshall, T. R.: Addresses before the Senate	2	406
Marshall, T. R.: Farewell to the Senate	8	290
Reed, James A.: Tolerance resolution on the League of Nations, Taft on	8 12	338 373
Sumner, Charles: The Crime Against Kansas	11	154
Sumner on	3	309
Taft on	3	322
Webster, D.: Reply to Hayne	11	74
Webster on	11	78
Seneca		
cited on suicide	7	27
Sense, Common and Preferred		
Bacheller, Irving	1	55
Sentiment		
among the Scotch, Ian Maclaren on	13	433
Choate on	1	276
Serbia		
Germany and, Bethmann-Hollweg on	12	34
Jaurès on	12	7
Lloyd George on	12	83
Viviani on	12	46
Wilson on	12	285

	VOL.	PAGE
Sermon on the Mount		
Beveridge on	5	xiii
Sermons		
see also Preaching, Ministry		
advice on, J. F. Johnson on	4	xxi
Herbert, George, quoted on	2	xx
Reed, T. B. on	8	xviii
Sermon to the Birds		
St. Francis	10	58
Service		
Brent on	1	157
Bryan on	13	87
business and, Filene on	4	248
business and, Grant on	4	314
Eliot on	7	149
Epigrams on	14	415
Geddes on	7	179
Harding, W. G., quoted on	4	377
Hedges on	2	197
Lee, I. L. on	5	112
Ruskin on	13	353
Shaw quoted on	5	208
Service, the Genius of Progress		
Briggs, George Waverley	4	87
Serving Your Country		
Goethals, George Washington	8	181
Seven Days' battle		
Holmes, Jr. on	8	211
Seventy-fifth Anniversary of the Century Club		
Root, Elihu	7	365
Seward, William Henry		
biographical note	11	165
Blaine on	9	56
Irrepressible Conflict, The	11	165
letter from Lincoln quoted	9	433
letter to Adams, Watterson on	9	434
Pious Pilgrimage, The	3	204
quoted on policy of government	9	432
Taft on	12	371
Watterson on	9	431
Shackleton, Sir Ernest		
Penguins	3	208
Shaftesbury, Earl of		
cited on Charles Spurgeon	6	170
quoted on Jews in Russia	7	267
Shakespeare		
address by Robert Green Ingersoll	13	241
Alderman on	1	28
Bancroft on	7	62
Burns and, Rosebery on	9	377
Emerson, Charles, quoted on	9	136
"Hamlet," Harrison cited on	9	260
Hoar on	9	xxii
Holmes, Jr., O. W. on	2	237
Ingersoll, R. G. on	2	269
journalist's need of, C. A. Dana on	6	57
Lowell, Amy on	2	361
Lowell, J. R. cited on	4	106
"Macbeth" Roosevelt's favorite, Lodge on	9	339
Matthews, Brander on	8	304
Shakespeare-Bacon controversy		
anecdote on (E. O. Wolcott)	3	438
Ingersoll on	13	250
Shakespeare's Birthday Memorial		
Davis, John William	1	370
Shall We Commit Suicide?		
Churchill, Winston Spencer	8	103
Shantung		
Borah on	12	386
Shaw, George Bernard		
Barrie on	1	69
chairman of Rhondda-Chesterton debate	15	157
"Man and Superman," Ashfield on	4	8
On His Seventieth Birthday	3	212
quoted on Golden Rule	3	274
quoted on service	5	208
Shaw, Henry Wheeler (Josh Billings)		
biographical note	13	363
Milk (lecture)	13	363
Pond, J. B. on	13	329
quoted on poetry	3	245
quoted on wisdom	1	252
Shay's Rebellion		
Williams, John S. on	9	450
Shee, Sir Morton Archer		
epigram on (Sir Gilbert Scott)	2	88
Shelley, Percy Bysshe		
Hunt, Leigh cited on	9	251
Matthews, Brander on	8	304
quoted by Sarah Grand	2	127
Sherbrooke, Lord		
cited by Lowell	8	271
quoted on reading	7	216
Sheridan, General Philip		
anecdote of (J. B. Gordon)	13	190
Cobb, Irvin on	1	317
Sheridan, Richard Brinsley		
Against Warren Hastings	10	139
biographical note	10	139
Byron quoted on	10	xxxi
Pitt quoted on	10	xxxi
peroration on Warren Hastings, Hoar on	9	xxii
Sears on	10	xxxi
Sherman, John		
Nominating Sherman for President, speech by Garfield	11	273
Sherman Law		
Van Hise on	5	364
Sherman, Stuart Pratt		
biographical note	5	284
To Business Men Only	5	284
Sherman, William Tecumseh		
Army and Navy, The	3	223
cited on Grant	9	201
dinner in honor of his birthday	3	373
General Sherman, speech by Carl Schurz	9	386
Grady, H. W. on	2	101
Grant and, Porter on	3	192

	VOL.	PAGE
March to the Sea, Lew		
Wallace on	8	430
Porter on	3	98
Reminiscence of the War, A	3	228
Shiloh, battle of		
Lew Wallace on	8	430
Shipping		
Schwab on	5	279
Ship Purchase Act		
Sutherland on	8	414
Shop-keeping		
Matthews on	8	295
Short selling		
Kahn, Otto on	5	45
Siddons, Mrs.		
Macaulay on	10	133
Sidgwick, Henry		
anecdote of (Cardozo)	6	39
Sieyès, Abbé		
quoted on Napoleon	9	220
Sigourney, Lydia H.		
Bryant on	1	166
Silliman, Benjamin D.		
dined by the Bar of New York and Brooklyn	1	348
introducing Henry Ward Beecher	1	92
introducing Edward Everett Hale	2	141
introducing Rutherford B. Hayes	2	185
introducing William Tecumseh Sherman	3	223
Talmage on	3	328
Silver standard		
Cleveland and, Depew on	1	374
Simon, Sir John		
cited by Beck	1	80
Toast to "His Excellency, the American Ambassador"	3	233
Simplicity		
True and False Simplicity, speech by Fénelon	10	85
Simpson, Carnegie		
"The Fact of Christ" cited	13	80
Sims, William Sowden		
biographical note	8	380
Criticism and Preparedness	8	380
Sincerity		
Epigrams on	14	416
Sinners in the Hands of an Angry God		
Edwards, Jonathan	10	94
Sir Christopher Wren		
Gilbert, Cass	6	148
Sires and Sons		
Porter, Horace	3	95
Sisters of Charity		
Gibbons, Cardinal on	7	188
Skinner, Otis		
toastmaster at dinner of Society of Arts and Sciences	1	105
Slavery		
Bagehot cited on	6	251
Fosdick on	6	128
industrial, Nearing on	15	134
Lincoln quoted on	15	132
Slavery in America		
see also Abolition		
Abbott, Lyman on	1	2
Bright, John on	10	249
Brooks, Phillips	9	72
Burke on	10	121
Choate, J. H. on	1	276
Choate, Rufus on	11	147
Clay on	11	129
Davis on	11	194
Douglas on	11	177
Garrison on	11	184
Gough, J. B. on	13	196
Last Speech: Slavery, speech by John C. Calhoun	11	105
Lincoln on	2	326
Lincoln on	11	209
Lincoln on	11	219
Lincoln on	11	228
Lincoln on	11	236
Lowell and, Curtis on	9	129
Seward, W. H. on	11	169
Stephens, A. H. on	11	203
Sumner on	11	158
Thomas, Augustus on	3	348
Washington and, Jane Addams on	1	19
Watterson, Henry on	9	423
Wilson on	7	431
Sloane, W. M.		
introducing H. F. Osborn	9	366
Smith, Alfred Emanuel		
anecdote of (Darlington)	6	68
biographical note	3	237
biographical note	5	294
Business Administration, A	5	294
dined by Lotos Club	3	237
Governorship of New York, The	3	237
Outerbridge on	3	16
Villard on	15	120
Smith, Charles Emory		
introducing Benjamin Harrison	2	169
President's Prelude, The	3	244
Smith, Charles Stewart		
introducing W. M. Evarts	2	28
introducing Horace Porter	3	90
Smith, F. Hopkinson		
Holland To-day	3	249
"Minor Prophets," J. R. Mott on	7	296
Smith, Captain John		
Grady, H. W. on	2	98
Smith, "Raccoon" John		
Clark, Champ on	14	xviii
Smith, Sydney		
"Fate cannot harm me: I have dined to-day," quoted	2	286
quoted on argument	5	189
quoted on Scotch humor	13	423
Smith and So Forth		
Cox, Samuel Sullivan	1	352
Smuts, Jan C.		
biographical note	3	254
biographical note	8	387

	VOL.	PAGE
British Commonwealth of Nations, The	3	254
cited by Davis	8	387
dined by members of Houses of Parliament	3	254
Peace and Empire	8	387
Snyder, Ora		
Woman Employer, The	5	302
Social democracy		
Bebel on	10	361
Liebknecht quoted on	10	377
Socialism		
Altgeld, J. P. on	10	359
Blanqui quoted on	10	375
Butler, N. M. on	8	55
Capitalism vs. Socialism Seligman-Nearing debate on	15	119
Democracy vs. Socialism, speech by Clemenceau	10	386
Depew, C. M. on	8	138
Filene, E. A. on	4	238
German, Bryce cited on	8	308
Gompers and, Macy on	5	164
Hammond, J. H. on	4	354
Hammond, Lamont quoted on	15	121
Holmes, Jr. on	2	231
Kirby, Jr., J. on	5	74
Lenine on	12	197
Lowell on	8	271
Nearing on	15	131
Program of Socialism, The, speech by Jaurès	10	375
Russell on	7	381
Salisbury cited on	8	52
Salisbury cited on	11	360
Seligman on	15	122
Seligman on	15	138
Shaw on	15	159
Villard on	15	119
Socialism and Assassination		
Bebel, August	10	360
Socialist Party		
Shaw on	3	216
Socialists		
Debs on	7	112
Littleton, M. W. on	2	339
war and, Kerensky on	12	68
World War and, Jaurès on	12	12
Socialists and the War		
Jaurès, Jean	12	7
Social Responsibilities		
Gough, John Bartholomew	13	195
Society		
Arnold on	8	24
Burke's knowledge of, Birrell on	9	39
Clemenceau on	10	389
"five relations" in, Wu Ting-Fang on	13	441
individual and, Beecher on	13	12
individual and, Sutherland on	8	404
Proudhon quoted on	12	136
Vincent on	6	365
Society for Diffusion of Useful Knowledge		
Hale, E. E. on	13	xviii
Society for Ethical Culture		
Adler, Felix; Marcus Aurelius	7	14
Wu Ting-Fang: The Teachings of Confucius	13	437
Society of Arts and Sciences		
Belasco, David: Forty Years a Theatrical Producer	1	105
Society of Authors, London		
Wiggin, Kate Douglas: A Speech in Rhyme	3	398
Society of the Sons of Oneida		
Root, Elihu: The Home of the Oneidas	3	159
Socrates		
account of	10	9
cited by Matthew Arnold	8	32
cited on an unexamined life	7	78
Golden Rule and, Spillman on	3	273
On His Condemnation to Death	10	10
Shaw on	15	168
Sumner, Charles on	3	314
Soil, the		
see also Agriculture, Land		
Leech, Harper quoted on	2	357
Soissons		
Americans at, H. R. Miller on	2	427
Soldier, the		
Addams, Jane on	1	17
Anecdotes of	14	85
Miller, H. R. on	8	311
American Soldier, The, speech by Wheeler	3	391
Debs on	7	113
Soldiers' Bonus, The		
McAdoo, William Gibbs	8	273
Solicitors		
J. W. Davis on	6	90
Solon		
quoted on democracy	3	432
Some Significant Steps in the Development of a National Service		
Thayer, Harry Bates	5	324
Sonnino, Baron		
First Session of the Peace Conference	12	332
Sons of Harvard Who Fell in Battle		
Holmes, Jr., Oliver Wendell	2	234
Sophocles		
Arnold, Matthew quoted on	9	39
Matthews, Brander on	8	304
Soul, the		
Fénelon on	10	86
Ruskin cited on	9	260
the racial, H. F. Osborn on	9	371
South, Robert		
Hoar, G. F. on	9	xxiii
South, the		
see also North and South, Civil War		
Alderman, E. A. on	1	27
Alderman, E. A. on	1	41

	VOL.	PAGE
Alderman on	9	11
Beecher, H. W. on	11	255
Bryce, James M. on	1	174
Cadman, S. P. on	9	80
citizenship of, Champ Clark on	1	286
Conkling, Roscoe on	1	339
Farrar on	9	203
Garrison on	11	183
Grady on	2	107
Hill, B. H. quoted on	2	97
Jenks, A. F. on	2	287
Lincoln and, Watterson on	9	436
Lost Tribes of the Irish in the South, speech by Irvin S. Cobb	1	309
New South, The, speech by H. W. Grady	2	97
New York and the South, speech by McClellan	2	388
Nicholson, Meredith on	7	319
situation in, Calhoun on	11	106
soldiers of, B. G. Humphreys on	8	217
solid South, Grant on	11	299
Stephens, A. H. on	11	198
sympathy of Sumner toward, Lamar on	9	302
Thomas, Augustus on	3	346
Washington, B. T. on the	8	434
Wilson on	7	420
Wise, S. S. on	9	455
women of, Gordon on	13	175
South Africa		
see Africa		
South America		
Beecher, H. W. on	1	94
Bryce, James on	1	170
Emancipation of South American Republics, speech by Henry Clay	11	137
republics of, Roosevelt on	12	118
Roosevelt in, Lodge on	9	337
South as a Custodian, The		
Thomas, Augustus	3	336
South Carolina		
Massachusetts and, Webster on	11	82
South Carolina and Massachusetts		
Hoar, George Frisbie	8	196
Otis, James quoted on	8	202
South Carolina doctrine		
Hayne cited on	10	85
Webster on	11	85
Southern Medical Association		
Barker, L. F.: The Wider Influence of the Physician	6	19
Southland, The		
Stires, Ernest M.	3	291
Southworth, Alice		
Tilton, Theodore on	3	352
Sovereignty		
see also Popular Sovereignty		
"Squatter Sovereignty," Lincoln on	11	228
State Sovereignty, Davis on	11	191
Taft, W. H. on	12	380
Soviet movement		
Lenine on	12	198
Trotsky on	12	192
Sov'ran Woman		
Wiggin, Kate Douglas	3	395
Spain		
see also Spanish-American War		
colonial despotism of, Clay on	11	138
Everett on	11	66
Jews in, Kayserling quoted on	8	395
Jews in, O. S. Straus on	8	395
merchants of, J. P. Newman on	3	2
Philippines and, Schurz on	11	381
Plea for Republican Institutions, speech by Castelar	10	283
Shaw on	3	218
Spalding, John Lancaster		
biographical note	7	383
Cobb on	1	315
Opportunity	7	383
quoted on life	7	80
Spanish-American War		
Abbott, Lyman on	1	3
Bryan, W. J. on	1	159
Clark, Champ on	1	283
Fish, S. on	4	262
Howell, Clark on	2	245
Jews and, O. S. Straus on	8	399
McKinley and, Hay on	9	248
McKinley on	2	400
Matthews, Brander on	8	305
Roosevelt in, H. C. Lodge on	9	330
Roosevelt on	8	366
Straus on	3	297
use of telegraph in, McKinley on	11	397
Sparks, Jared		
Choate on	1	247
Speaking		
see also Public Speaking		
Art of Speaking, the	15	1
Speaking and Speechmaking		
Ayres, Harry Morgan	15	3
Specialists		
Carnegie, Andrew on	4	108
Frank, Glenn on	7	159
Holmes, Jr. on	6	191
Specialization		
Butler on	7	80
Geddes on	7	180
Vincent on	6	368
Speculation		
in 1920, Munsey on	5	179
Kahn, Otto on	5	49
post-war, Hoover on	4	413
war and, Reynolds on	5	241
Speech		
freedom of		
Bryan on	13	94
Hedges on	2	194
Henry, Patrick on	11	1
Shaw, G. B. on	3	214

	VOL.	PAGE
Speech at Vincennes		
Tecumseh	11	53
Speeches		
see also Address, After-Dinner Speaking, Eloquence, Oratory, Public Speaking,		
Beecher on	1	87
delivering, J. F. Johnson on	4	xxxvi
business, A. H. Thorndike on	4	xiii
business speechmaking, H. M. Ayres on	15	47
Hints on Speechmaking, introduction by T. W. Higginson	2	xv
Jefferson, Joseph on	2	279
Lowden, F. O. on	2	343
Model Speeches on Special Subjects and Occasions, Ayres, H. M. on	15	35
Page, W. H. quoted on	6	343
Planning a Speech, H. M. Ayres on	15	7
preparation of, Brander Matthews on	1	xxvi
requisites of a great speech, Webster cited on	7	xiv
Rules for Speakers, Robinson on	15	74
Steuer on	6	343
Speech in Rhyme, A		
Wiggin, Kate Douglas	3	398
Speechmaking		
see also Public Speaking		
Anecdotes of	14	219
Carlyle on	7	93
Goethe quoted on	3	xxiii
Lowell quoted on	3	xxiii
Thackeray quoted on	3	xxiii
Speech Nominating Sherman for President		
Garfield, James A.	11	273
Speech to General Proctor		
Tecumseh	11	54
Speed, Joshua		
quoted on Lincoln	9	446
Spencer, Herbert		
Choate, J. H. on	1	248
cited on Americans	8	308
Gospel of Relaxation, The	3	265
"Philosophy of Style," A. J. Beveridge on	5	xxi
"Social Statics" referred to by S. Fish	4	262
teaching of, Osborn on	9	372
Spengler, Oswald		
cited on western civilization	6	259
Spenser, Edmund		
Lowell, Amy on	2	361
Speyer, James		
introducing Senator Owen	3	21
Sphinx Club		
Outerbridge, E. H.: The Port of N. Y.	3	16
Spillman, Harry Collins		
Adjusting Ourselves to a New Era in Business	5	309
Doing Unto Others	3	271
Spinoza, Baruch		
Hibben, J. G. on	2	216
Spirit of France, The		
Viviani, René Raphael	12	91
Spirit of Odd-Fellowship		
Pinkerton, Alfred S.	7	333
Spiritualism		
Depew, C. M. on	1	389
Spoils System		
Calhoun quoted on	11	305
On the Spoils System, speech by George William Curtis	11	300
Spoken Word, The		
Bryan, William Jennings	13	91
Sport		
professional, E. K. Hall on	2	151
Sportsmanship		
Hall, E. K. on	2	146
Spottsylvania, battle of		
Gordon on	13	185
Spurgeon, Charles		
Hoar on	9	xvi
Shaftesbury cited on	6	170
"Squatter sovereignty"		
Lincoln on	11	228
"Squeezing the Sponge"		
Danton, Georges Jacques	10	207
Stage, the		
see also Drama, Theater		
Church and the Stage, The, speech by Robert Collyer	1	331
Standardization		
Hoover on	4	430
Hopkins on	7	242
Standish, Miles		
Grady, H. W. on	2	98
Sumner, Charles on	3	311
Standish, Rose		
Tilton, Theodore on	3	352
Stanley, Arthur Penrhyn		
America Visited	3	276
Stanley, Bill		
Van Hise, C. R. on	5	364
Stanley, Sir Henry Morton		
biographical note	13	377
Depew, C. M. on	13	377
dined by Lotos Club	3	280
Pond, J. B. on	13	334
Through the Dark Continent	3	280
Through the Great Forest	13	377
Stanley, Lord		
O'Connell, Daniel on	10	263
Stanton, Edwin McMasters		
anecdotes of (Watterson)	9	434
"He now belongs to the ages" quoted	8	420
"Now he belongs to the ages" quoted	9	458
Stapleton, Judge		
cited by N. M. Butler	1	199
State of New York, The		
Conkling, Roscoe	1	333
States		
Hoar, G. F. on	8	197
rights of, Webster on	11	84
sovereignty of, Davis on	11	191

	VOL.	PAGE
Statesmanship		
Borah, W. E. on	12	395
Lincoln quoted on	7	127
practical, G. F. Hoar on	11	388
Statesmen		
Alderman on	9	6
Alderman on	9	13
Disraeli cited on	8	401
Jenks, A. F. on	2	288
Straus, O. S. on	8	401
Statistics		
Lincoln, Joseph C. on	2	332
Statue of Liberty, the		
Evarts on	2	28
Steel production		
Thornton, Sir Henry	5	343
Steinway, William		
presiding at banquet of Liederkranz society	2	268
Stephen, Sir Leslie		
Critic, The	3	288
Stephens, Alexander Hamilton		
biographical note	11	196
Secession	11	196
Stephens, Sir James		
Holmes, Jr. on	6	195
Stephens, Stephen T.		
Lincoln and, Watterson on	9	437
Stephenson, George		
Hulbert on	6	200
Stetson, Francis Lynde		
biographical note	9	398
Joseph Hodges Choate	9	398
Steuben, Baron von		
Schurz, Carl on	3	200
Steuer, Max D.		
Cross-Examination, is it an Art or an Artifice?	6	326
Stevens, Thaddeus		
Blaine, J. G. on	9	55
Stevenson, Robert Louis		
Barrie Bumps Stevenson, speech by Barrie	1	73
Barrie, Sir James, quoted on	1	66
cited by Andrew Lang	6	229
Stewart, A. T.		
anecdote of (Bok)	13	31
start in life, R. H. Conwell on	13	153
Stewart, Dugald		
quoted on Burns	9	378
Stipulation		
Humphrey on	5	14
Stires, Ernest M.		
anecdote of (Steuer)	6	326
Southland, The	3	291
Stirner, Max		
cited on the individual	10	366
Stock Exchange		
New York Stock Exchange and Public Opinion, speech by Kahn	5	42
Stock Exchange Brokers in New York		
Kahn, Otto H.: New York Stock Exchange and Public Opinion, The	5	42
Stockholders		
employee, Boeckel quoted on	4	118
employee, Carver on	4	117
Ripley on	5	245
Rockefeller Jr. on	5	253
Stocks and Bonds		
Ripley on	5	245
Stoicism		
Adler on	7	19
Stone, Harlan Fiske		
biographical note	6	345
Training of Lawyers, the	6	345
Stone, Melville Elijah		
Revolution of 1893, The	6	355
Stone, Warren S.		
quoted on labor and government	6	258
Storey, Moorfield		
cited by Holmes, Jr.	2	233
Story, Joseph		
Holmes, Jr. on	6	193
quoted on Dexter	9	108
quoted on Mansfield	10	xxx
quoted on Webster	10	xxxiv
Storrs, Dr. R. S.		
Mabie on	7	xvii
Story of the Atlantic Cable		
Field, Cyrus West	4	221
Strafford, Earl of		
see Wentworth		
Straus, Oscar Solomon		
biographical note	8	395
First Settlement of the Jews in the United States	8	395
Growth of American Prestige, The	3	296
Roosevelt Pilgrimage, The	8	401
Strawberry		
anecdote on (Evarts)	2	33
Street, Julian		
anecdotes of (Tarkington)	3	333
Street railways		
history of, Harris on	4	363
Strength of England, The		
Kipling, Rudyard	2	307
Strenuous Life, The		
Roosevelt, Theodore	8	362
Strikes		
Alexander on	8	6
Coal strike of 1920, Allen on	8	10
Gompers on	4	311
in Vienna, Bebel on	10	371
Lloyd, Henry cited on	9	3
Millerand cited on	10	378
Rockefeller, Jr. on	5	253
Vanderlip quoted on	5	254
Why Men Strike, speech by E. A. Filene	4	237
Strong, William		
quoted on J. H. Choate	9	404
Stuart, Charles Edward		
Lord Rosebery on	9	383
Stuck, Hudson		
Alaska, Fish, and Indians	3	301
biographical note	3	301
Study		
Epigrams on	14	417

	VOL.	PAGE
Stump oratory		
Carlyle quoted on	11	xiii
Clark, Champ on	14	xx
introduction by Dolliver	11	xiii
Reed on	8	xiv
Stuyvesant, Peter		
Straus on	8	397
Style		
Beveridge on	5	xxi
Dana, C. A. on	6	52
in oratory, Hoar on	9	xiii
Lang on	6	229
Wellington cited on	13	219
Styles, Ezra		
quoted on New England	2	136
Subjugation of the Philippines Iniquitous		
Hoar, George Frisbie	11	388
Submarines		
Balfour on	12	413
prophesied by Jules Verne, Daniels on	1	362
Wilson on	12	206
Success		
Claflin quoted on	13	28
Coolidge on	1	342
Depew quoted on	13	21
Emerson quoted on	9	57
Epigrams on	14	418
How to Succeed, speech by C. M. Schwab	5	262
in business, Brandeis on	4	81
in literature, Lang on	6	227
Kahn on	5	60
Keys to Success, The, address by Edward Bok	13	20
Price of Success, The, speech by H. F. de Bower	4	170
Roosevelt on	11	417
Thornton, Sir Henry on	5	339
Sudan, the		
Lord Salisbury on	10	329
Suffering		
Frederick the great quoted on	9	204
Stoicism and, Adler on	7	24
Suffolk Bar Association Dinner		
Holmes, Jr., O. W.: The Joy of Life	2	236
Suffrage		
see also Universal Suffrage		
Harrison, Benjamin on	11	320
Negro Suffrage, speech by S. J. Tilden	11	258
Suffragists		
Catt, Carrie C. on	8	70
Militant Suffragists, speech by Mrs. Pankhurst	7	324
Suicide		
Seneca cited on	7	27
Stoicism and, Adler on	7	27
Sullivan, Sir Arthur		
dined by Lotos Club	2	81
Gilbert, W. S. on	2	81
Music	3	307
Sumner, Charles		
address by L. Q. C. Lamar	9	299
Alderman on	1	29
anecdote of (Pond)	13	321
biographical note	11	154
cited on Lincoln	8	288
Crime Against Kansas, The	11	154
Qualities That Win, The	3	309
quoted by Straus	3	299
quoted on humanity	6	135
Sears on	10	xxxvi
Smith, C. E. on	3	248
Sunday, Billy		
Johnson, J. F. on	4	xxii
Lee, I. L. on	5	117
Sunny Slopes of Forty, The		
Nicholson, Meredith	7	316
Supremacy of the Catholic Religion		
Gibbons, James, Cardinal	7	183
Supreme Court, The		
address by Edward Douglas White	6	373
Bryan on	11	343
Butler, N. M. on	8	65
Holmes Jr. on	2	228
Owsley, Alvin on	8	326
slavery question and, Lincoln on	11	223
Taft on	3	317
Survey of Oratory in Past Ages, A	10	1
Sutherland, George		
biographical note	8	404
Private Rights and Government	8	404
Sutphen, Morris		
Gildersleeve on	6	159
Swarm of Be's, A		
Wiers, Charles R.	5	386
Swedenborg, Emanuel		
Emerson on	6	121
Swift, Jonathan		
quoted on attorneys	6	97
quoted on religion	7	39
Reed, T. B. on	8	xix
Switzerland		
Carnegie on	1	217
France and, Pitt on	10	157
Hoar on	8	198

T

Tacitus		
cited by Tarkington	3	335
Hoar on	9	xx
quoted on Jewish conception of God	13	402
Taft, William Howard		
America and England	3	316
biographical note	12	366
Depew on	1	378
dined by Knights of Columbus of Peoria, Ill.	2	85
Gillilan on	2	85
Grant on	4	315
Hammond on	2	160
Introducing Chief Justice Taft, speech by Balfour	1	60
League of Nations, The	12	366
Lincoln Memorial, The	8	419
Lodge on	9	337

	VOL.	PAGE
quoted on his policy	2	162
Straus on	3	298
Wise, S. S. on	3	435
Taine, Hippolyte Adolphe		
cited on the mob	8	62
Talbert, W. Jasper		
Clark, Champ on	14	xxiv
Talent		
development of, Gilman on	7	198
Talk to Young Business Men, A		
Kahn, Otto Hermann	5	55
Talmage, Thomas DeWitt		
Behold the American!	3	324
cited on typical American	2	99
Clark, Champ on	14	xvii
Sherman, W. T. on	3	228
Taoism		
Wu Ting-Fang on	13	437
Tariff		
see also Protection		
Blaine on	11	308
Kirby, Jr. on	5	80
Lamont on	5	97
Longworth on	5	131
Morley, John on	2	443
political parties and, Munsey on	5	185
protective, La Follette on	7	252
revision of, Hammond on	4	355
Webster on	11	89
Tariff Reform		
Crisp, Charles Frederick	11	332
Tarkington, Booth		
dined by Lotos Club	2	74
dined by Lotos Club	3	331
Indiana in Literature and Politics	3	331
In Praise of Booth Tarkington, speech by Hamlin Garland	2	74
Task of the American Lawyer, The		
Pound, Roscoe	6	308
Taxation		
see also Income Tax		
Bonus bill and, McAdoo on	8	282
Burke on	10	119
Crisp on	11	333
direct, Marshall on	11	12
Hoover on	4	420
Jefferson quoted on	11	309
Lloyd George on	10	397
reform of, Mellon on	5	176
Seligman on	15	128
Smith, A. E. on	3	242
Tilden on	11	263
Warburg on	5	378
Tax payer		
Highways and the Tax Payer, speech by Brosseau	4	90
Taylor, Bayard		
Reid, Whitelaw	3	141
Taylor, Frederick Winslow		
Spillman on	3	273
Taylor, Robert		
Clark, Champ on	14	xvii
Taylor, Tom		
Thackeray quoted on	2	221
Teachers College, Columbia University		
Thorndike, E. L.: Education for Initiative and Originality	7	391
Teacher to his Pupils, A		
Gildersleeve, Basil Lanneau	6	157
Teaching		
Alderman on	1	35
Geddes on	7	178
Lowell, A. L. on	7	265
Newman on	7	301
Ruskin cited on	6	174
Thorndike, E. L. on	7	397
Wilson and, Alderman on	9	13
Wilson cited on	9	16
Teachings of Confucius, The		
Wu Ting-Fang	13	437
Team play		
see also Coöperation		
Eliot, C. W. on	7	147
Hall, E. K. on	2	145
Team Play between Government and Industry		
Barnes, Julius Howland	4	46
Teamwork		
Hays, Will H.	4	377
Tecumseh		
biographical note	11	53
Speech at Vincennes	11	53
Speech to General Proctor	11	54
Telegraph, The		
address by David Dudley Field	2	48
Field, C. W. on	4	221
press and, Stone, M. E. on	6	356
Lodge, Sir Oliver on	5	124
Telephone, the		
Bell quoted on	5	326
development of telephone service, Thayer on	5	326
Don Pedro quoted on	5	326
Henry quoted on	5	325
invention of, Thayer on	5	324
Kelvin quoted on	5	325
prophesied by Scott, Daniels on	1	362
Some Significant Steps in the Development of a National Service, speech by Thayer	5	324
wireless, F. R. Lawrence on	2	317
Wireless Telephone, The, speech by Carty	1	230
Tell, William		
Bebel on	10	369
Temper		
Epigrams on	14	420
Temperance		
anecdote on (Gough)	13	206
Gary, E. H. on	4	286
Templars of Pennsylvania,		
Melish, William B.: The Ladies	2	421
Temple, Henry John		
see Lord Palmerston	3	39
Ten Commandments		
Hedges on	2	199

	VOL.	PAGE
Tennyson, Alfred		
"Break, Break, Break" quoted	7	304
Osborn, H. F. on	9	370
prophecy of air ships, Daniels on	1	362
quoted on manners	2	xviii
"The Brook" quoted	13	158
Test Examination, A		
Choate, Joseph Hodges	1	246
Testifying		
Morley, John	2	442
Texas		
Democrats in, Spillman on	5	313
Textile industry		
Ashfield on	4	5
Thackeray, William Makepeace		
anecdote of (S. R. Hole)	2	221
cited on "Nicholas Nickelby"	3	245
Mabie on	7	xvii
quoted by Lang	6	241
quoted on speeches	3	xxiii
quoted on Washington Irving	2	413
quoted on woman	2	425
Thanking the French Ambassador		
Marshall, Thomas Riley	2	406
Thanksgiving Day		
American Society dinner, London, speech by Prince of Wales	1	23
Butler, N. M.: Welcoming Briand	1	88
Depew, C. M.: To Premier Briand	1	397
Evarts, Wm. M.: The Classics in Education	2	32
Owsley, Alvin: The American Legion and the Nation	7	303
Pilgrims and, C. E. Smith on	3	247
Thayer, Harry Bates		
biographical note	5	324
Some Significant Steps in the Development of a National Service	5	324
Theater		
see also Acting, Curtain Speech, Drama, Stage		
Collyer on	1	330
Cushman, Charlotte quoted on	1	107
first plays in Boston, Hale on	13	xi
Forty Years a Theatrical Producer, speech by Belasco	1	105
Gilbert, John on	2	79
Hampden on	6	161
Ingersoll on	13	248
Theater Guild, The		
Lippmann, Walter	2	335
Thelus Military Cemetery, Vimy Ridge		
Meighen, Arthur: The Glorious Dead	12	456
Themistocles		
Daniel on	9	169
Theocritus		
cited on writing	6	226
Theology		
Beecher on	1	98
Beecher on	13	17
Carlyle on	7	87
Scotch love of, Ian Maclaren on	13	430
Thiers, Louis Adolphe		
quoted on Napoleon	10	222
Sears on	10	xxix
Thierry, Augustin		
Eggleston on	7	131
Thinking		
see also Thought		
Kahn on	5	57
parochial, Redfield on	7	350
Redfield on	5	234
Spillman on	5	314
Thomas, Augustus		
Gold Medal for Drama, The	6	362
Individual Liberty	3	344
South as a Custodian, The	3	336
Thompson, Sir William		
Pupin on	3	118
quoted on telephone	5	325
Thomson, Edgar		
anecdote of (Carnegie)	4	107
Thomson, Sylvanus P.		
quoted on Edison	4	254
Thomson, Sir William		
Field, C. W. on	4	229
Thoreau, Henry David		
cited on conscience	3	431
Matthews on	8	298
"Walden" quoted	9	369
Osborn on	9	370
Thorndike, Ashley H.		
General Preface	1	xv
Oratory of the World War (Intro.)	12	xv
Thorndike, Edward Lee		
biographical note	7	391
Education for Initiative and Originality	7	391
Thornton, Sir Henry Worth		
biographical note	5	339
Over-Reaching	5	339
Thoroughness		
Bok on	13	28
Lowell, A. L. on	7	262
Wiers on	5	387
Thought		
see also Thinking		
Conwell on	13	170
Epigrams on	14	421
Thrale, Mrs.		
Birrell on	1	119
Three Graces, The		
Redfield, William C.	3	135
Thrift		
Epigrams on	14	422
Scotch, Maclaren on	13	435
Thrift and Citizenship		
Eyrich, Jr., George F.	4	216
Through the Dark Continent		
Stanley, Henry Morton	3	280

	VOL.	PAGE
Through the Great Forest		
Stanley, Sir Henry Morton	13	377
Thucydides		
Jebb, Sir, R. C. on	7	125
quoted on his history	7	125
quoted on Pericles	9	110
read by Pitt (Hoar)	9	xix
Sears on	10	xvii
Tilden, Samuel Jones		
biographical note	11	258
Negro Suffrage	11	258
Tillman, Senator		
quoted by Depew	1	382
Tilton, Theodore		
Woman	3	350
Time		
Epigrams on	14	423
"Titanic" disaster		
Bottomley quoted on	6	274
Marconi on	6	280
Titles		
Chesterton quoted on	5	208
To American Comrades in Arms		
Lloyd George, David	12	215
Toastmasters		
Ade on	1	20
Johnson, J. F. on	4	xlii
Toasts		
Army and Navy, The (Sherman)	3	223
Babies, The (Clemens)	1	298
Bench and the Bar, The (Choate)	1	251
Boston (Hale)	2	141
Chamber of Commerce of the State of New York, The (Low)	5	138
Chambers of Commerce of the United Kingdom and of the Whole World, The (Lowell)	2	371
Changes of Forty Years in America (Bryce)	1	168
Commerce (Newman)	3	1
Constitution and the Union, and Their Chief Defender (Webster)	3	381
Day of the Pilgrims' Sons, The (Abbott)	1	1
Day We Celebrate, The (Fellows)	2	37
Debt Each Part of the Country Owes the Other, The (Page)	3	28
Drama, The (Sir Henry Irving)	2	272
Drama, The (Pinero)	3	60
Drama and Barrie, The (Barrie)	1	75
Dramatic Critic, The (Winter)	3	425
Embarkation of the Pilgrims, The (Porter)	3	80
Flag—The Old Flag, The (Dix)	1	413
Forefathers' Day (Curtis)	1	356
Forefathers' Day (Eliot)	2	13
Forefathers' Day (Kelman)	2	290
Forefathers' Day (J. C. Lincoln)	2	328
Forefathers' Day (Lowden)	2	343
Forefathers' Day (Talmage)	3	324
Forefathers' Day (Twichell)	3	355
French Alliance, The (Porter)	3	90
Girls We Have Not Left Behind Us, The (Howe)	2	240
Growth of American Prestige, The (Straus)	3	296
Guests, The (Wiggin)	3	398
Harvard and Yale (Eliot)	2	4
Health and Long Life to General Sherman (Sherman)	3	228
Health, Happiness, and a Hearty Welcome to Charles Dickens (Dickens)	1	408
Health of Commander Robert E. Peary, the Discoverer of the North Pole (Peary)	3	48
Health of General Grant (Grant)	2	129
Health of Her Majesty's Ministers (Lord Rosebery)	3	182
Health of Lord Beaconsfield (Lord Beaconsfield)	10	313
Health of Sir Ernest Shackleton (Shackleton)	3	208
Health of the Prince of Wales (Prince of Wales)	2	1
Health of the Sirdar (Lord Salisbury)	3	191
Health of Viscount Palmerston (Lord Palmerston)	3	39
His Excellency, the American Ambassador (Sir John Simon)	3	233
His Majesty, Czar Nicholas II (Baron Rosen)	3	188
Hollander as an American, The (Roosevelt)	3	154
Internal Improvements (Porter)	3	73
Interests of Literature, The (Gladstone)	2	88
Ireland (Beecher)	1	103
King Edward VII (Bryce)	1	176
Legal Profession, The (J. S. Wise)	3	428
Liberty Enlightening the World (Evarts)	2	28
Literature (Sir Leslie Stephen)	3	288
Literature and the Press (Barrie)	1	73
Literature, Science and Art (Lowell)	2	372
Memory of Burns, The (Emerson)	2	24
Memory of Tom Moore, The (O'Reilly)	3	13
Mere Man (Sarah Grand)	2	124

	VOL.	PAGE
Music, Noblest of the Arts (Ingersoll)	2	268
New England (Beecher)	1	92
New England Culture (Hale)	2	134
Oldest Inhabitant, the Weather of New England, The (Clemens)	1	290
Old World and the New, The (Schurz)	3	199
Orator of the Day, The (Seward)	3	204
Our Clients (Coudert)	1	348
Our Guests (Choate)	1	257
Our Guests, I may say, our friends, the Colonial Premiers (Laurier)	2	314
Our Illustrious Guest (Washington Irving)	2	276
Our Ladies (Melish)	2	421
Our New Country (Halstead)	2	154
Our Reunited Country (Howell)	2	242
Our Wives (Watterson)	3	373
Pilgrim in the West, The (Wolcott)	3	438
Pilgrim Mothers, The (Choate)	1	254
Prayer and Politics (McKelway)	2	395
President of the United States (Harrison)	2	169
President of the United States, The (Hayes)	2	185
Puritan and the Cavalier, The (Watterson)	3	375
Religious Freedom (Beecher)	1	87
Reminiscences of the Bench and Bar of Connecticut (David D. Field)	2	45
Right Honorable Joseph Chamberlain, Secretary of State of the Colonies (Chamberlain)	1	237
Science (Tyndall)	3	361
Senate of the United States, The (Sumner)	3	309
State of New York, The (Conkling)	1	333
Supreme Court, The (White)	6	373
Typical Dutchman, The (van Dyke)	3	363
United States, The (Grant)	2	131
Virginia (Alderman)	1	26
What I Know About Farming (Oglesby)	3	6
Woman (Depew)	1	389
Woman (Porter)	3	85
Woman (Tilton)	3	350
Woman (Wiley)	3	411
Woman, God Bless Her! (Clemens)	1	305
Toast to "His Excellency, the American Ambassador"		
Simon, Sir John	3	233
To Business Men Only		
Sherman, Stuart Pratt	5	284
"To Dare Again, Ever to Dare!"		
Danton, Georges Jacques	10	204
Tolerance		
Reed, James A.	8	338
Toleration		
Abbott, Lyman on	1	9
address by Calvin Coolidge	8	116
Kelman, John on	2	292
religious, Eliot cited on	8	303
Toller, Ernest		
"The Machine Wreckers," Ashfield on	4	5
Tolstoi, Lyoff		
anecdote of (Matthews)	8	293
cited on religion	13	71
Howells quoted on	9	417
Newton, J. F. on	7	305
"War and Peace," J. F. Newton on	7	305
To Marshal Foch		
King, William Lyon Mackenzie	8	229
Tommy Atkins		
Beck on	12	135
Tommies, the		
Finding God Among the Tommies, address by C. H. Brent	1	151
Toole, John Lawrence		
Pinero, Sir Arthur on	3	64
To Premier Briand		
Depew, Chauncey Mitchell	1	397
Torch of Civilization, The		
Page, Thomas Nelson	3	28
Toscanelli, Paolo		
Fiske on	9	214
To the Belgian War Mission		
Marshall, Thomas Riley	2	408
To the First Americans Who Fell in France		
French Officer, A	12	435
To the French Academy		
Foch, Marshal	12	445
To the Men of Athens on Mars' Hill		
St. Paul	10	29
To the Officers of the Piave		
Annunzio, Gabriele D'	12	160
To the Red Army		
Trotsky, Leon	12	192
To the United States Senate		
Ishii, Viscount	12	253
To the United States Senate		
Pershing, General	12	442
To the Unknown British Warrior		
Pershing, General	12	458
To the Young Men of Italy		
Mazzini, Joseph	10	270
Toussaint L'Ouverture		
Phillips, Wendell	13	296
Tourgee, Albion Winegar		
"A Fool's Errand," Nicholson on	7	318
Williams, John S. on	9	450

	VOL.	PAGE
Tourists		
Mussolini on	8	318
To Workingmen and Soldiers		
Kerensky, Alexander	12	187
Toynbee, Arnold		
Hillis on	9	252
To Young Lawyers		
Hume, Jr., F. Charles	6	206
Trade		
see also Free Trade		
Bryce on	1	180
Crisp on	11	335
international, Wilson on	12	284
Lamont on	5	97
McKinley on	11	399
Trade Association, The		
Naylor, Emmett Hay	5	193
Trade Commissions		
Van Hise on	5	367
Trade unions		
Alexander on	8	7
Ashfield on	4	10
Brandeis on	8	47
Carver on	4	123
Gompers and, Macy on	5	164
Lowell on	8	260
Modern Trade Unionism, speech by Green	4	317
Tradition		
influence in America, Beck on	12	133
Traffic		
regulation of, Brosseau on	4	97
Tragedy		
Aristotle quoted on	9	23
Trail, the		
Joys of the Trail, speech by Garland	2	67
Training for Leadership		
Insull, Samuel	5	28
Training of Lawyers, the		
Stone, Harlan Fiske	6	345
Trajan, Emperor		
Gibbon cited on	9	457
Transcendentalism		
Emerson and, J. Q. Adams quoted on	9	128
Transmission of Dr. Johnson's Personality, The		
Birrell, Augustine	1	116
Transportation		
see also Railroads		
American Transportation, speech by Rea	5	216
aviation and, Henderson on	4	389
Brosseau on	4	90
Conkling on	1	338
Thornton, Sir Henry on	5	344
waste and, Hoover on	4	436
Travel		
Anecdotes of	14	173
Treason		
Against the Charge of Treason, speech by Mirabeau	10	191
Strafford on	10	66
Treasury of the United States		
Dawes on	4	167
Mellon on	5	176
Treaties		
Bernhardi cited on	12	81
Treaty of San Stefano		
Gladstone on	10	306
Lloyd George on	12	81
on Belgian neutrality, Grey on	12	22
Rush-Bagehot, Taft on	3	319
Treaty of Berlin		
Disraeli on	10	316
Gladstone on	10	302
Treaty of Campo Formio, Napoleon on	10	225
Treaty of Ghent		
Cecil on	8	83
Choate on	1	277
Depew on	1	404
Taft on	3	318
Treaty of Versailles		
Alderman on	9	24
America and, Root on	3	179
Borah on	12	383
Paderewski on	8	334
Taft on	12	374
"Trent" Affair, The		
Bright, John	10	246
Trevelyan, Sir George Otto quoted by J. G. Blaine	9	52
Tribute to Edwin Booth		
Collyer, Robert	1	330
Tribute to General Grant		
Porter, Horace	3	99
Tribute to John Gilbert		
Winter, William	3	425
Tribute to Oliver Wendell Holmes		
Howe, Julia Ward	2	240
Tribute to William Cullen Bryant		
Bancroft, George	1	63
Tributes to Great Men		
see Volume IX		
Trinity College, Hartford		
Alexander, M. W.: Citizenship	8	3
Gary, Elbert H.: Labor	4	279
Trip Abroad with Depew, A		
Porter, Horace	3	80
Triple Alliance		
Grey, Sir Edward on	12	20
Triple Entente		
Grey, Sir Edward on	12	15
Trotsky, Leon		
biographical note	12	192
Nearing on	15	147
quoted by Shaw	3	214
Shaw on	3	213
To the Red Army	12	192
True Americanism		
Brandeis, Louis Dembitz	8	44
True and False Democracy		
Butler, Nicholas Murray	8	51
True and False Simplicity		
Fénelon	10	85
True Democracy		
Cleveland, Grover	11	322
Trumbull		
Douglas on	11	176
Trumbull, John		

	VOL.	PAGE
Field, D. D. on	2	46
Trustees		
Coleridge, Lord Chief Justice on	2	252
Trusts		
anti-trust laws, Humphrey on	5	10
Ford, Simeon on	2	57
La Follette on	7	253
McAdoo on	8	280
Nearing on	15	135
Van Hise on	5	363
Truth		
Beecher on	1	98
Emerson cited on	12	109
Epigrams on	14	425
Holmes on	6	177
Hopkins, C. M. on	7	239
Huxley quoted on	8	310
Malebranche quoted on	2	238
Newton, Sir Isaac cited on	7	214
Redfield, W. C. on	7	340
Ruskin and, Hillis on	9	257
search for, Lowell, A. L. on	7	259
Sherman, S. P. on	5	288
Truth and Light		
Eliot, Charles William	2	13
Tuberculosis		
Biggs, Dr. quoted on	6	124
Eliot on	7	140
Tulane University		
Axson, Stockton: The World and the New Generation	7	34
Tupper, Sir Charles		
proposing toast to Joseph Chamberlain	1	237
Turkey		
see also Ottoman Empire		
Christianity and, Brent on	6	32
Russia and, Gladstone on	10	303
Turks		
invasion of Europe in 15th century, J. Fiske on	9	208
Turner, Professor F. J.		
quoted on frontier	8	156
Turner, Joseph Mallord William		
quoted on St. Paul's	6	149
Rosebery, Lord on	3	186
Twain, Mark		
see Samuel Langhorne Clemens		
Tweed, William Marcy		
Bryce on	1	171
La Follette	7	257
Root on	8	376
Twentieth Century		
Beck on	1	79
Hadley on	7	207
Twenty-Third Psalm		
Beecher cited on	5	391
Wiers on	5	391
Twichell, Joseph Hopkins		
Yankee Notions	3	355
Two Months in the United States		
Monaco, Prince of	2	434
Tyler, General John S.		
quoted on Emerson	2	25
Tyndall, John		
Art and Science	3	361
Mabie on	7	xvii
Typical Dutchman, The		
address by Henry van Dyke	3	363
Tyrants		
Bebel on	10	368
John Brown quoted on	11	188

U

Ukraine		
Paderewski on	8	336
Ulm, battle of		
Foch on	9	223
Unconscious Plagiarism		
Clemens, Samuel Langhorne (Mark Twain)	1	301
Unemployment		
after-war conditions of, Baldwin on	4	37
Filene, E. A. on	4	240
Hoover on	4	418
Seligman on	15	128
Wise, S. S. on	3	433
Union, the		
Adams, J. Q. on	11	71
Clay, Henry on	11	133
consolidation of, Webster on	11	79
Constitution and the Union, speech by Webster	3	381
danger to, Calhoun on	11	105
destruction of, Lincoln on	11	223
Douglas and, Watterson on	9	429
Evarts on	8	149
Everett on	9	183
Garrison on	11	183
Lincoln quoted on	9	438
McKinley on	8	289
Madison quoted on	9	168
Preservation of the Union, address by R. Choate	11	143
Washington on	11	34
Washington on, Daniel on	9	166
Webster quoted on	2	106
Webster on	11	101
Withdrawal from the Union, speech by Jefferson Davis	11	190
Union College, Schenectady		
Dana, Charles A.: Journalism	6	47
Union League Club, Chicago		
Addams, Jane, Washington's Birthday	1	16
Vincent, G. E.: Washington's Birthday	3	368
Union League Club, New York		
Coghlan, J. B.: The Battle of Manila	1	324
Root, Elihu: American Ideals During the Past Half-Century	8	373
Root on	8	373
Union League Club, Philadelphia		

	VOL.	PAGE
Beveridge, Albert J.: The Republic That Never Retreats	1	111
Root, Elihu: Business and Politics	3	167
Union of States, The		
Harrison, Benjamin	2	169
Union Pacific Railroad		
under Harriman, Kahn on	9	283
Union Theological Seminary, Virginia		
Bryan, Wm. J.: The Spoken Word	13	91
United Kingdom Branch of the Empire Parliamentary Association		
Meighen, Arthur: The British Political Tradition	2	419
United States		
see also America, England and America		
advance of, Ingersoll on	11	282
Allied Debt to the U. S., The, speech by Vanderlip	5	348
Canada and, Bryce on	1	177
Declaration of War by the U. S., speech by Wilson	12	205
First Settlement of the Jews in the U. S., speech by Oscar S. Straus	8	395
foreign policy of, Beck on	12	132
foreign policy of, Washington cited on	12	132
France and the U. S., speech by H. Porter	3	105
future of, Humphreys on	8	221
government of, Bryan on	13	101
government of, Tilden on	11	258
Grant on	2	132
ideals of, Eliot on	2	13
immigration and, Ripley on	5	248
Ireland and, Dolliver on	9	178
Japan and, Hoar on	11	391
League of Nations and, Wilson on	12	337
Lloyd George cited on	12	275
Lloyd George on	12	215
Music in the U. S., speech by Mary Garden	2	61
prosperity of, McKinley on	11	398
Republic That Never Retreats, The, speech by Beveridge	1	111
Smuts on	3	259
Thornton, Sir Henry on	5	341
Two Months in the U. S., speech by the Prince of Monaco	2	434
world debts and, M'Kenna on	5	150
world politics and, Riddell on	8	360
World War and		
Borden on	8	41
Lane on	12	273
Lloyd George on	12	215
Poincaré on	12	325
United States as a Neighbor, The		
Falconer, Sir Robert	8	153
United States Steel Corporation		
Dawes, C. G. on	4	163
Nearing on	15	136
Untermeyer quoted on	4	119
United Typothetæ of America		
Naylor, Emmett Hay: The Trade Association	5	193
Unity of Human Nature, The		
Chapman, John Jay	7	102
Universal Suffrage		
see also Suffrage		
address by Robespierre	10	212
Beck on	1	82
Eliot cited on	8	303
Evarts on	8	151
George, Henry on	9	237
Lowell on	8	267
Macaulay on	10	227
Universities		
aim of, Farrand on	6	124
Alderman on	1	40
Alderman on	9	14
Carlyle on	7	86
Characteristics of a University, The, speech by D. C. Gilman	7	193
Dollinger quoted on	7	201
Eliot, C. W. on	2	8
Eliot, C. W. on	4	211
Frank on	7	160
Geddes on	7	179
Hibben on	2	217
Maurice quoted on	7	199
national, C. W. Eliot on	2	6
Newman on	7	299
politics and	7	320
presidency of, Hepburn on	2	212
University Club, New York		
Depew, C. M.: A Half Century with a Railroad	4	171
University Extension System		
Hale, E. E. on	13	xxiii
University of Alabama		
Redfield, W. C.: The Three Graces	3	135
University of California		
Butler, N. M.: True and False Democracy	8	51
University of Chicago		
Garland, Hamlin: Joys of the Trail	2	67
Hillis, N. D.: The Pulpit in Modern Life	6	162
University of Michigan		
Lowell, A. L.: The Art of Examination	7	261
University of Pennsylvania		
Osler on	6	286
Sims, William Sowden: Criticism and Preparedness	8	380
University of St. Andrews		
Balfour, Arthur J.: The Pleasures of Reading	7	41
University of Virginia		
established by Jefferson,		

	VOL.	PAGE
Everett on	9	195
University of Wisconsin		
Frank, Glenn: Welcome to the Freshmen, A	7	158
Unleashing Business for War		
Reynolds, George McClelland	5	237
Untermeyer, Samuel		
quoted on United States Steel Corporation	4	119
Use of Law Schools, The		
Holmes, Jr., Oliver Wendell	6	189
Uses of Education for Business		
Eliot, Charles William	4	211

V

Vail, Theodore Newton		
biographical note	7	403
Carty on	1	231
Life on the Farm	7	403
quoted on telephone service	5	331
telephone service and, Thayer on	5	327
Vance, Zebulon Baird		
biographical note	13	396
Scattered Nation, The	13	396
Vanderbilt, Cornelius		
anecdote of (Conwell)	13	153
Depew on	4	174
Vanderbilt, W. H.		
Depew, C. M. on	4	176
Vanderlip, Frank Arthur		
Allied Debt to the U. S., An Effective Plan for Its Payment, The	5	348
biographical note	5	348
quoted on America's opportunity	5	54
quoted on strikes	5	254
Vandyke, Anthony		
portraits of, Holmes, Jr. on	8	212
van Dyke, Henry		
biographical note	9	414
Books, Literature, and the People	7	408
Typical Dutchman, The	3	363
William Dean Howells, A Traveler from Altruria	9	414
Van Hise, Charles Richard		
biographical note	5	362
Government Regulation	5	362
Van Norden, Warner		
presiding at dinner of Manhattan Bankers	2	55
Van Valkenburg, E. A.		
Straus on	8	401
Van Vorst, Hooper C.		
van Dyke on	3	365
Vassar College		
Butler, N. M.: Five Evidences of an Education	7	73
Vattell, Emerich de		
Hoar on	8	205
Venezuelan boundary dispute		
Borah on	12	387
Caldwell on	1	207
Choate on	1	260
Depew on	1	377
Depew on	1	401
Riddell on	8	357
Taft on	3	319
Taft on	12	372
Venice		
Chamberlain on	8	100
Matthews on	8	301
Wise, S. S. on	9	454
Venizelos, Eleutherios		
biographical note	12	150
Greece Enters the War	12	150
Third Session of the Peace Conference	12	363
Verdery, Marion J.		
introducing Augustus Thomas	3	336
Verdun		
Ginisty, Bishop	12	433
Vermont		
Angell on	1	46
Vermont Historical Society		
Thayer, H. B.: Some Significant Steps in the Development of a National Service	5	324
Verne, Jules		
"Twenty Thousand Leagues Under the Sea," Daniels on	1	362
Verplanck, Gulian C.		
Bryant on	1	167
Verres, Caius		
Sumner on	11	155
Versailles Conference		
see Peace Conference		
Vers libre		
Lowell, Amy on	2	366
Veterans' Bureau		
Coolidge on	8	119
Vice		
Gough on	13	200
Vicksburg, battle of		
Grant quoted on (Porter)	3	101
Wallace, Lew on	8	430
Victorian age		
Laurier on	9	308
Root on	7	366
Victoria, Queen of England		
favorite Bible text quoted	1	108
letter to Lincoln's widow, Laurier on	9	310
On the Death of Queen Victoria, speech by Laurier	9	306
Victory		
Wellington quoted on	8	195
Victory in Superior Numbers		
Sampson, William Thomas	3	196
Victory or Defeat: No Half-Way House		
Lloyd George, David	12	169
Villard, Oswald Garrison		
chairman of Seligman-Nearing debate	15	119
Vincent, George Edgar		
anecdote of (Thorndike)	4	xvii

	VOL.	PAGE
biographical note	6	364
Doctor and the Changing Order, The	6	364
Washington's Birthday	3	368
Vinci, Leonardo da		
Tyndall, John on	3	362
Virgil		
Dryden's translation quoted	10	309
Hoar on	9	xx
quoted by Evarts	2	34
quoted by S. S. Cox	1	354
Virginia		
Alderman, Edwin Anderson	1	26
Bancroft quoted on	9	168
Daniel, J. W. on	9	147
Daniel on	9	149
Grady, H. W. on	2	117
Lee, Fitzhugh on	2	323
Massachusetts and, Pinkerton on	7	334
Phillips, Wendell on	11	188
Pinkerton on	7	333
Virginia Democratic Association, Washington, D. C.		
Bryan, W. J.: America's Mission	1	158
Virginia resolution		
quoted by Hayne	11	85
Webster on	11	86
Virtue		
Charles II quoted on	3	99
Dickens on	1	410
Vision		
Carlyle quoted on	6	247
Epigrams on	14	427
Men of Vision with Their Feet on the Ground, speech by Cortelyou	1	343
Mott on	7	293
Naylor, E. H. on	5	193
Redfield, W. C. on	5	233
Vision of Unity, The		
Manning, William Thomas	6	269
Vision of War, The		
Ingersoll, Robert G.	11	278
Viviani, René Raphael		
At Mount Vernon	12	223
At the Auditorium, Chicago	12	225
biographical note	12	45
Choate on	1	245
Declaration of War by France	12	45
eloquence of, A. H. Thorndike on	12	xix
Hovélaque, Emil quoted on	12	223
Introducing M. Viviani, speech by Kingsley	2	303
Spirit of France, The	12	91
Voice, the		
and gesture, H. M. Ayres on	15	32
Hygiene of the Voice, Voorhees on	15	67
orator's, Hoar on	9	xvi
radio speaking and, R. C. Borden on	15	76
Voice of the Empire, The		
Borden, Sir Robert Laird	12	101
Voltaire		
address by Victor Hugo	9	265
quoted by Choate	1	266
quoted on Habakkuk	8	294
quoted on lawyers	6	330
Von Hindenburg, General		
cited by Lloyd George	12	219
Reading, Lord on	3	131
Voorhees, Irving Wilson		
Hygiene of the Voice	15	67

W

Wages		
Allen, H. J. on	8	19
Carnegie on	4	103
Cockran on	11	353
Coolidge on	4	134
Crisp on	11	333
Filene, E. A. on	4	242
Gary, E. H. on	4	283
Gompers on	4	303
Hall on	4	342
Ingersoll on	11	287
Jaurès on	10	382
Kirby, Jr. on	5	72
La Follette on	7	253
Lenine cited on	15	129
Reed, T. B. on	11	327
Seligman on	15	128
Seligman on	15	141
war and, Reynolds on	5	240
Wagner, Richard		
Music of Wagner, The, speech by R. G. Ingersoll	2	268
Wagram, battle of		
Foch on	9	223
Waldeck-Rousseau		
Millerand on	12	449
Wales		
O'Connell on	10	266
Walk, and Not Faint		
Borden, Sir Robert Laird	8	39
Walker, Dr. Mary		
Porter on	3	88
Walker, James		
Hoar on	9	xvi
Walkley, A. B.		
introducing Sir James Barrie	1	66
Wallace, Alfred Russel		
cited on 19th century	8	302
Matthews on	8	302
Wallace, Lew		
biographical note	8	424
Return of the Flags	8	424
Wallace, Sir William		
Carnegie on	1	212
Hillis, N. D. on	6	168
Wall Street		
Alderman on	1	36
Fish, S. on	4	263
Walter, Thomas		
Gilbert on	6	153
Walton, Izaak		
"Compleat Angler" quoted	1	356

	VOL.	PAGE
Osborn, H. F. on	9	370
War		
see also Civil War, French Revolution, Revolutionary War, Spanish-American, World War		
abolition of		
Allen, Florence on	6	2
Astor Lady on	6	18
Brent on	6	28
Alderman on	9	11
America and, Matthews on	8	295
America and, Eliot cited on	8	299
Anecdotes of	14	85
Bacon cited on	8	265
Cecil on	8	86
Christian Conscience about War, A, speech by Fosdick	6	126
Churchill on	8	103
Conkling on	1	335
Davis, J. W. on	1	369
Eggleston on	7	128
Farrar on	9	202
Foch on	9	219
for trade, Bryce on	1	180
Hugo on	9	266
Hugo, Victor on	9	273
League of Nations and, Taft on	12	369
Ludendorff quoted on	12	421
Marshall on	11	13
Mercier cited on	12	142
Miller, H. R. on	8	311
Moltke quoted on	12	420
Napoleon quoted on	12	96
Robbins on	7	359
Root on	3	180
Ruskin on	13	344
Russell on	7	379
Seligman on	15	142
Seligman quoted on	15	145
Thorndike, E. L. on	7	401
Vincent, G. E. on	3	369
Vision of War, The, speech by Ingersoll	11	278
Wood, Leonard	8	440
Washington quoted on	1	366
War and Armaments in Europe		
Bismarck, Von, Otto	10	346
War and Discussion, The		
Root, Elihu	12	256
Warburg, Paul Moritz		
biographical note	5	368
Inflation as a World Problem and Our Relation Thereto	5	368
Ward, Artemus		
see Charles Farrar Browne		
Ward, Frederick A.		
introducing T. N. Page	3	28
War debts		
Allied Debt to the United States, The, speech by Vanderlip	5	348
Depew on	1	406
Economic Aspects of World Debts, speech by M'Kenna	5	147
Hammond on	4	356
Pomerene on	3	71
Young on	5	408
Ware, Henry		
lectures on Palestine, Hale on	13	xvii
Warfield, David		
quoted on acting	15	52
War for Freedom, A		
Choate, Joseph Hodges	1	243
War Industries Board Reunion		
Baruch, B. M.: Patriotism in Industry	4	62
War of 1812		
Thomas on	3	347
Warren, Joseph		
Holmes, O. W. on	6	183
Straus on	8	395
Waste		
Epigrams on	14	428
Ruskin on	13	358
Washington, Booker Taliaferro		
American Standard, The	8	437
anecdote of	1	67
biographical note	8	433
Progress of the American Negro	8	433
Washington Conference on the Limitation of Armaments, The	10	379
address by Balfour	12	409
address by Briand	12	416
address by President Harding	12	398
address by C. E. Hughes	12	402
address by Baron Kato	12	416
Balfour on	1	62
Butler, N. M. on	1	189
Depew on	1	400
Gary, E. H. on	4	297
Kingsley, D. P. on	2	298
Washington, George		
Adams, John quoted on	9	159
Addams, Jane on	1	17
address by John Warwick Daniel	9	144
address by J. W. Davis	1	364
Alderman on	9	7
Alderman on	1	29
Alderman on	1	33
Alderman on	1	37
Alderman on	9	32
Ames, Fisher quoted on	9	145
anecdote of (Fitzhugh Lee)	2	323
biographical note	11	30
Borah on	12	395
Brougham quoted on	9	145
Curtis, G. W. on	9	124
Curtis quoted on	9	165
Davies, Samuel quoted on	9	154
Depew on	1	398
Erskine quoted on	9	145
Eulogy on Washington, speech by Henry Lee	9	313
Everett, Edward quoted on	9	145
Farewell Address	11	30

	VOL.	PAGE
Farewell Address		
Alderman on	9	22
Beck on	12	133
cited by Beck	12	132
Curtis on	9	138
quoted by Sutherland	8	412
Fellows, J. R. on	2	38
Fox, Charles James on	10	171
Guizot quoted on	9	144
Hamilton, Alexander quoted on	9	145
Lafayette quoted on	9	160
Lee, Henry quoted on	9	145
letter to Joseph Reed quoted	8	381
Marshall and, Olney on	9	362
military career of, Sims on	8	381
Morris, Gouverneur on	9	354
quoted by D. P. Kingsley	2	303
quoted on patriotism	8	382
quoted on peace	9	155
quoted on political parties	9	195
quoted on preparedness	8	382
quoted on protection	11	309
quoted on the Revolution	9	155
speeches of, Morley cited on	3	9
Talmage on	3	327
Vincent on	3	370
White, A. D. quoted on	9	449
Washington National Monument Dedication, address by J. W. Daniel	9	144
Washington's Birthday		
see also New York Southern Society Dinners		
address by Jane Addams	1	16
address by George William Curtis	9	124
address by George Edgar Vincent	3	368
Bryan, W. J.: America's Mission	1	158
Davis, J. W.: George Washington	1	364
Gompers, Samuel: Labor's Attitude	12	287
Sims, W. S.: Criticism and Preparedness	8	380
Waterloo, battle of		
Alison cited on	10	263
Matthews on	8	307
O'Connell on	10	263
Rothschild and, Hart on	4	371
Sampson, W. T. on	3	196
Watkins, Dwight Everett		
Platform Appearance	15	52
Watson, John ("Ian Maclaren")		
biographical note	13	423
Scottish Traits	13	423
Watson, Thomas A.		
Carty on	1	231
Watterson, Henry		
Abraham Lincoln	9	420
biographical note	9	420
Our Wives	3	373
Pond, J. B. on	13	336
Puritan and the Cavalier, The	3	375
quoted on Horace Porter	3	340
Wealth		
Addams, Jane on	1	17
capitalism and, Seligman on	15	124
Butler, N. M. on	8	63
creation of, Barnes on	4	57
Debs on	7	110
distribution of, Shaw on	3	221
Education and Wealth, speech by Will Rogers	3	147
Ingersoll on	11	282
Kahn on	5	60
Little on	6	250
Lowell on	8	265
Matthews on	8	297
Menger quoted on	8	57
of the United States, Bryce on	1	173
Clark, Champ on	1	283
Page, T. N. on	3	32
Reed, T. B. on	11	329
religion and, J. P. Newman on	3	5
Root, E. on	3	169
Ruskin cited on	9	253
Ruskin on	13	347
Straus on	3	298
Weather		
New England Weather, speech by Clemens	1	290
Webb, William H.		
Howland on	2	254
Webster, Daniel		
Alderman on	9	10
biographical note	11	74
Blaine on	9	56
Bunker Hill Oration	11	103
Calhoun quoted on	8	199
cited by Lodge	9	342
cited on a great speech	7	xiv
cited on his reply to Hayne	9	426
cited on the Constitution	1	222
Constitution and the Union, The	3	381
eloquence of, Rufus Choate on	9	107
Hoar on	8	199
Hoar on	9	xvi
Jenny Lind and, Daniels on	1	363
Matthews on	1	xxix
Matthews on	8	301
Munsey, F. A. on	5	185
On the Death of Webster, speech by Rufus Choate	9	99
Pinkerton on	7	335
president of Society for Diffusion of Useful Knowledge, Hale on	13	xviii
quoted by Depew	1	382
quoted by Grant	4	314
quoted on British Empire	8	358
quoted on Christian Ministry	6	164
quoted on government	10	xxxv
quoted on log cabin	9	45
quoted on union	2	106
quoted on war	3	435
Reed, T. B. on	8	xxi

	VOL.	PAGE
Reply to Hayne	11	74
Dolliver on	11	xvii
Matthews on	1	xxix
Riley on	15	94
Sears on	10	xxxiv
Second Reply to Hayne, Sears on	10	xxxv
Stetson on	9	399
Story quoted on	10	xxxiv
Watterson on	3	377
Watterson on	9	422
Webster-Ashburton agreement, Taft on	3	319
Weeks, Secretary		
Dawes on	4	166
Weismann, August		
teaching of, Osborn on	9	372
Welcome to Dickens		
Quincy, Josiah	3	123
Welcome to the American Ambassador		
Birkenhead, Lord	1	114
Welcome to the Freshmen, A		
Frank, Glenn	7	158
Welcoming Briand		
Butler, Nicholas Murray	1	188
Wellesley, Marquis of		
Hoar on	9	xviii
Wellington, Duke of		
Birrell on	1	120
cited on style	13	219
O'Connell on	10	263
quoted on victory	8	195
Wells, H. G.		
Outline of History, cited by Depew	1	385
quoted by Depew	1	402
quoted on lawyers	5	117
Shaw on	3	219
Wembley		
see British Empire Exhibition		
Wentworth, Earl of Strafford		
Against Strafford, speech by Pym	10	68
Defense Before the House of Lords	10	65
Wesleyan University		
Lowell, A. L.: Scholarship	7	259
Wesley, John		
Birrell on	1	122
God's Love to Fallen Man	10	88
Johnson, Dr. quoted on	1	122
Stone, M. E. on	6	359
West, the		
Bright Land to Westward, speech by Wolcott	3	438
Harrison, B. on	2	171
Message of the West, speech by Lane	12	270
Roosevelt on	12	110
settlement of, Falconer on	8	155
Wilson on	7	427
West Indies		
Roosevelt on	8	370
Westminster Abbey		
Harrison, Frederic cited on	9	260
Hillis on	9	259
West Point Military Academy		
Goethals, G. W.: Serving Your Country	8	181
Wharton, Edith		
Gale, Zona on	7	169
What the Age Owes to America		
Evarts, William Maxwell	8	144
Wheeler, Harry		
Grant on	4	315
Wheeler, Joseph		
American Soldier, The	3	391
Howell, Clark on	2	247
Which Shall Rule, Manhood or Money?		
La Follette, Robert Marion	7	252
Whipple, Edwin P.		
Mabie on	7	xvii
quoted on Edward Everett	2	396
Whistler, James McNeill		
quoted on enemies	9	284
White, Andrew D.		
Choate on	1	253
"Jefferson and Slavery" quoted	9	449
White, Edward Douglas		
biographical note	6	373
Cadman, S. P. on	9	80
Cobb, Irvin on	1	317
Income Tax cases and, Stetson on	9	407
Supreme Court, The	6	373
White, Frank Edson		
biographical note	5	382
New Ideas for an Old Industry	5	382
White, Gilbert		
Osborn, H. F. on	9	370
White, William Allen		
biographical note	6	381
Country Newspaper, The	6	381
Whitefriars Club, London		
Grand, Sarah: Mere Man	2	124
Wiggin, Kate Douglas: "Sov'ran Woman"	3	395
Whitehead, James		
Phelps, E. J. on	3	56
White Man's Burden		
Ripley, William Z.	5	248
Whitlock, Brand		
biographical note	12	239
Lafayette, Apostle of Liberty	12	239
quoted by Finley	8	177
Whitman, Charles S.		
cited by A. E. Smith	3	240
Whitman, Walt		
Burroughs quoted on	9	367
Lowell, Amy on	2	366
Osborn, H. F. on	9	370
quoted on France	12	245
Russell on	7	377
Wilde, Oscar on	9	371
Whitney, Eli		
Hulbert on	6	201
Whittier, John Greenleaf		
Bryant on	1	166
dined by publishers of the Atlantic Monthly		

	VOL.	PAGE
speech by Clemens	1	293
speech by Howells	2	248
Nicholson on	7	321
quoted by Watterson	3	380
quoted on Queen Victoria	9	307
Why Another Crusade?		
St. Bernard	10	56
Why Men Strike		
Filene, Edward A.	4	237
Wickersham, George Woodward		
biographical note	6	390
American Law Institute, The	6	390
Wider Influence of the Physician, The		
Barker, Lewellys Franklin	6	19
Wiers, Charles E.		
Swarm of Be's, A	5	386
Wiggam		
quoted on science	6	246
quoted on science	6	256
quoted on science	6	258
Wiggin, Kate Douglas		
biographical note	3	395
"Sov'ran Woman"	3	395
Speech in Rhyme, A	3	398
Wigmore, John Henry		
biographical note	3	401
biographical note	6	398
Enlistment in the Christian Ministry	6	398
My Creed for the Nation	3	401
Wilberforce, William		
Choate, J. H. on	1	276
Gough on	13	198
Wilcox, William R.		
introducing Colonel Goethals	2	92
Wilde, Oscar		
quoted on life	5	208
quoted on "local discoloration"	7	166
quoted on Walt Whitman	9	371
Wiley, Harvey Washington		
Ideal Woman, The	3	411
Will		
Epigrams on	14	429
Willard, Frances		
biographical note	7	414
Work for Humanity	7	414
William II, Emperor of Germany		
Address to the German People	12	6
Bacheller on	1	56
biographical note	12	1
Borden on	1	148
cited on German language	7	75
Czar and, Depew on	1	384
"Hoch der Kaiser," by A. M. R. Gordon	1	328
Laurier, Sir Wilfrid on	12	75
Lloyd George on	12	87
Lloyd George on	12	216
Moses and Amalek	12	1
quoted on Monroe Doctrine	1	401
quoted on Germany	12	87
William III		
quoted on conscience	3	365
van Dyke on	3	363
William the Silent		
Davis, J. W. on	1	365
Roosa on	3	153
Williams, John Sharp		
biographical note	9	449
Thomas Jefferson	9	449
Williams, Roger		
Angell on	1	45
Hoar on	8	205
Straus on	8	397
Williams College		
Bancroft, George: The People in Art, Government, and Religion	7	55
Willis, Nathaniel Parker		
Bryant on	1	167
quoted on Emerson	2	25
Willis, Senator		
Pomerene on	3	65
Wilmot Proviso		
Barnwell on	11	135
Calhoun on	11	120
Clay on	11	130
Wilson, George T.		
On Receiving a Loving Cup	3	419
presiding at Pilgrims dinner to Joseph Choate	2	452
Wilson, Harry Leon		
anecdote of (Tarkington)	3	335
Wilson, James		
cited by Champ Clark	1	283
Wilson, Joseph R.		
Alderman on	9	8
Wilson, Woodrow		
Address at Gettysburg, Pennsylvania, July 4, 1913	11	438
address by Edwin A. Alderman	9	6
biographical note	7	417
biographical note	11	438
Brent on	6	31
Brent's letter to Wilson quoted	6	26
Choate on	1	245
cited on artists	9	16
cited on historians	9	16
cited on teachers	9	16
cited on the people	5	111
cited on victory	3	131
Course of American History, The	7	417
death of, Barnes on	4	47
death of, J. R. MacDonald on	2	391
Declaration of War by the United States	12	205
Depew on	1	378
eloquence of, A. H. Thorndike on	12	xix
Flag Day Address	12	232
First Inaugural quoted	9	17
Force to the Utmost	12	297
Fourteen Points, The	12	280
Humphreys on	8	220

	VOL.	PAGE
idealism of, F. A. Vanderlip on	5	350
Jacks, L. P., cited on	9	19
Lane, F. K. on	12	272
League of Nations and, Hedges on	2	202
letter to Brent quoted	6	27
Lloyd George on	12	205
Mexico and, J. A. Reed on	8	339
Nomination of M. Georges Clemenceau as President of the Peace Conference	12	329
Paderewski on	8	335
Poincaré on	12	205
Peace Conference and, Depew on	1	405
quoted on American people	9	28
quoted on colleges	9	13
quoted on death	9	34
quoted on ideals	9	15
quoted on passage of Adamson Law	8	21
quoted on poetry	9	14
quoted on politics	9	15
quoted on railroads	5	85
Reynolds, G. M. on	5	239
Root on	3	179
Second Session of the Peace Conference	12	335
speeches of, Alderman on	9	19
Third Session of the Peace Conference	12	344
Thorndike, A. H. on	1	xx
Trotsky on	12	193
World War and, Alderman on	9	17
Wilson bill		
on free trade, Reed on	11	327
Winans, Professor		
quoted on gesture	15	62
Winslow, Edward		
cited on New England	2	134
Winter, E. W.		
Lee, I. L. on	5	114
Winter, William		
Tribute to John Gilbert	3	425
Winthrop, Robert C.		
Daniel on	9	147
Wireless telegraphy		
Progress of, speech by Marconi	6	274
Pupin on	3	118
Wireless Telephone, The		
Carty, John J.	1	230
Wirt, William		
Choate, Rufus on	9	103
Wirth, Chancellor		
Briand on	12	423
Wirth, Fred A.		
Four-Minute Man, The	6	400
Wisdom		
Epigrams on	14	430
Josh Billings quoted on	1	252
Wise, John Sergeant		
Legal Profession, The	3	428
Wise, Stephen Samuel		
biographical note	9	454
cited on League of Nations (Hedges)	2	202
Conscience of the Nation, The	3	430
Lincoln: Man and American	9	454
Wiseman, Richard		
Holmes, O. W. on	6	182
Wit		
Bacheller on	1	56
Billings, Josh on	13	364
in speeches, J. F. Johnson on	4	xxxiv
Maclaren, Ian on	13	424
Wit, Humor and Anecdote (Intro.)		
Clark, Champ	14	xv
Wives		
Carr on	1	228
Our Wives, speech by Watterson	3	373
Wolcott, Edward Oliver		
anecdote of (Champ Clark)	14	xxii
Bright Land to Westward, The	3	438
Wolfe, James		
Daniel, J. W. on	9	154
Woman		
address by Chauncey Mitchell Depew	1	389
address by Horace Porter	3	85
address by Theodore Tilton	3	350
Belasco on	1	108
Bok on	13	43
Burns quoted on	2	422
Clark, Champ on	1	281
education of, Choate on	1	265
Epigrams on	14	432
Evarts quoted on	13	20
higher education for, Lyman Abbott on	1	4
Higher Education of Women, speech by David Starr Jordan	7	244
How Women Regard Advertising, speech by Edith McClure-Patterson	5	144
Ideal Woman, speech by H. W. Wiley	3	411
in ancient Greece, Beecher on	13	3
in industry, Eliot on	7	140
in industry, Gompers on	4	302
in New England, Beecher on	13	4
in public life, W. H. Nichols on	5	200
in Shakespeare's plays, Ingersoll on	13	266
Ladies, The, speech by W. B. Melish	2	421
leisured, Shaw on	15	158
Lyttleton, Lord quoted on	2	423
Menace of the Leisured Woman, Rhondda-Chesterton debate	15	155
Moore quoted on	2	422
of the Civil War, Holmes, Jr. on	8	214
Our Wives, speech by Wat-		

	VOL.	PAGE
terson	3	373
Pericles cited on	10	297
Pilgrim Mothers, speech by Choate	1	254
Political Parties and Women Voters, speech by Carrie Chapman Catt	8	70
public speaking and, A. H. Thorndike on	1	xix
Schopenhauer cited on	6	16
sovran, Sarah Grand on	2	125
Sov'ran Woman, speech by Kate Douglas Wiggin	3	395
Thackeray quoted on	2	425
under Christianity, Beecher on	13	4
Woman Employer, The		
Snyder, Ora	5	302
Woman, God Bless Her!		
Clemens, Samuel Langhorne (Mark Twain)	1	305
Women and World Peace		
Allen, Florence Ellinwood	6	1
Women in Business		
Ferguson, Miriam A.	4	219
Women in Politics		
Astor, Lady	6	14
Women's Christian Temperance Union, Atlanta, Georgia		
Willard, Frances: Work for Humanity	7	414
Wood, George		
anecdote of (Coudert)	1	348
Wood, Leonard		
biographical note	8	440
National Preparedness	8	440
Rough Riders and, Lodge on	9	330
Woodbridge, C. K.		
Salesmanship and Advertising	5	396
Woodrow, James		
Alderman on	9	9
Woodrow, Thomas		
Alderman on	9	9
Woodrow Wilson Foundation		
Depew on	1	403
Root, Elihu: A Plea for the League of Nations	3	177
Words		
Bryan on	13	97
Dana, J. C. on	6	59
Spillman on	5	316
spoken word, Wirth on	6	400
Wordsworth, William		
Bancroft on	7	57
Wordsworth, William		
compared with Burke, Birrell on	9	42
Emerson on	6	120
"Happy Warrior" quoted	8	230
Hoar on	9	xxii
"In Memoriam" quoted	9	367
"In Memoriam" quoted	9	372
Lowell on, Curtis on	9	141
Osborn, H. F. on	9	370
quoted by Bryant	1	164
quoted on lawyers	6	330
Wilson and, Alderman on	9	13
Work		
address by John Ruskin	13	339
Belasco on	1	106
Bok on	13	23
Coolidge on	1	341
Eliot on	7	151
Epigrams on	14	436
Morris on	7	280
play and, Hadley on	7	210
Roosevelt on	8	362
Roosevelt on	11	417
Russell on	7	372
Schwab on	5	272
Spencer on	3	267
Work for Humanity		
Willard, Frances	7	414
Working class		
see also Labor		
Clemenceau on	10	387
Debs on	7	111
Gough on	13	200
Jaurès on	10	376
Working men		
American, Cockran on	11	356
compensation of, Kirby, Jr. on	5	68
Ingersoll on	11	287
Plea for the Man in the Ranks, speech by Hall	4	328
Schwab on	5	270
Wise, S. S. on	3	434
Work of a Great Physician, The		
Farrand, Livingston	6	123
World		
Epigrams on	14	438
World and the New Generation		
Axson, Stockton	7	34
World Court		
Allen, Florence on	6	7
Cecil on	8	88
World Motor Transport Congress		
Jordan, E. S.: Advertising Automobiles	5	32
World must be made safe for democracy, The		
Wilson, Woodrow	12	212
World's Fair, Chicago		
Depew, C. M.: The Columbian Oration	8	129
World trade		
Hammond on	4	356
World War, the		
see Volume XII, The World War		
see also Allies, Peace Conference, War debts, Washington Conference		
Abbott, Lyman on	1	6
America and		
Alderman on	9	22
Choate on	1	243
Eliot on	7	150
Marshall on	2	407
Smuts on	8	390
After-War Questions, speech by Hoover	4	411

	VOL.	PAGE
allied veterans of, Owsley on	8	323
Axson, Stockton on	7	34
Baruch on	4	62
Borden on	1	147
Borden on	8	40
Canadians at the Front, speech by Borden	1	138
Catt, Carrie Chapman on cause of	8	78
Brandeis on	8	50
Eliot on	2	13
Cecil and, Depew on	1	406
Chronology of the World War	12	xxi
Churchill on	8	104
Coolidge on	8	116
Cunliffe, Lord on	4	148
Darrow on	6	80
Defects in American Education Revealed by the War, speech by C. W. Eliot	7	136
Depew on	1	381
Depew on	1	405
entry of the United States, Kingsley on	2	303
German science and, Baekeland on	4	21
Hammond, J. H. on	4	352
Hughes on	2	261
Humphreys on	8	218
Kipling on	2	310
labor in, Gompers on	4	306
Littleton, M. W. on	8	250
McAdoo on	8	273
Miller, H. R. on	2	426
Oratory of the World War, introduction by A. H. Thorndike	12	xv
public speaking and, A. H. Thorndike on	4	xvi
Reading, Lord on	3	128
responsibility for, Clemenceau on	12	334
responsibility for, Jaurès on	12	10
Roosevelt and, Lodge on	9	338
Schwab, C. M. in, Kingsley on	5	63
Schwab, C. M. on	5	271
Schwab on	5	276
Seligman quoted on	15	145
Taft, W. H. on	3	319
telephone and, Thayer	5	335
Warburg, P. M. on	5	369
Wigmore, J. H. on	6	398
Wilson and, Alderman on	9	17
Worry		
Bok on	13	26
Epigrams on	14	439
Wortley, James Stuart		
Field, C. W. on	4	225
Wotton, Sir Henry		
quoted on ambassadors	2	393
Wren, Sir Christopher		
address by Cass Gilbert	6	148
epitaph quoted	2	41
Writing		
invention of, Lincoln cited on	4	253
Wu Ting-Fang		
biographical note	13	437
Teachings of Confucius, The	13	437

Y

	VOL.	PAGE
Yale Alumni of New York		
Depew, C. M.: Yale University	1	393
Evarts, W. M.: The Classics in Education	2	32
Yale University		
address by Depew	1	393
Evarts on	2	33
Harvard and Yale, speech by C. W. Eliot	2	4
Yankee, The		
address by Irving Bacheller	1	50
Beecher on	1	93
Curtis on	1	358
Curtis on	9	131
Depew on	1	391
Porter on	3	75
Roosa, D. B. St. John on	3	152
Sherman on	3	227
Talmage, T. D. on	3	326
Yankee Notions		
Twichell, Joseph Hopkins	3	355
Yankee Women		
Tilton on	3	352
Yauger, Dr. Dick		
quoted by Tarkington	3	333
Yorktown		
Alderman on	1	32
anniversary of surrender, Porter on	3	93
Schurz on	3	200
Young, Brigham		
Artemus Ward on	13	60
Young, Owen D.		
biographical note	5	405
Dawes Plan, The	5	405
Hughes quoted on	5	405
Young Men of Boston, Banquet to Dickens		
Dickens, Charles: Friends Across the Sea	1	408
Quincy Jr., Josiah: Welcome to Dickens	3	123
Young Men's Christian Association, London		
Gough, John B.: Social Responsibilities	13	195
Young Men's Democratic Association, Philadelphia		
Cleveland, Grover: True Democracy	11	322
Youth		
Choate on	1	247
Epigrams on	14	440
Hopkins, E. M. on	7	242
Ypres		
Canadians at, Borden on	1	142

	VOL.	PAGE
Z		
Zinsser, Hans		
Scientist's View of the Medical Center, A	6	402
Zionism		
Allenby on	7	33
Zola, Emile		
Appeal for Dreyfus	7	437
biographical note	7	437
Chapman, J. J. on	7	105
Lowell on	8	257

APPENDIX

SUGGESTED READINGS IN MODERN ELOQUENCE

APPENDIX

SUGGESTED READINGS IN MODERN ELOQUENCE

"Reading maketh a full man," and indeed, there are few who will question that a life is incomplete if it does not include the joy of reading.

But in these rushing, bustling days it must be admitted that the conduct of one's business or profession, and the multitudinous interests that engage one's attention, leave little time for quiet meditation, and the selection of good reading.

It has therefore been suggested from time to time that the addition of some form of Reading Guide to Modern Eloquence would be welcome. The object of such a guide, of course, is to suggest only, and not to lay out a course of reading which must be strictly adhered to.

Hugh Walpole, in his delightful essay on reading, divides the art into three sections: Reading for fun, reading for education and reading for love. The following Monthly Guide of Suggested Readings, therefore, while offering a planned series of readings, also allows the owner of Modern Eloquence to indulge his fancy in each of these three sections whenever and however he pleases. The aim has been to introduce the reader to a delightful company of brilliant minds—to provide a daily buttonhole of thought, to-day a brilliant rose of inspiration, to-morrow a modest violet of meditation and yet again a pert little pansy of delicious humor.

The art of reading lies, to a very large extent, in reading only that which is interesting. It has therefore been the object of the editors to select items for each day which are appropriate because of an historical anniversary, season or occasion of utterance.

Nearly all the suggested readings have a double significance and are particularly interesting if read upon the days indicated. For example, on January 1, the anniversary of Lincoln's Emancipation Proclamation, his sparkling debates with Douglas and the speeches of his great campaign against slavery, are most appropriate. And the business and industrial world is not forgotten, one's attention being directed to Edward S. Jordan's address "Advertising Automobiles" on January 9th, the day when the Automobile Shows usually open.

Most of these selections can be read in from fifteen minutes to half an hour. The late Dr. Charles W. Eliot of Harvard has said that fifteen minutes a day devoted to good literature will give one the essentials of a liberal education. It is hoped that these few minutes devoted to this careful selection of best spoken thought will enable the reader to obtain the inspiration, entertainment and knowledge of world affairs that can otherwise be found only in a veritable library of thousands of volumes.

JANUARY

The first month of the year brings with it the satisfaction of a task well done and zest for those facing us in the New Year.

New plans are being made, ambitions extended. Success still remains to be captured anew. "The Price of Success" by H. F. de Bower provides the right inspiration with which to start the new year, and Edward Bok's "Keys to Success" follows in similar strain. Winter is on the ground and Jack Frost is king over all. Mark Twain's caustic comments on "New England Weather" are therefore particularly appropriate.

Historically the anniversary of Lincoln's Emancipation Proclamation stands out above all other events. In the following references will be found an excellent representation of Lincoln's speeches and debates on the question of slavery.

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
January 1	Lincoln's Emancipation Proclamation (1863)		
	Cooper Union Speech	XI	208
	A House Divided	XI	227
	Debate with Douglas at Freeport	XI	235
	. . .		
January 2	Centennial Year in Philadelphia (1876)		
	What the Age Owes to America, by William M. Evarts	VIII	144
	. . .		
January 3	Cicero born (B.C. 106)		
	Biography and his First Oration Against Catiline	X	31

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
January 4	Debate in United States Senate on the Subjugation of Hungary by Austria (1850)		
	Louis Kossuth, by William Cullen Bryant	IX	75
January 5	The Price of Success, by H. F. de Bower	IV	170
January 6	President Monroe sends special message to Congress on Indian Policy (1823)		
	American Indian Speeches, Logan	XI	52
	Tecumseh, Speech at Vincennes	XI	53
	Red Jacket, Reply to Samuel Dexter	XI	56
January 7	New England Weather, by Mark Twain	I	290
January 8	Battle of New Orleans—Defeat of British by General Jackson (1815)		
	Bryan on Andrew Jackson	XIII	95
	Cleveland on Andrew Jackson	XI	323
	Lincoln compared with Jackson	VII	433
January 9	Opening of Automobile Show		
	Advertising Automobiles, by Edward S. Jordan	V	32
January 10	Allies Reply to Wilson on Peace (1917)		
	England's Position, by Viscount Grey	XII	13
	An Appeal to the Nation, by David Lloyd George	XII	78
	Victory or Defeat, by David Lloyd George	XII	169

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
January 11	Keys to Success, by Edward Bok	XIII	20
	Patriotism in Industry, by Bernard M. Baruch before War Industries Board (1920)	IV	62
	. . .		
January 12	Edmund Burke born (1729)		
	Biographical note and his speech, Conciliation with America	X	114
	At the Trial of Warren Hastings	X	131
	. . .		
January 13	Lord North Heads British Parliament (1774)		
	American Independence, by Samuel Adams	XI	5
	. . .		
January 14	President Roosevelt promises to end the American Occupation of Cuba (1908)		
	Roosevelt on America and Cuba	XI	423
	The Republic That Never Retreats, by Albert J. Beveridge	I	111
	. . .		
January 15	Free Soil Legislature of Kansas meets (1856)		
	Douglas on the Admission of Kansas	XI	176
	The Crime Against Kansas, by Charles Sumner	XI	154
	. . .		
January 16	Beginning of National Road and Railway Building (1824)		
	Highways and the Tax-payer, by A. J. Brosseau	IV	90
	Financing of Electric Railroads, by Joseph P. Harris	IV	360
	American Transportation, by Samuel Rea	V	216

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
January 17	Benjamin Franklin born (1706)		
	Biographical note and his speech on Opening the Assembly with Prayer	XI	8
	Baekeland on Franklin's Electrical Machine	IV	32
	. . .		
January 18	Opening of the Peace Conference of the World War (1919)		
	Sessions I, II, III	XII	332
	. . .		
January 19	James Watt born—The Age of Steam (1736)		
	Half Century with a Railroad, by Chauncey M. Depew	IV	171
	The Railroad Situation, by Julius Kruttschnitt	V	83
	. . .		
January 20	Beginning of Philippine War (1899)		
	The American Occupation of the Philippines, by J. P. Dolliver	XI	384
	Subjugation of the Philippines, by George F. Hoar	XI	388
	. . .		
January 21	Cavour becomes President of Council of United Italy (1861)		
	Rome and Italy, by Cavour	X	277
	. . .		
January 22	Queen Victoria dies (1902)		
	On the Death of Queen Victoria, by Sir Wilfrid Laurier	IX	306
	. . .		
January 23	Kansas-Nebraska Bill Reported by Douglas (1854)		
	Reply to Lincoln, by Stephen Arnold Douglas	XI	175

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
January 24	Hayes-Tilden Contest in U. S. Senate (1877)		
	National Sentiments, by Rutherford B. Hayes	II	185
	Negro Suffrage, by Samuel J. Tilden	XI	258
	. . .		
January 25	Robert Burns born (1759)		
	The Memory of Burns, by Ralph Waldo Emerson	II	24
	Robert Burns, by Lord Rosebery	IX	375
	. . .		
January 26	Frank O. Lowden born (1861)		
	Biographical note and his Plea for the Farmer	II	351
	Eternal Vigilance, by Lowden	II	343
	. . .		
January 27	Repeal of Corn Laws moved in Parliament (1846)		
	Free Trade with All Nations, by Richard Cobden	X	234
	. . .		
January 28	Paris Surrenders to Germans (1871)		
	Address to the Delegates from Alsace, by Léon Gambetta	X	289
	. . .		
January 29	Clay Compromise Resolutions in U. S. Senate (1850)		
	On the Compromise of 1850, by Henry Clay	XI	128

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
January 30	Marshal MacMahon resigns Presidency of France, succeeded by Jules Grévy (1879)		
	War and Armaments in Europe, by Otto von Bismarck	X	346
	. . .		
January 31	The Pleasures of Reading, by Arthur James Balfour	VII	41

FEBRUARY

February, the month in which were born America's two greatest leaders, is rightly known as "America Month." For now, more than at any other time, should one reflect on the enviable position the United States occupies in the world to-day, and the sacrifices that were necessary to place her there.

Although it seems to be fashionable in certain circles to belittle the achievements of this country and to cast aspersions on the character and ideals of our greatest patriots, there is no American who, looking all the facts in the face, cannot say with as much pride as the ancient Romans, "Civis Americanus Sum."

The actual words of Washington and Lincoln, the speeches of those who knew them in life, are sufficient answer to the carping critics and those of warped mentality who, quick to discover the slightest defect, experience difficulty in perceiving that which calls for admiration.

These speeches, to which your attention is called, are listed on the following pages together with many others which will enable one to view the history of this country in its proper perspective.

The building of the Panama Canal by Major G. W. Goethals, and many other milestones along the road of civilized progress, are well described in Modern Eloquence in the actual words of those who took a leading part in such achievements.

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
February 1	The U. S. Minister in Hawaii Proclaims an American Protectorate over the Islands (1893)		
	On the Annexation of Hawaii, by Champ Clark	XI	366

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
February 2	The Columbian Oration, by Chauncey M. Depew	VIII	129
	. . .		
February 3	The United States Severs Diplomatic Relations with Germany (1917)		
	Force to the Utmost, by Woodrow Wilson	XII	197
	Moses and Amalek, by William II, Emperor of Germany	XII	1
	. . .		
February 4	Inter-State Commerce Act Signed (1887)		
	The Federal Trade Commission, by B. G. Humphrey	V	10
	The Control of Corporations, by William Z. Ripley	V	244
	. . .		
February 5	The Hay-Pauncefote Treaty signed at Washington (1900)		
	American Diplomacy, by John Hay	II	175
	. . .		
February 6	Sir Henry Irving born (1838)		
	Biographical note and his speech on The Drama	II	272
	A Curtain Speech, by George Arliss	VI	12
	. . .		
February 7	Charles Dickens born (1812)		
	Welcome to Charles Dickens, by Josiah Quincy, Jr.	III	123
	Friends Across the Sea, by Dickens	I	408
	. . .		
February 8	John Ruskin born (1819)		
	Biographical note and his speech, Work	XIII	339
	John Ruskin, by Newell D. Hillis	IX	251

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
February 9	John Quincy Adams becomes President (1825)		
	Biographical note and his speech on The Jubilee of the Constitution	XI	69
	. . .		
February 10	Ohio, the Presidency and Americanism, by Job E. Hedges	II	197
	. . .		
February 11	Beginning of Russo-Japanese War (1904)		
	Depew on Roosevelt and the Russo-Japanese War	I	377
	Lodge on	IX	335
	Address by Baron Rosen	III	188
	. . .		
February 12	Abraham Lincoln born (1809)		
	Henry Watterson on Lincoln	IX	420
	Lincoln, Man and American, by Stephen Samuel Wise	IX	454
	. . .		
February 13	Los Angeles Chamber of Commerce (1924)		
	Team Play Between Government and Industry, by Julius Howland Barnes	IV	46
	. . .		
February 14	Department of Commerce and Labor created (1903)		
	Address by James Russell Lowell	II	371
	Employee and Customer Ownership, by Thomas Nixon Carver	IV	114
	Common Interest of Labor and Capital, by Andrew Carnegie	IV	100

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
February 15	The Associated Press Convention (1924)		
	The Revolution of 1893, by Melville E. Stone	VI	355
	. . .		
February 16	Great gatherings in London in favor of Female Suffrage (1907)		
	Militant Suffragists, by Mrs. Pankhurst	VII	324
	Political Parties and Woman Voters, by Carrie Chapman Catt	VIII	70
	. . .		
February 17	A Teacher to His Pupils, by Basil L. Gildersleeve	VI	157
	. . .		
February 18	John Dillon Succeeds McCarthy as leader of Irish Nationalist Party (1896)		
	On the Death of Gladstone, by John Dillon	IX	171
	. . .		
February 19	Central Ideas of the Republic, by Abraham Lincoln	II	325
	. . .		
February 20	Joseph Jefferson born (1829)		
	Biographical note and his speech, In Memory of Edwin Booth	II	281
	. . .		
February 21	John Henry (Cardinal) Newman born (1801)		
	Biographical note and his address, Knowledge Viewed in Relation to Learning	VII	297

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
February 22	George Washington born (1732)		
	Farewell Address	XI	30
	George Washington, by J. W. Davis	I	364
	. . .		
February 23	Trouble with Spain over Control of Mississippi (1803)		
	National Growth, by Champ Clark	I	280
	. . .		
February 24	Revolution in France, Guizot dismissed (1848)		
	Guizot cited in France	XII	267
	Guizot quoted on democracy	VI	163
	Sears on Guizot	X	xxix
	. . .		
February 25	The March Toward Liberty, by Newton Diehl Baker	XII	264
	. . .		
February 26	Fifteenth (Negro Suffrage) Amendment passed by Congress (1869)		
	Progress of the American Negro, by Booker T. Washington	VIII	433
	. . .		
February 27	Major A. W. Goethals appointed Chief Engineer of the Panama Canal		
	Biographical note	VIII	181
	The Panama Canal Completed	II	92
	. . .		
February 28	Religious Appropriation Bill vetoed by President Madison (1811)		
	Religious Freedom, by Henry Ward Beecher	I	87

MARCH

March may be truly classified as the month of Presidents. The custom established by the first President has been followed without exception by his successors and their solemn oaths of office have invariably been administered on the fourth day of the inaugural month, March. Some of these ceremonies have been marked by splendor, some by simplicity. Some have been distinguished by outstanding inaugural addresses, some have been dismissed with a few brief words by the new President. Many of the more important ones are suggested for reading during this month.

We are reminded that in March, 1860, William Jennings Bryan was born. His most famous speech, the Cross of Gold, was delivered during the controversial period preceding the adoption of the Gold Standard Act. It placed the unknown Nebraskan in the public light as a potential candidate for the presidency. All of his style, power and perfect command of English, which rightly earned for him the sobriquet of "the silver-tongued orator," may be found in this attempt to swing the public from the gold standard to that of free silver.

The advent of Spring draws one's thoughts to Nature. Two very delightful Nature talks are included which carry with them a veritable whiff of the farm and garden.

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
March 1	German troops enter Paris (1871)		
	Appeal for Dreyfus, by Emile Zola	VII	437
	. . .		
March 2	Rutherford B. Hayes declared elected by Electoral Commission, created to decide election (1877)		
	National Sentiments, by Hayes	II	185

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
March 3	How to be Free and Happy, by Bertrand Russell	VII	370
	. . .		
March 4	Inauguration Day Inaugural Address of 1801, by Thomas Jefferson	XI	47
	. . .		
March 5	Woman's Suffrage Amendment defeated in the Senate (1914) Women in Politics, by Lady Astor	VI	14
	. . .		
March 6	Lincoln's Second Inaugural Address	XI	248
	. . .		
March 7	Military Government for the South; Reconstruction Act passed over President's veto (1867) The New South, by Henry Grady	II	107
	. . .		
March 8	My Farm in Jersey, by Joseph Jefferson	II	279
	. . .		
March 9	Mirabeau born (1749) Biographical note and his address, Against the Charge of Treason	X	191
	. . .		
March 10	Goodwill in Industry, by Stanley Baldwin, at a Great Industrial Gathering at Birmingham, England, March, 1925	IV	33
	. . .		
March 11	Death of Henry Drummond (1897) Biographical note and his address, "First"	VII	116

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
March 12	Maryland State-wide Prohibition Bill defeated (1918)		
	Individual Liberty, by Augustus Thomas	III	344
March 13	Society for Ethical Culture (1898)		
	Marcus Aurelius, by Felix Adler	VII	14
March 14	The Gold Standard Bill becomes law (1900)		
	The Cross of Gold, by William Jennings Bryan	XI	340
March 15	Assassination of Julius Cæsar (44 B.C.)		
	Marc Antony's Funeral Oration	X	44
March 16	Mexican Elections—Carranza elected President (1917)		
	The American Banker's Responsibility, by Thomas W. Lamont	V	93
March 17	St. Patrick's Day		
	Home Rule for Ireland, by Henry Ward Beecher	I	103
	Independence for Ireland, by Michael Collins	VIII	111
March 18	Grover Cleveland born (1837)		
	Biographical note and his speech, True Democracy	XI	322
March 19	Death of Louis Kossuth (1894)		
	Patriotism, by Joseph Chamberlain	VIII	93

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
March 20	Charles W. Eliot born (1834)		
	On His Ninetieth Birthday	VII	154
	The Ninetieth Birthday of Charles W. Eliot, by Abbott L. Lowell	VII	260
	. . .		
March 21	First Day of Spring		
	My Garden, by S. R. Hole	II	221
	. . .		
March 22	Convention of Illinois Manufacturers (1923)		
	A Plea for the Man in the Ranks, by E. K. Hall	IV	328
	. . .		
March 23	The Vision of Unity, Sermon by William Thomas Manning (1925)	VI	269
	. . .		
March 24	Recognition of the Independence of the United States by Spain (1783)		
	A Plea for Republican Institutions, by Emilio Castelar	X	283
	. . .		
March 25	Irish Land Bill in House of Commons (1903)		
	Home Rule for Ireland, by John Morley	X	333
	. . .		
March 26	Death of Cecil Rhodes (1902)		
	Peace and Empire, by Jan C. Smuts	VIII	387
	. . .		
March 27	Beginning of outrages against the Jews in Russia (1881)		
	The Persecution of the Jews, by Cardinal Manning	VII	266

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
March 28	Marshal Foch made Commander of Allied Armies (1918)		
	To Marshal Foch, by W. L. MacKenzie King	VIII	229
	One Aim: Victory, by Georges Clemenceau	XII	182
	. . .		
March 29	Dominion of Canada organized (1867)		
	The United States as a Neighbor, by Sir Robert Falconer	VIII	153
	Canada, by William R. Riddell	VIII	345
	. . .		
March 30	Fifteenth Amendment ratified (1870)		
	On Withdrawal from the Union, by Jefferson Davis	XI	190
	. . .		
March 31	Death of John C. Calhoun (1850)		
	Biographical note and Last Speech: Slavery	XI	105

APRIL

April has been one of the most eventful months in the history of the United States.

In April the shot was fired which was heard around the world. During the months that followed the Battle of Lexington on April 19, 1775, the greatest democracy the world has ever seen, was born. An experiment at first, the world watched with curiosity a nation governing itself and electing its own rulers.

Patrick Henry was one of the first of the American leaders to see the inevitable necessity of armed resistance to Great Britain and to advocate war preparations. His most famous address, of course, was before the convention of delegates at Richmond, Va., in 1775. You will find this address in Volume XI, page 1. Let us read again his famous climax:

"It is in vain, sir, to extenuate the matter. Gentlemen may cry peace, peace—but there is no peace. The war is actually begun! The next gale that sweeps from the North will bring to our ears the clash of resounding arms! Our brethren are already in the field! Why stand we here idle? What is it that gentlemen wish? What would they have? Is life so dear, or peace so sweet, as to be purchased at the price of chains and slavery? Forbid it, Almighty God! I know not what course others may take; but as for me, give me Liberty, or give me death!"

The next speech in this volume, "American Independence" by Samuel Adams, is suggested for reading immediately after Patrick Henry. What a splendid thought for every American is contained in his opening words on page 5.

"If there is any man so base or so weak as to prefer a dependence on Great Britain to the dignity and happiness of living a member of a free and independent nation, let me tell him that necessity now demands what the generous principle of patriotism should have dictated."

A noble thought, nobly expressed.

Again in April, this time in 1861, the eyes of the world turned toward the "experiment." Apparently it was doomed to failure, for the new nation was split asunder and brother fought with brother.

Although the "experiment" proved a success, the great mind which established this democracy afresh on a firm foundation was stilled by the hand of the assassin in April, 1865.

Again in April, 1898, the United States passed another milestone when it issued its ultimatum on behalf of an oppressed people which led to the war with Spain.

Henry Cabot Lodge, in his eulogy on Roosevelt in Volume IX, tells how Roosevelt as Acting Secretary of the Navy at the time sent the following cablegram to Dewey at Hong Kong:

"Order the squadron, except the *Monocacy,* to Hong Kong. Keep full of coal. In the event of declaration of war, Spain, your duty will be to see that the Spanish Squadron does not leave the Asiatic Coast, and then offensive operations in the Philippine Islands. Keep *Olympia* until further orders."

"I believe he was never again permitted to be Acting Secretary," says Lodge. "But the deed was done.

"The wise word of readiness had been spoken and was not recalled. War came, and as April closed, Dewey, all prepared, slipped out of Hong Kong and on May 1 fought the battle of Manila Bay."

However, the Spanish-American War was not regarded at the time as being on behalf of an oppressed people by all. William Jennings Bryan, in 1899, said: "We have reached another crisis. The ancient doctrine of imperialism, banished from our land more than a century ago, has recrossed the Atlantic and challenged democracy to a mortal combat upon American soil."

Once more, in April, 1917, the United States proved its claim to leadership in the constant struggle of democracy against autocracy.

President Wilson's address to Congress, declaring war against Germany, on April 2nd, 1917, was received by the Allied Nations with unbounded enthusiasm. Here we find (Vol. XII, page 205) the three striking phrases which Lloyd George said "will stand forever in the history of this crusade."

1. "The world must be made safe for democracy."
2. "The menace to peace and freedom lies in the existence of autocratic governments backed by organized force which is controlled wholly by their will and not by the will of the people."
3. "A steadfast concert for peace can never be maintained except by the partnership of democratic nations."

Thus are the birth, adolescence and maturity of the United States recorded in the words of national leaders who have guided its destiny.

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
April 1	Federal Congress Assembles in New York (1789)		
	The Jubilee of the Constitution, by John Quincy Adams	XI	69
	. . .		
April 2	Thomas Jefferson born (1743)		
	Thomas Jefferson, by John Sharp Williams	IX	449

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
April 3	Washington Irving born (1783)		
	Biographical note and his address, Landing at New York	II	276
April 4	Virginia Refuses to Secede (1861)		
	Virginia, by Edward Anderson Alderman	I	26
April 5	George Jacques Danton executed (1794)		
	"To Dare Again, Ever to Dare!" by Danton	X	204
April 6	United States declares War on Germany (1917)		
	Declaration of War by United States, by Woodrow Wilson	XII	205
April 7	William Wordsworth born (1770)		
	The American Scholar, by Ralph Waldo Emerson	VI	104
April 8	United States severs diplomatic relations with Austria (1917)		
	Flag Day Address, by Woodrow Wilson	XII	232
April 9	Surrender of Boers to British (1902)		
	The British Commonwealth of Nations, by Jan C. Smuts	III	254
April 10	A Plea for the League of Nations, by Elihu Root	III	177
April 11	Napoleon Abdicates (1814)		
	Napoleon, by Ferdinand Foch	IX	219

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
April 12	Bombardment of Fort Sumter—Beginning of Civil War (1861)		
	Raising the Flag over Fort Sumter, by Henry Ward Beecher	XI	251
	. . .		
April 13	Naturalization Treaty with Great Britain Ratified (1869)		
	The Adopted Citizen, by U. S. Grant	II	131
	. . .		
April 14	Lincoln Assassinated (1865)		
	The Character of Abraham Lincoln, by Phillips Brooks	IX	67
	The Lincoln Memorial, by William Howard Taft	VIII	419
	. . .		
April 15	Abraham Lincoln died (1865)		
	Farewell address at Springfield	XI	247
	. . .		
April 16	Charles M. Schwab appointed Director General of the Emergency Fleet Corp. (1918)		
	In Honor of Charles M. Schwab, by Darwin P. Kingsley	V	62
	Upon Receiving a Bronze Tablet, by C. M. Schwab	V	274
	. . .		
April 17	Meeting of New York Electrical Society (1912)		
	The Progress of Wireless Telegraphy, by Guglielmo Marconi	VI	274
	. . .		
April 18	N. Y. State Legislature creates a public park at Niagara Falls (1885)		
	America Visited, by A. P. Stanley	III	276

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
April 19	Battle of Lexington. Beginning of American Revolution (1775)		
	George Washington, by John W. Davis	I	364
	The New History, by Edward Eggleston	VII	124
April 20	Carlyle Installed as Rector of Edinburgh University (1866)		
	Inaugural Address at Edinburgh	VII	83
April 21	Hebrew University at Jerusalem opened (1925)		
	Opening of Hebrew University, by Lord Allenby	VII	33
April 22	United States Day in France (1917)		
	France and the United States, by Horace Porter	III	105
April 23	William Shakespeare born (1564)		
	Shakespeare, by Robert Green Ingersoll	XIII	241
April 24	New Orleans Captured by Butler and Farragut (1862)		
	See Choate on Benjamin F. Butler	I	203
	See Rosen on Farragut	III	190
April 25	Guglielmo Marconi born (1874)		
	In Honor of Marconi, by Michael Pupin	III	117
April 26	Charles Farrar Brown (Artemus Ward) born (1834)		
	Biographical note and his lecture on the Mormons	XIII	47

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
April 27	Ulysses S. Grant born (1822)		
	Biographical note and speech, Reasons for Being a Republican	XI	297
	The Babies, by Mark Twain	I	298
	. . .		
April 28	Nominating Grant for a third term, by Roscoe Conkling	XI	268
	. . .		
April 29	Biggs Memorial Meeting of New York Academy of Medicine (1925)		
	The Work of a Great Physician, by Livingston Farrand	VI	123
	. . .		
April 30	Opening Public Campaign for Columbia–Presbyterian Medicine Center (1925)		
	A Scientist's View of the Medical Center, by Hans Zinsser	VI	402

MAY

"Now is the merry month of May," sings the poet. Nature bursts forth into her full glory, the world is full of joy and harmony, and all, indeed, have cause to be merry.

The epidemic of spring poetry which assails editors from all directions in May, is notorious. It was with this thought in mind, no doubt, that Andrew Lang included his instructions to would-be poets in his delightfully quaint lecture, How to Fail in Literature.

Mention of literature reminds one that it was on May 25, 1803, that Emerson first saw the light of day. Although his fame is built on his literary work, the great American essayist was also a well-finished speaker. His address before the Phi Beta Kappa Society is sufficient evidence of this fact.

And it must be remembered that that greatest of all addresses, the Gettysburg Speech, was delivered in May—on Memorial Day. This wonderful and beautiful expression of spoken thought has been ranked with Paul's appeal to the Athenians on Mars' Hill, and second only to Christ's Sermon on the Mount, by no less an authority than Albert J. Beveridge.

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
May 1	Commodore Dewey destroys Spanish Fleet at Manila (1898)		
	The Battle of Manila, by Joseph B. Coghlan	I	324

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
May	2 Alexander Pope born (1688)		
	The Pleasures of Reading, by Arthur James Balfour	VII	41
May	3 Annual Dinner of American Climatological and Clinical Association (1922)		
	Our Association, by Thomas Darlington	VI	67
May	4 Economic Club of New York (1922)		
	Why Men Strike, by Edward A. Filene	IV	237
	Labor, by Elbert H. Gary	IV	279
May	5 Death of Napoleon at St. Helena (1821)		
	Address to His Army	X	221
	The Fall of Bonaparte, by George Canning	X	184
May	6 How to Fail in Literature, by Andrew Lang	VI	225
May	7 Revised Draft of League of Nations' Covenant is made public (1919)		
	United States and the League of Nations, by Woodrow Wilson	XII	337
	Covenant of League of Nations, discussed by national leaders	XII	346
May	8 Thiers Heads French Republicans (1871)		
	Semi-Centennial of the French Republic, by President Millerand	XII	447
May	9 James M. Barrie born (1860)		
	Biographical note and his speech, An Inoffensive Gentleman on a Magic Island	I	66
	Barrie Bumps Stevenson	I	73

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
May 10	Henry M. Stanley died (1904)		
	Biographical note	XIII	377
	Through the Dark Continent	III	280
	Through the Great Forest	XIII	377
May 11	Death of Pitt, Earl of Chatham (1778)		
	Biographical note and his great address, Affairs in America	X	101
May 12	Execution of Wentworth, Earl of Strafford (1641)		
	Defense Before the House of Lords	X	65
May 13	British Science Guild Conference on Science and Labor (1924)		
	Man and Machine in Industry, by Lord Ashfield	IV	1
May 14	British Science Guild Conference (1924)		
	Science and the Human Factor, by Margaret Bondfield	IV	74
May 15	Death of O'Connell (1847)		
	Biographical note and his speech, The Repeal of the Union	X	260
May 16	Seward and Lincoln Opposed at Chicago Convention (1860)		
	The Irrepressible Conflict, by William H. Seward	XI	165
May 17	The People in Art, Government and Religion, by George Bancroft	VII	55

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
May 18	Railroad Rate Bill passes Senate (1906)		
	Government Regulation, by Charles R. Van Hise	V	362
	The Public Can Secure the Railroad Service It Wants, by W. W. Atterbury	IV	12
	. . .		
May 19	Death of Gladstone (1898)		
	On the Death of Gladstone, by John Dillon	IX	971
	. . .		
May 20	United States Supreme Court declares Income Tax unconstitutional (1875)		
	The Federal Constitution, by John Marshall	XI	10
	. . .		
May 21	Proclamation of the newly established Dominion of Canada (1867)		
	Canada's Problems and Outlook, by Arthur Meighen	II	416
	. . .		
May 22	Paderewski makes his first address as President of Poland before the Seym (1919)		
	The New Poland	VIII	333
	. . .		
May 23	United States Government takes over control of railroads (1918)		
	The Railroad Situation, by Julius Kruttschnitt	V	83
	Municipal and Government Ownership, by John P. Altgeld	XI	358

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
May 24	Irish Home Rule Bill passes House of Commons (1914)		
	Robert Emmet, by Jonathan P. Dolliver	IX	174
	The Lost Tribes of the Irish in the South, by Irvin S. Cobb	I	309
May 25	Emerson born (1803)		
	England, Mother of Nations	II	22
	Albert J. Beveridge on Emerson	V	xxiii
May 26	German Reichstag accepts the Alsace-Lorraine Constitution Bill (1911)		
	At the Auditorium, Chicago, by René Viviani	XII	225
	The Fourteen Points, by Woodrow Wilson	XII	280
May 27	Books, Literature and the People, by Henry van Dyke	VII	408
May 28	Debate between Samuel Gompers and Former Governor Henry J. Allen (1920)		
	The Kansas Industrial Court, by Henry J. Allen	VIII	9
May 29	Patrick Henry born (1736)		
	Biographical note and his famous address, Liberty or Death	XI	1
May 30	Memorial Day		
	Memorial Day, by Oliver Wendell Holmes, Jr.	VIII	208
	Old Traditions, by B. G. Humphreys	VIII	217
May 31	Walt Whitman born (1819)		
	Poetry and Criticism, by Amy Lowell	II	360

JUNE

And what is so rare as a day in June?
Then, if ever, come perfect days;
Then Heaven tries the earth if it be in tune,
And over it softly her warm ear lays.
—James Russell Lowell.

To thousands of young people, June means but one thing—Commencement Day. Every year speakers of experience try to give to graduating classes some advice as to how to pass through what Sir Auckland Geddes calls "the jungle of life," and how best to "cut their own trail."

Sir Auckland Geddes' Commencement Address is a stirring piece of oratory as well as an excellent example of Commencement Address.

"Millions of young men have gone to their death serene in the faith that they died for a cause worthy of sacrifice. Millions more have died angry and protesting and asking—Why?

"Into a storm-wrecked world you new graduates have to pass and press forward in a struggle demanding your every effort. To press forward, yes; but whither?

"I have asked myself that question all my conscious years. I cannot tell you. I do not know. But some things have become clear to me."

Arthur Hadley has also contributed a splendid Commencement Day Address which is recommended for reading this month.

Flag Day, June 14th, calls for speeches in schools and churches. Modern Eloquence contains some excellent addresses on the flag. One of the most dramatic and one which deserves to be quoted in every patriotic address is that by Alvin Owsley.

"Of all the signs and symbols since the world began, there is none other so full of meaning as the flag of this country. That piece of red, white and blue bunting means five thousand years of struggle upwards. It is the full-grown flower of ages of fighting for liberty. It is the century plant of human hope in bloom.

"Don't be ashamed when your throat chokes and the tears come, as you see it flying from every flagstaff of the Republic. You will never have a worthier emotion.

"Listen, son! The band is playing the national anthem. They have let loose Old Glory yonder. Stand up—and others will stand with you."

Another speech, "Makers of the Flag," delivered by Franklin K. Lane in Washington on Flag Day, 1914, has been widely published and has found a real place in the literature of this subject. The orator speaks for the flag:

> "I am not the flag; not at all. I am but its shadow.
> I am whatever you make me, nothing more.
> I am your belief in yourself, your dream of what a
> People may become."

Americans are naturally vitally concerned and interested with all that pertains to their Southern neighbors and the anniversary of the death of Henry Clay this month suggests the reading of his splendid speech, "South American Republics."

Henry Clay, who died June 29, 1852, was one of America's greatest orators and patriots. He had few early advantages and gained his education by reading. From a lawyer, he became a member of the Kentucky legislature, was then elected to the House of Representatives, of which he became Speaker. He became widely known as an orator of power, and his speeches, several of which are given in Modern Eloquence, ring with the passionate sincerity which characterized the man.

The following extract from his South American speech shows its significance:

"In the establishment of the independence of Spanish America the United States has the deepest interest. I have no hesitation in asserting my firm belief that there is no question in the foreign policy of this country, which has ever arisen, or which I can conceive as ever occurring, in the decision of which we have had or can have so much at stake.

"This interest concerns our politics, our commerce, our navigation. There cannot be a doubt that Spanish America, once independent, will be animated by an American feeling and guided by an American policy. They will obey the laws of the

system of the new world of which they compose a part, in contradistinction to that of Europe. The independence of Spanish America, then, is an interest of primary consideration.

"Next to that, and highly important in itself, is the consideration of the nature of their governments. That is a question, however, for themselves. Anxious as I am that they should be free governments, we have no right to prescribe for them."

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
June 1	Sheridan made General of the army by Special Act of Congress (1888)		
	Last Days of the Confederacy, by John B. Gordon	XIII	171
June 2	Air mail between New York, Boston and Montreal initiated (1918)		
	Aircraft for Industry, by Paul Henderson	IV	389
June 3	French Court of Cassation Annuls Sentence of Captain Dreyfus (1899)		
	Appeal for Dreyfus, by Emile Zola	VII	437
June 4	Commencement Address by Sir Auckland Geddes	VII	176
June 5	Socrates born (470 B.C.)		
	On His Condemnation to Death	X	10
June 6	Inauguration of James L. McConaughy as President of Wesleyan University (1925)		
	Scholarship, by Abbott Lawrence Lowell	VII	259

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
June 7	Edwin Booth born (1893)		
	In Memory of Edwin Booth, by Joseph Jefferson	II	281
	Tribute to Edwin Booth, by Robert Collyer	I	330
June 8	Festival of the Supreme Being in Paris (1794)		
	Festival of the Supreme Being, by Robespierre	X	218
June 9	Death of Charles Dickens (1870)		
	Farewell to Charles Dickens, by Lord Lytton	II	384
June 10	Death of Edward Everett Hale (1909)		
	Lectures and Lecturers	XIII	xi
	The Mission of Culture	II	134
June 11	Senate Passes Panama Canal Tolls Repeal Law (1914)		
	The Panama Canal Completed, by George Washington Goethals	II	92
June 12	Seventieth Annual Convention, Grand Lodge of Iowa (1913)		
	The Ministry of Masonry, by Joseph Fort Newton	VII	304
June 13	Atlantic Telegraph Fleet on High Seas after leaving Plymouth, England (1858)		
	The Story of the Atlantic Cable, by Cyrus West Field	IV	221

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
June 14	Flag Day		
	Makers of the Flag, by Franklin K. Lane	VIII	244
	Respect for the Flag, by Alvin Owsley	VIII	331
June 15	Ingersoll nominates Blaine for Presidency (1876)		
	Blaine—the Plumed Knight, by Robert G. Ingersoll	XI	292
June 16	Treaty of Annexation with Hawaii signed (1897)		
	On the Annexation of Hawaii, by Champ Clark	XI	366
June 17	Battle of Bunker Hill (1775)		
	Bunker Hill Oration, by Daniel Webster	XI	203
June 18	Queen Victoria's Diamond Jubilee—Banquet to Colonial Premiers (1897)		
	Canada, by Sir Wilfrid Laurier	II	314
June 19	Crimean War debated in House of Lords (1854)		
	Peace with Honor, by Lord Beaconsfield	X	312
June 20	Commencement Address, by Arthur Twining Hadley	XII	440
	Commencement at Trinity College, Citizenship, by Magnus Washington Alexander	VIII	3
June 21	Five Evidences of an Education, by Nicholas Murray Butler	VII	73

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
June 22	Opening of Ulster Parliament (1921) The Irish Free State, by Arthur Griffith	VIII	187
June 23	Grover Cleveland nominated for Presidency (1892) Biographical note and his speech, True Democracy	XI	322
June 24	New York State Bankers Association Convention at Montreal (1924) The Human Factor in the Balance Sheet, by Fred H. Ecker	IV	179
June 25	President Wilson urges Reform of Currency and Banking Laws (1913) The Currency Bill, by Robert L. Owen	III	21
June 26	Modern Trends in the Study and Treatment of the Law, by Benjamin Nathan Cardozo	VI	34
June 27	Statue of Cobden unveiled (1868) Biographical note and his speech, Free Trade with All Nations	X	234
June 28	Harvard Alumni Dinner (1876) National Growth of a Century, by James Russell Lowell	II	367
June 29	Death of Henry Clay (1852) Biographical note and his Address to Lafayette	IX	113
June 30	Eugene V. Debs arrested for alleged violation of Espionage Act (1918) On Receiving Sentence, by Eugene V. Debs	VII	110

JULY

History seems to have marked July as a month of revolution. Both France and America celebrate their independence in this month, the French Bastille Day coming on July 14th.

Americans observe the Fourth of July wherever they may be and some of the best speeches have been made in London, by Englishmen. After all, as James Beck said in his speech on the Fourth of July, "If the deed which we celebrate to-night is a great deed, an epoch-making deed, then it was a deed wrought by Englishmen. The men who fired the shot which was 'heard round the world' were Englishmen." Arthur James Balfour, on a similar occasion, declared, "We are working together in all the freedom of great hopes and with great ideals. Those hopes and those ideals we have not learned from each other. We have them in common from a common history and from a common ancestry. We have not learnt freedom from you nor you from us. We both spring from the same root."

Of the many Fourth of July addresses given in Modern Eloquence, the one delivered by Woodrow Wilson at Gettysburg, July 4, 1913, should be given special attention.

"Here is a great people," he said, "great with every force that has ever beaten in the life-blood of mankind. And it is secure. There is no one within its borders, there is no power among the nations of the earth, to make it afraid. But has it yet squared itself with its own great standards set up at its birth, when it made that first noble, naïve appeal to the moral judgment of mankind to take notice that a government had now at last been established which was to serve men, not masters? I would not have you live even to-day wholly in the past, but would wish to stand with you in the light that streams upon us now out of that great day gone by. Here is the nation God has builded by our hands. What shall we do with it?"

For a thrilling picture of the battle of Gettysburg, which was fought for three scorching July days in 1863, turn to the "Last

Days of the Confederacy," by John Brown Gordon and read the story of his giving water to a dying Union officer and the Northerner's plea, "You are a Confederate; I am a Union soldier; but we are both Americans; if you should live through this dreadful war and ever see my wife, will you tell her that you saw me?" The climax of this story is as exciting as fiction and makes Gettysburg more than a date to be remembered.

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
July 1	Rome becomes capital of Italy (1871)		
	Rome and Italy, by Count Camillo Benso di Cavour	X	277
	Fascist Italy, by Benito Mussolini	VIII	316
	. . .		
July 2	Nomination of Woodrow Wilson for President at Baltimore (1912)		
	The Course of American History, by Woodrow Wilson	VII	417
	Garfield assassinated (1881)		
	Biographical note and his speech nominating Sherman for President	XI	273
	. . .		
July 3	Battle of Gettysburg closes (1863)		
	Last Days of the Confederacy, by John Brown Gordon	XIII	171
	. . .		
July 4	Independence Day		
	Address at Gettysburg, by Woodrow Wilson	XI	438
	The Fourth of July, by James M. Beck	I	78
	Fourth of July in London, by Walter Hines Page	XII	246
	Calvin Coolidge born (1872)		
	. . .		
July 5	An Age of Commercial Criticism, by Calvin Coolidge	I	340
	Toleration, by Calvin Coolidge	VIII	116

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
July 6	Peary leaves for North Pole (1908)		
	Farthest North, by Robert E. Peary	III	49
	. . .		
July 7	Death of Richard Brinsley Sheridan (1816)		
	Biographical note and his address, Against Warren Hastings	X	139
	. . .		
July 8	Shelley drowned (1822)		
	Shelley compared with Ruskin by Newell Dwight Hillis	IX	251
	. . .		
July 9	Revival of Edicts against Jews in Russia (1890)		
	The Scattered Nation, by Zebulon B. Vance	XIII	396
	. . .		
July 10	William Jennings Bryan nominated for President (1896)		
	The Cross of Gold, by Bryan	XI	340
	An Answer to W. J. Bryan, by W. Bourke Cockran	XI	349
	. . .		
July 11	Balfour Becomes Prime Minister (1902)		
	Biographical note	XII	248
	The Washington Conference	XII	409
	. . .		
July 12	The Fourth of July in London, by Arthur James Balfour	XII	248
	. . .		
July 13	Death of Rufus Choate (1859)		
	Biographical note and his eulogy, On the Death of Daniel Webster	IX	99
	The Preservation of the Union, by Choate	XI	143

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
July 14	Bastille Day, France		
	Let France be Free, by Georges Jacques Danton	X	205
	Universal Suffrage, by Robespierre	X	212
	. . .		
July 15	Henry Edward, Cardinal Manning, born (1808)		
	Biographical note and his address, The Persecution of the Jews	VII	266
	. . .		
July 16	Battle of Chateau-Thierry (1918)		
	American Invasion of England, by Rudyard Kipling	XII	317
	. . .		
July 17	Press Representatives in Philippines protest against military censorship (1899)		
	The Future of the Philippines, by William McKinley	II	399
	The American Occupation of the Philippines, by Jonathan P. Dolliver	XI	384
	. . .		
July 18	William Makepeace Thackeray born (1811)		
	The Literary Address, by Hamilton Wright Mabie	VII	xiii
	. . .		
July 19	Russian America sold to United States (1867)		
	Alaska, Fish and Indians, by Hudson Stuck	III	301
	. . .		
July 20	Kerensky becomes Premier of Russia (1917)		
	Biographical note and Addresses to Workingmen and Soldiers	XII	187
	Declaration of the Labor Party	XII	68

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
July 21	Death of Robert Burns (1796)		
	The Memory of Robert Burns, by Ralph Waldo Emerson	II	24
	Death of Robert G. Ingersoll (1899)		
	The Vision of War	XI	278
	. . .		
July 22	U. S. Grant appointed General in Chief of United States Armies (1866)		
	Nominating General Grant for a Third Term, by Roscoe Conkling	XI	268
	A Remarkable Climate, by U. S. Grant	II	129
	. . .		
July 23	Death of U. S. Grant (1885)		
	Tribute to General Grant, by Horace Porter	III	99
	. . .		
July 24	Faith and Reason, by William Ralph Inge	VI	213
	. . .		
July 25	Mazzini heads Republican Movement in Italy (1848)		
	To the Young Men of Italy, by Joseph Mazzini	X	270
	. . .		
July 26	George Bernard Shaw born (1856)		
	On His Seventieth Birthday	III	212
	As Chairman of the Debate on the Leisured Woman	XV	157
	. . .		
July 27	Robespierre impeached and executed (1794)		
	Biographical note and his speech, Against Capital Punishment	X	209
	. . .		
July 28	Austria refuses mediation and declares war on Serbia (1914)		
	Germany Begins the War, by Theobald von Bethmann-Hollweg	XII	33

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
July 29	Last Speech, by Jean Jaurès	XII	11
	. . .		
July 30	Death of Bismarck (1898)		
	Biographical note and his speech, War and Armaments in Europe	X	346
	. . .		
July 31	Commission as Major General issued to Lafayette (1777)		
	Address to Marquis de Lafayette, by Henry Clay	IX	113
	Lafayette, Apostle of Liberty, by Brand Whitlock	XII	239

AUGUST

August will be remembered for many years as the month of tragedy—the month which saw the opening of the World War in 1914.

In after years, when prejudices and hatreds have subsided, it is not only of the greatest interest, but of the greatest informative value to read again the statements of the leaders of the warring nations. These speeches which are referred to in the following pages, illuminate the international intrigue and continual struggle for supremacy which has possessed the nations of Europe for centuries.

The psychology of the war is a fascinating study and nowhere is it better revealed than in these official utterances.

The peculiar mentality of the Kaiser, his belief in his divine appointment and his elevation of militarism and imperialism as a sort of religion is clearly shown in his sermon "Moses and Amalek."

But August is not only notable for the war. Oliver Wendell Holmes, Robert G. Ingersoll, and Herbert C. Hoover were born in this month, while James Russell Lowell, poet, critic and Minister for his country abroad, died after a noble life of seventy-two years.

DATE			VOL.	PAGE
August	1	Germany declares war on Russia (1914)		
		Russia Enters the War, by Nicholas II, Czar of Russia	XII	67
August	2	Monroe Doctrine extended to cover foreign corporations holding land on the American Continent, by Lodge Resolution in the Senate (1912)		
		Address at the State Fair of Minnesota, by Theodore Roosevelt	XI	415

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
	Eighty-Seventh Birthday, by Chauncey M. Depew	I	372
	. . .		
August 3	Sir Edward Grey defines British attitude in House of Commons (1914)		
	England's Position, by Sir Edward Grey	XII	13
	. . .		
August 4	England declares war on Germany (1914)		
	Belgium Ready, by Albert, King of Belgium	XII	39
	Funeral services for General Grant in Westminster Abbey (1885)		
	Ulysses Simpson Grant, by Canon F. W. Farrar	IX	198
	. . .		
August 5	Atlantic Cable successfully laid (1857)		
	The Story of the Atlantic Cable, by Cyrus West Field	IV	221
	. . .		
August 6	Fénelon, Archbishop of Cambrai, born (1651)		
	True and False Simplicity, by Fénelon	X	85
	. . .		
August 7	Roosevelt nominated for Presidency (1912)		
	Speech Seconding the Nomination of Theodore Roosevelt, by Jane Addams	VIII	1
	. . .		
August 8	Death of George Canning (1827)		
	Biographical note and his speech, The Fall of Bonaparte	X	184
	. . .		
August 9	Greece enters the war (1914)		
	Speech by Eleutherios Venizelos	XII	150

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
August 10	Herbert C. Hoover born (1874)		
	Biographical note and speech, After-War Questions	IV	411
	Waste—A Problem in Distribution	IV	422
	. . .		
August 11	Robert G. Ingersoll born (1833)		
	The Music of Wagner, by Ingersoll	II	268
	. . .		
August 12	James Russell Lowell died (1891)		
	Address on Lowell, by George William Curtis	IX	124
	Biographical note and Lowell's Address on Democracy	VIII	254
	. . .		
August 13	Food Restrictions in Force in United States (1918)		
	Food Control—A War Measure, by Herbert C. Hoover	XII	302
	. . .		
August 14	Memorial to Pilgrim Fathers unveiled at Southampton, England (1913)		
	Introducing Chief Justice Taft to the London Pilgrims, by Earl Balfour	I	60
	. . .		
August 15	Loeb-Leopold trial in Chicago (1924)		
	A Plea for Mercy by Clarence Darrow	VI	80
	. . .		
August 16	Sir Walter Scott born (1771)		
	Eggleston on Scott in The New History	VII	124
	Birrell on Scott in The Transmission of Dr. Johnson's Personality	I	116
	. . .		
August 17	Harry Bates Thayer born (1858)		
	Some Significant Steps in the Development of a National Service, by Thayer	V	324

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
August 18	Women's Suffrage Amendment ratified by three-fourths the States (1920)		
	Political Parties and Women Voters, by Carrie Chapman Catt	VIII	70
	. . .		
August 19	100 I. W. W.'s convicted at Chicago of conspiracy to obstruct the war (1918)		
	Labor's Attitude, by Samuel Gompers	XII	287
	. . .		
August 20	Death of Saint Bernard (1153)		
	Biographical note and his sermon, Why Another Crusade?	X	56
	. . .		
August 21	Woodrow Wilson, by Edwin Anderson Alderman	IX	6
	A Christian Conscience about War, by Harry Emerson Fosdick	VI	126
	. . .		
August 22	Death of Warren Hastings (1818)		
	At the Trial of Warren Hastings, by Edmund Burke, and Macaulay's account of the Trial	X	131
	. . .		
August 23	Birth of Edgar Lee Masters (1869)		
	Amy Lowell on Masters	II	365
	The Choice of Books, by Frederic Harrison	VII	213
	. . .		
August 24	William Wilberforce born (1759)		
	J. H. Choate on Wilberforce	I	376
	Slavery, by John C. Calhoun	XI	105
	. . .		
August 25	Ambassador W. H. Page resigns because of ill-health (1918)		
	Sir John Simon on W. H. Page	III	236
	Confirming an Ambassador, by George Harvey	II	172

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
August 26	Delegate of a New York Labor Union convicted for extortion (1903)		
	Modern Trade Unionism, by William Green	IV	317
August 27	Distribution of electric power generated at Niagara Falls begins (1895)		
	Edison and the Electric Light, by Frederick Perry Fish	IV	251
August 28	Saint Augustine's Day—Died (430)		
	On the Lord's Prayer	X	53
	Tolstoi born (1828)		
	J. F. Newton on Tolstoi	VII	305
	Tolstoi cited on religion	XIII	71
August 29	Oliver Wendell Holmes born (1809)		
	Biographical note and his speech, Practical Ethics of the Physician	VI	175
	Breakfast in his honor by publishers of the "Atlantic Monthly"	II	240
August 30	Dorothy Q, by Oliver Wendell Holmes	II	225
August 31	United States Senate debates League of Nations and organizes against any alliance with Europe (1919)		
	The League of Nations, by William Edgar Borah	XII	383
	Address by William Howard Taft	XII	366
	A Plea for the League of Nations, by Elihu Root	III	177

SEPTEMBER

September marks the end of the vacation season and our thoughts turn to the fall and winter with their myriad activities in business and social life.

Reading with a purpose now takes a larger place in one's life, for the well-informed mind is essential to one's full expression and to complete appreciation of cultural contacts and business success. As the winter season approaches, therefore, more emphasis is given to lectures and speeches of great literary or informative value. "Public Speaking," a beautifully written article by Albert J. Beveridge, is most appropriate at the opening of the speech-making season and "The Durable Satisfactions of Life" by Charles W. Eliot, reminds one that intellectual pleasure is just as keen and more lasting than the physical joy-making of the summer months.

Labor Day, celebrated on the first Monday in September, is the occasion for many addresses. One of the most noteworthy speeches delivered on this day is that of Will H. Hays, on page 377 of Volume IV. A splendid definition of the meaning of Labor Day is contained in his second paragraph.

"This is Labor Day. It is not the birthday of a hero nor the founding of a nation; it is not the anniversary of a battle nor the crowning of a king. It is the day when the world by outward manifestation recognizes the worth of men; when man as man feels his power and glories in it. It is the day when from one end of the Republic to the other millions of citizens are paying tribute to that vast army which follows the banner of Labor—the most potent factor in building up and making great and strong this nation. It is the day when we teach our children that labor is honorable and only through it can we possibly hope to achieve the beneficent ends for which society is established and government founded. Such is the day we celebrate to-day, such is Labor Day everywhere."

But there are many other speeches suitable for Labor Day contained in Modern Eloquence. The Index in Volume XV shows

more than a score of references under the heading of Labor. Among them is Judge Gary's famous speech, in which he correctly emphasizes the fact that Labor does not only include those who work with their hands on a wage basis, but also the brain workers and even the capitalists. A good thought for Labor Day is contained in this paragraph:

"Fortunately for all mankind, employers and employees as a rule now entertain a more enlightened view of the relationship between them; and because of the practical demonstrations of this fact there is comparatively little likelihood of disturbances inimical to business progress and composure. Agitators, frequently influenced by motives of cupidity, with selfish and unscrupulous designs, regardless of the public good, will bring about temporary disorder, but I firmly believe that if the employers generally in the treatment of their employees are governed by honorable, intelligent and liberal policies there will be no considerable danger of disregard of law or of interference with the orderly progress of human enterprise. Wise, just, considerate treatment by an individual, or an aggregation of individuals, toward others will result in reciprocity and coöperation. Accomplishment by force in any form must give way to reason and conciliation. This is not idealistic; it is practical common sense. The Golden Rule, more and more, should and will be practiced in everyday economic life."

A sympathetic and interesting study of the relationship between Capital and Labor is contained in Edward A. Filene's address, "Why Men Strike." In addition, Samuel Gompers, Jane Addams and Henry Allen enable us to understand better the viewpoints of both masters and men. These brief speeches, which can be read in a few moments of leisure, leave one not only better informed but with a broader vision of one of the greatest problems of the day.

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
September	1 Labor Day. First Monday in the month		
	Teamwork, by Will H. Hays	IV	377
	A Plea for the Man in the Ranks, by E. K. Hall	IV	328
	. . .		
September	2 Labor, by Elbert H. Gary	IV	279

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
September 3	Which Shall Rule, Manhood or Money? by Robert M. La Follette	VII	252
	. . .		
September 4	Semi-Centennial of the French Republic (1920)		
	The Semi-Centennial, by President Millerand	XII	447
	. . .		
September 5	Continental Congress opens in Philadelphia (1774)		
	Opening the Assembly with Prayer, by Benjamin Franklin	XI	8
	. . .		
September 6	President McKinley shot at Buffalo (1901)		
	Biographical note and his Address at Buffalo	XI	395
	American Patriotism, by McKinley	VIII	284
	. . .		
September 7	National Coal Strike (1922)		
	Why Men Strike, by Edward A. Filene	IV	237
	Team Play Between Government and Industry, by Julius Howland Barnes	IV	46
	. . .		
September 8	Wendell Phillips nominated for Governor of Massachusetts (1871)		
	Biographical note and his address, John Brown and the Spirit of Fifty-nine	XI	186
	. . .		
September 9	California admitted to the Union (1850)		
	Calhoun on Admission of California	XI	121
	My Creed for the Nation, by John Henry Wigmore	III	401

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
September 10	The Durable Satisfactions of Life, by Charles W. Eliot	VII	151
	. . .		
September 11	Alexander Hamilton appointed Secretary of the Treasury (1789)		
	The Federal Constitution, by Alexander Hamilton	XI	22
	. . .		
September 12	Public Speaking, by Albert J. Beveridge	V	xiii
	. . .		
September 13	Battle of the Marne. Germans reach farthest point of advance, holding a 300-mile battle line for 3 years (1914)		
	An Appeal to the Nation, by David Lloyd George	XII	78
	. . .		
September 14	Theodore Roosevelt inaugurated as President after death of McKinley (1901)		
	National Duty and International Ideals, by Roosevelt	XII	108
	The Right of the People to Rule, by Roosevelt	XI	426
	. . .		
September 15	The Spoken Word, by William Jennings Bryan	XIII	91
	. . .		
September 16	Art and Science, by John Tyndall	III	361
	On a Piece of Chalk, by Thomas Henry Huxley	XIII	219
	. . .		
September 17	Trial of Robert Emmet (1803)		
	Protest Against Sentence as a Traitor, by Emmet	X	176

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
September 18	Dr. Samuel Johnson born (1709)		
	The Transmission of Dr. Johnson's Personality, by Augustine Birrell	I	116
	. . .		
September 19	Washington refuses third term and makes Farewell Speech		
	Washington's Farewell Address	XI	30
	. . .		
September 20	Alexander the Great born (B.C. 356)		
	Oration on the Crown, by Demosthenes	X	17
	. . .		
September 21	Opening of Football Season		
	Football by E. K. Hall	II	144
	. . .		
September 22	Louis Kossuth sentenced to death at Pesth for not appearing after citation		
	Louis Kossuth, by William Cullen Bryant	IX	75
	. . .		
September 23	Birth of Faraday, Discoverer of Electrical Induction (1791)		
	Looking Back Over Forty Years, by Thomas A. Edison	IV	209
	. . .		
September 24	John Marshall born (1755)		
	John Marshall, by Richard Olney	IX	358
	. . .		
September 25	Kitchener breaks the power of the Dervishes (1896)		
	Lord Kitchener, by Herbert Henry Asquith	IX	36
	More Men, by Kitchener	XII	95

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
September 26	King Edward VII, as Prince of Wales, visits United States (1860)		
	The Colonies, by Edward VII	II	1
	Admiral Dewey arrives in New York on his return from the Philippines (1899)		
	The Battle of Manila, by Joseph B. Coghlan	I	324
	. . .		
September 27	Bossuet, Bishop of Meaux, born (1627)		
	Funeral Oration on the Prince de Condé, by Bossuet	X	78
	. . .		
September 28	The Joy of Life, by Oliver Wendell Holmes, Jr.	II	236
	. . .		
September 29	Emile Zola died (1902)		
	Appeal for Dreyfus, by Zola	VII	437
	Democracy, by James Russell Lowell	VIII	254
	. . .		
September 30	Richard Brinsley Sheridan born (1751)		
	Against Warren Hastings by Sheridan	X	139
	Hoar on Sheridan's peroration on Hastings	IX	xxii

OCTOBER

Of all the outstanding events in American history that have occurred in the months of October, probably the most significant is the passing of Daniel Webster. Here was a man indeed—one of the greatest orators America has ever produced. His remarkable eloquence swayed the Chief Judiciary of the United States in the Dartmouth College case to a decision which has been a landmark in American law and a mooted question among great authorities.

In a splendid tribute to Webster in Volume IX, page 99, Rufus Choate tells how "He came into Congress after the War of 1812 had begun, and though probably deeming it unnecessary, according to the highest standards of public necessity, in his private character, and objecting in his public character, to some of the details of the policy by which it was prosecuted, and standing by party ties in general opposition to the administration, he never breathed a sentiment calculated to depress the tone of the public mind, to aid or comfort the enemy, to check or chill the stirrings of that new, passionate, unquenchable spirit of nationality, which then was revealed, or kindled to burn till we go down to the tombs of States."

Webster's "Reply to Hayne" and his "Bunker Hill Oration" are perhaps his most famous addresses. In the "Reply to Hayne" he gives a statement of the constitutional sanctions of union as against nullification and the doctrine of States rights. His viewpoint is well shown in the following passages:

"I must now beg to ask, sir, whence is this supposed right of the states derived? Where do they find the power to interfere with the laws of the Union? Sir, the opinion which the honorable gentleman maintains is a notion founded in a total misapprehension, in my judgment, of the origin of this government, and of the foundation on which it stands. I hold it to be a popular government, erected by the people; those who administer it responsible to the people; and itself capable of being amended and modified, just as the people may choose it should be. It is as popular, just

as truly emanating from the people, as the state governments. It is created for one purpose; the state governments for another. It has its own powers; they have theirs. There is no more authority with them to arrest the operation of a law of Congress, than with Congress to arrest the operation of their laws. We are here to administer a constitution emanating immediately from the people, and trusted by them to our administration. It is not the creature of the state governments."

"Who or what gives them the right to say to the people: 'We, who are your agents and servants for one purpose, will undertake to decide that your other agents and servants, appointed by you for another purpose, have transcended the authority you gave them!' The reply would be, I think, not impertinent: 'Who made you a judge over another's servants? To their own masters they stand or fall.'"

The closing of the Columbian Exposition at Chicago on October 30, 1893, brings to mind that gem of oratory from the tongue of one of the most versatile speakers of the present age—The Columbian Oration by Chauncey M. Depew. Chauncey Depew has achieved prestige and success as a legislator and lecturer, accomplishments of which the fundamental necessity is effective and convincing speech.

For beauty of expression, clear construction and easy flowing language, the opening paragraph of his great oration is unexcelled.

"This day belongs not to America, but to the world. The results of the event it commemorates are the heritage of the peoples of every race and clime. We celebrate the emancipation of man. The preparation was the work of almost countless centuries; the realization was the revelation of one. The Cross on Calvary was hope; the cross raised on San Salvador was opportunity. But for the first Columbus would never have sailed; but for the second, there would have been no place for the planting, the nurture, and the expansion of civil and religious liberty. Ancient history is a dreary record of unstable civilizations. Each reached its zenith of material splendor, and perished. The Assyrian, Persian, Egyptian, Grecian, and Roman empires were proofs of the possibilities and limitations of man for conquest and intellectual development. Their destruction involved a sum of misery and relapse which made their creation rather a curse than a blessing. Force was the factor in the government of the world when Christ was born,

and force was the source and exercise of authority both by Church and State when Columbus sailed from Palos. The Wise Men traveled from the East towards the West under the guidance of the Star of Bethlehem. The spirit of the equality of all men before God and the law moved westward from Calvary with its revolutionary influence upon old institutions, to the Atlantic Ocean. Columbus carried it westward across the seas. The emigrants from England, Ireland, Scotland and Wales, from Germany and Holland, from Sweden and Denmark, from France and Italy, from Spain and Portugal, under its guidance and inspiration moved west, and again west building states and founding cities until the Pacific limited their march.

"The exhibition of arts and sciences, of industries and inventions, of education and civilization, which the Republic of the United States will here present, and to which, through its Chief Magistrate, it invites all nations, condenses and displays the flower and fruitage of this transcendent miracle."

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
October 1	University of Chicago opened (1892)		
	The Joys of the Trail, by Hamlin Garland	II	67
	The Pulpit in Modern Life, by Newell Dwight Hillis	VI	162
October 2	Death of Samuel Adams (1802)		
	Biographical note and his address, American Independence	XI	3
October 3	Death of William Morris (1896)		
	Biographical note and his address, Art and the Beauty of the Earth	VII	279
October 4	Convention of American Bankers Association in New York (1922)		
	Economic Aspects of World Debts, by Reginald McKenna	V	147

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
October 5	American Bankers Association (1922)		
	Problems of the Hour, by Frank A. Munsey	V	178
October 6	American Society of Mechanical Engineers (1925)		
	American Transportation, by Samuel Rea	V	216
October 7	Missouri Bar Association (1925)		
	Cross-Examination, by Max D. Steuer	VI	326
October 8	John Hay born (1838)		
	Biographical note and his speech, American Diplomacy	II	175
October 9	Strickland Gillilan born (1869)		
	Biographical note and his speech, Me and the President	II	85
	Introducing Mrs. Asquith	II	87
October 10	William H. Seward died (1872)		
	The Pious Pilgrimage, by Seward	III	204
	The Irrepressible Conflict, by Seward	XI	165
October 11	Harlan F. Stone born (1872)		
	Biographical note and The Training of Lawyers	VI	345
October 12	Columbus discovered America (1492)		
	The Columbian Oration, by Chauncey M. Depew	VIII	129
October 13	Sir Henry Irving died (1905)		
	Biographical note and his speech, The Drama	II	272

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
October 14	Josh Billings (Henry Wheeler Shaw) died (1885)		
	Biographical note and his lecture on Milk	VIII	363
October 15	Convention of National Association of Manufacturers (1925)		
	Candles of Understanding, by John Emmett Edgerton	IV	190
October 16	Columbus, the Navigator, by John Fiske	IX	206
October 17	Convention of American Electric Railway Association (1924)		
	The Financing of Electric Railways, by Joseph P. Harris	IV	360
October 18	Death of Lord Palmerston (1865)		
	Biographical note and speech, Illusions Created by Art	III	39
October 19	John Adams born (1735)		
	The Jubilee of the Constitution, by Adams	XI	69
	Centennial Celebration of the Battle of Yorktown (1881)		
	Horace Porter on Anniversary of Surrender	III	93
October 20	All German submarines recalled to their bases (1918)		
	Woodrow Wilson in the Declaration of War by the United States	XII	206

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
October 21	Plan for banking and monetary reform presented to United States Monetary Commission (1911)		
	The Currency Bill, by Robert L. Owen	III	21
October 22	Convention of American Association of Advertising Agents (1926)		
	The Advertising Profession, by Calvin Coolidge	IV	130
October 23	Princeton University celebrates its sesqui-centennial (1896)		
	Righteousness, by John Grier Hibben	II	213
October 24	Death of Daniel Webster (1852)		
	On the Death of Webster, by Rufus Choate	IX	99
	Biographical note and Webster's Reply to Hayne	XI	74
October 25	The Constitution and the Union, by Daniel Webster	III	381
October 26	Annual Meeting of National Association of Commercial Organizations (1924)		
	The Fundamentals of Commercial Organization, by S. C. Mead	V	166
October 27	Theodore Roosevelt born (1858)		
	The Strenuous Life, by Roosevelt	VIII	362
	The Hollander as an American, by Roosevelt	III	154
October 28	Bartholdi's Statue of Liberty unveiled in New York Harbor (1886)		
	Liberty Enlightening the World, by William Maxwell Evarts	II	28

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
October 29	Legislating for a Republic, by Nicholas Longworth	V	128
October 30	James Bryce, British Ambassador, resigns (1912)		
	Farewell to Ambassador Bryce, by J. H. Choate	I	274
October 31	Changes of Forty Years in America, by James Bryce	I	168
	Peace, by James Bryce	I	176

NOVEMBER

November is an important month in making the history of the United States. For on the Tuesday following the first Monday in the month, the registered voters go to the polls and elect, for varying terms, their candidate for public office.

The presidential elections every four years are, of course, the most interesting and important, and they have been the occasion of many outstanding speeches, some of which are referred to in the succeeding pages.

Another important day is Thanksgiving Day, which falls on the last Thursday of the month. It is a matter for admiration that a nation which is reputed to be entirely concerned with material things, devotes one working day each year for the purpose of giving thanks to God for the blessings received during the year.

The origin of Thanksgiving Day is very interesting. It was first observed by the Pilgrims in 1621 after they had gathered their first harvest. Life was indeed a constant struggle against the forces of nature for those early pioneers, and when at last their labors produced from the bleak climate and rocky soil of New England, not only food, but material for necessary clothing, they gathered together to give thanks to the Almighty.

The annual celebration of this feast on the last Thursday in November, dates only from 1864, when President Lincoln proclaimed this day to be observed as Thanksgiving for all time.

"This day has been set apart by our ancestors for a very definite and excellent purpose," says Alvin Owsley in Volume VII. "It has been set apart as the Day for the Giving of Thanks and thus it has been observed for three hundred years. It is the oldest of American holidays; it was first observed by less than a hundred settlers struggling in a wilderness; to-day it is observed by a hundred million people established across a continent. This is the measure of the nation's growth. Twelve generations have dreamed and toiled and fought to bring the Republic to this eminence."

Many other speeches delivered on, or referring to, Thanksgiving Day have been included in this edition of Modern Eloquence and provide inspiring thoughts and ideas for this season of the year.

Thanksgiving Day brings to mind that other November day when the world went wild with joy and relief and prayers of thanks and praise rose to Heaven: Armistice Day, November 11th, 1918.

To those who actually experienced the years of bitter fighting that preceded it, to those who looked upon the European shambles, the carnage and horror of four years' scientific murder, this Day must forever be emblazoned in their memories in letters of blood. There is a tendency in American life to-day to gloss over the anniversaries of this event. Too little and too perfunctory attention is paid to it. If every American, every citizen of every nation, would reflect on the horrors of war and the blessings of peace on each Armistice Day, a considerable gain would be made in the cause of World Peace.

Said Martin Littleton in his Armistice Day Speech, 1921:

"We have searched through all the wreckage and débris of the exhausted centuries for that which will make our liberty secure, and we have now arrived on the hilltops of democracy. If this will fail, then indeed has civilization failed."

Civilization has not failed and will not fail as long as the spirit of Armistice Day and what it stands for, lasts.

DATE			VOL.	PAGE
November	1	Citizenship, by Warren G. Harding	II	163
		. . .		
November	2	Wendell Phillips born (1811)		
		The Lost Arts, by Phillips	XIII	281
		Toussaint L'Ouverture	XIII	296
		Introducing Charles G. Dawes	IV	150
		. . .		
November	3	William Cullen Bryant born (1794)		
		A Birthday Address, by Bryant	I	164
		Tribute to Bryant, by George Bancroft	I	63

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
November 4	Charles W. Eliot resigns as President of Harvard University (1908)		
	Uses of Education for Business, by Eliot	IV	211
	Arming of the Nations, by Eliot	II	8
	. . .		
November 5	The President's Prelude, by Charles Emory Smith	III	244
	. . .		
November 6	Abraham Lincoln elected President of United States (1860)		
	Secession, by Alexander Hamilton Stephens	XI	196
	Central Ideas of the Republic, by Lincoln	II	325
	. . .		
November 7	Hayes elected President over Tilden by one electoral vote (1876)		
	National Sentiments, by Hayes	II	185
	. . .		
November 8	Captain Wilkes seizes Mason and Slidell, giving rise to the Trent Affair (1861)		
	The "Trent" Affair, by John Bright	X	246
	. . .		
November 9	America and England, by William Howard Taft	III	316
	. . .		
November 10	Henry van Dyke born (1852)		
	Books, Literature, and the People, by van Dyke	VII	408
	The Typical Dutchman, by van Dyke	III	363

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
November 11	Armistice Day		
	Armistice Day, 1921, by Martin W. Littleton	VIII	250
	The Soldiers' Bonus, by William Gibbs McAdoo	VIII	273
	. . .		
November 12	Opening of the Washington Disarmament Conference (1921)		
	Addresses by Balfour, Briand, Harding, Hughes and Kato	XII	409
	. . .		
November 13	The American Soldier, by Joseph Wheeler	III	391
	. . .		
November 14	Booker T. Washington died (1915)		
	Biographical note and speech, Progress of the American Negro	VIII	433
	The American Standard	VIII	437
	. . .		
November 15	William Pitt, Earl of Chatham, born (1708)		
	Affairs in America, by Pitt	X	101
	Cited on First Continental Congress	I	80
	. . .		
November 16	Austria annexes Cracow (1846)		
	The New Poland, by Ignace Paderewski	VIII	333
	. . .		
November 17	Women and World Peace, by Florence E. Allen	VI	1

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
November 18	United States Delegates to Peace Conference announced (1918)		
	Opening of Conference by President Poincaré	XII	323
	President Wilson	XII	329
	David Lloyd George	XII	331
	Georges Clemenceau and Baron Sonnino	XII	332
November 19	Gettysburg National Cemetery dedicated (1863)		
	The Gettysburg Address, by Abraham Lincoln	XI	248
November 20	Wu Ting-Fang appointed Minister of Foreign Affairs of China (1916)		
	Biographical note and his address, The Teachings of Confucius	XIII	437
November 21	Voltaire born (1694)		
	Address by Victor Hugo	IX	265
November 22	Annual Banquet of the Chamber of Commerce of the State of New York (1906)		
	Religion and Commerce, by Hugh Black	I	126
November 23	Thanksgiving Day speeches		
	The Classics in Education, by William M. Evarts	II	32
November 24	Lotos Club Dinner to Aristide Briand (1921)		
	Welcoming Briand, by Nicholas Murray Butler	I	88

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
November 25	Thanksgiving Day		
	The American Legion and the Nation, by Alvin Owsley	VII	303
November 26	To Premier Briand, by Chauncey M. Depew	I	397
November 27	American Society, London, Thanksgiving Day Dinner (1924)		
	Speech by Prince of Wales	I	23
November 28	Death of Washington Irving (1859)		
	Biographical note and his speech, Landing at New York	II	276
November 29	The Sandwich Islands, by Samuel Langhorne Clemens	XIII	133
	Unconscious Plagiarism, by Samuel Langhorne Clemens	I	301
November 30	Samuel Langhorne Clemens (Mark Twain) born (1835)		
	A "Littery" Episode, by Clemens	I	293
	Mistaken Identity, by Clemens	I	303

DECEMBER

The last month of the year brings to us the season of good will and peace to all mankind. Whatever one's beliefs, the Spirit of Christmas pervades every home and joy and celebration is the order of the day.

Probably the most beautiful portrayal of the Christmas spirit ever written, is "The Christmas Carol" by Charles Dickens. Not being a speech, this masterpiece is not included in Modern Eloquence, but nevertheless is strongly recommended for reading every Christmas Eve.

Dickens, with his great love of humanity, his passion for helping those in unfortunate circumstances, lived the Christmas spirit every day of his life. It is in keeping with the season to read his speech, Friends Across the Sea, which was delivered on the occasion of his visit to this country in 1842. Keeping in mind the fact that Dickens was probably the most successful writer of his time, it is refreshing to note that his address is a model of restraint, modesty and dignity, which, unfortunately, are so often lacking in these rushing, busy days.

Particularly appropriate for Christmas reading and also in trend with the present-day movement toward world peace, is William Jennings Bryan's address, The Prince of Peace. Those who may be called upon to deliver a Christmas address will find inspiration in these words:

"I was thinking a few years ago of the Christmas which was then approaching and of Him in whose honor the day is celebrated. I recalled the message, 'on earth peace, good will toward men,' and then my thoughts ran back to the prophecy uttered centuries before His birth, in which He was described as the Prince of Peace. To reinforce my memory I re-read the prophecy, and I found immediately following a verse which I had forgotten—a verse which declares that of the increase of His peace and government there shall be no end, and, Isaiah adds, that He shall judge His people with justice and with judgment. I had been reading of

the rise and fall of nations, and occasionally I had met a gloomy philosopher who preached the doctrine that nations, like individuals, must of necessity have their birth, their infancy, their maturity, and finally their decay and death. But here I read of a government that is to be perpetual—a government of increasing peace and blessedness—the Government of the Prince of Peace—and it is to rest on justice. I have thought of this prophecy many times during the last few years, and I have selected this theme that I might present some of the reasons which lead me to believe that Christ has fully earned the right to be called the Prince of Peace—a title that will in the years to come be more and more applied to Him. If He can bring peace to each individual heart and if His creed when applied will bring peace throughout the earth, who will deny His right to be called the Prince of Peace?"

DATE			VOL.	PAGE
December	1	President Wilson announces policy of "watchful waiting" in regard to Mexico (1913)		
		Thomas Lamont on Mexico in The American Bankers' Responsibility	V	107
		James A. Reid on Mexico, in Tolerance	VIII	338
		. . .		
December	2	John Brown hanged (1859)		
		On the Death of John Brown, by William Lloyd Garrison	XI	183
		. . .		
December	3	George B. McClellan born (1826)		
		New York and the South, by George B. McClellan	II	388
		. . .		
December	4	President Wilson sails for Peace Conference (1918)		
		Sessions of the Peace Conference	XII	323

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
December 5	Irish Free State agreed upon (1921)		
	Establishment of the Irish Free State, by Arthur Griffith	VIII	187
	Independence for Ireland, by Michael Collins	VIII	111
	. . .		
December 6	Annual Meeting of People's Gas Club, Chicago (1923)		
	Just as One Friend to Another, by Samuel Insull	V	20
	Training for Leadership, by Insull	V	28
	. . .		
December 7	Death of Thomas B. Reed (1902)		
	Biographical note and his address, Protection and Prosperity	XI	325
	Oratory, Past and Present, by Reed	VIII	xiii
	. . .		
December 8	Reduction in tariff duties recommended to Congress by President Cleveland (1886)		
	Tariff Reform, by Charles Frederick Crisp	XI	332
	. . .		
December 9	Russian troops mutiny in Kronstad —spread of revolution (1905)		
	A Dictatorship of the Proletariat, by Nikolai Lenine	XII	196
	The Peasants, by Lenine	XII	202
	. . .		
December 10	Capture of Jerusalem by British (1917)		
	Opening the Hebrew University at Jerusalem, by Lord Allenby	VII	33

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
December 11	Testimonial Dinner to Owen D. Young by business men of New York (1924)		
	The Dawes Plan, by Owen D. Young	V	405
	. . .		
December 12	Edward Douglas White appointed Chief Justice, United States Supreme Court (1910)		
	Biographical note and his speech, The Supreme Court	VI	373
	. . .		
December 13	A Call to the Church to Develop a Christian International Life, by Charles Henry Brent	VI	25
	. . .		
December 14	Death of George Washington (1799)		
	Eulogy on Washington, by Henry Lee	IX	313
	Dedication of Washington National Monument, by J. W. Daniel	IX	144
	. . .		
December 15	Joint Session of both houses of Congress in memory of President Wilson (1924)		
	Eulogy on Woodrow Wilson, by Edwin Anderson Alderman	IX	6
	. . .		
December 16	Wright Brothers make first airplane flight (1903)		
	Aircraft for Industry, by Paul Henderson	IV	369
	. . .		
December 17	John Greenleaf Whittier born (1807)		
	Samuel Clemens at a Dinner in Whittier's Honor	I	293

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
December 18	Doing Unto Others, by Harry Collins Spillman	III	271
	. . .		
December 19	First attempts at Civil Service reform made by President Grant (1871)		
	Tribute to General Grant, by Horace Porter	III	99
	On the Spoils System, by George William Curtis	XI	300
	. . .		
December 20	Secession of South Carolina from the Union, caused by Lincoln's election as President (1860)		
	Secession, by Alexander Hamilton Stephens	XI	196
	On Withdrawal from the Union, by Jefferson Davis	XI	190
	. . .		
December 21	Landing of the Pilgrims on Plymouth Rock (1620)		
	Cape Cod Folks, by Joseph C. Lincoln	II	328
	. . .		
December 22	Christopher Wren starts to build St. Paul's Cathedral (1675)		
	Sir Christopher Wren, by Cass Gilbert	VI	148
	. . .		
December 23	Faith and Duty, by Lyman Abbott	I	1
	. . .		
December 24	John Morley born (1838)		
	Biographical note and his speech, Testifying	II	442
	Positively Last Appearance	II	447

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
December 25	Christmas Day		
	The Prince of Peace, by William Jennings Bryan	XIII	70
December 26	Friends Across the Sea, by Charles Dickens	I	408
December 27	Charles Lamb died (1834)		
	Cited on a gentleman's library in The Choice of Books, by Frederic Harrison	VII	213
December 28	Birth of Woodrow Wilson (1856)		
	The Course of American History, by Wilson	VII	417
December 29	Rudyard Kipling born (1865)		
	Biographical note and his address, The American Invasion of England	XII	317
	The Strength of England	II	307
December 30	National Civic Federation Meeting in memory of Samuel Gompers (1924)		
	Samuel Gompers, by V. Everit Macy	V	163
December 31	Scottish Traits, by John Watson	XIII	423
	How to Succeed, by Charles M. Schwab	V	262